

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

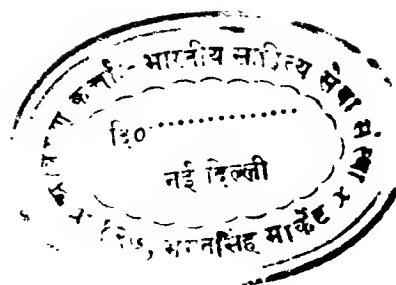
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 2699

CALL No. 491.375/Agg/8mi

D.G.A. 79.



12
5

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

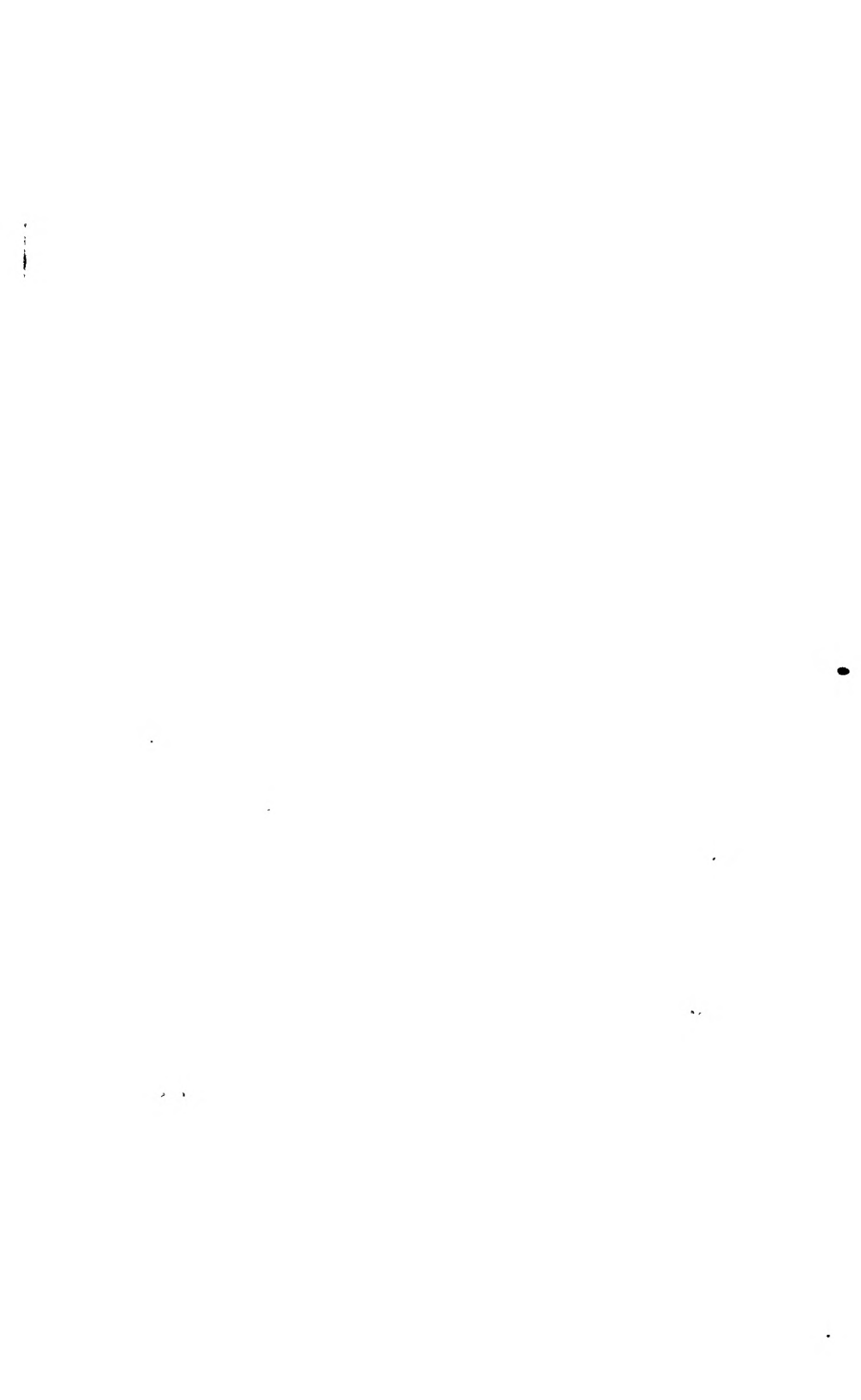
XII: 1

HELMER SMITH

SADDANĪTĪ

I

PADAMĀLĀ



(41)

SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

1

PADAMĀLĀ
(PARICCHEDA I-XIV)



LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON, F. & J. MILFORD
OXFORD, UNIVERSITY PRESS

PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ

1928

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2699.

Date 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375/ 899/ 8mi

LUND 1928
BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

AVANT-PROPOS

La Saddanīti est le document le plus explicite que nous possédions sur l'état des études palies au 12^{me} siècle de l'ère chrétienne, et par conséquent sur le texte du Canon et de l'Aṭṭhakathā à une époque antérieure, de quatre cents ans, aux plus vieux manuscrits palis qu'on ait signalés dans les catalogues des bibliothèques occidentales ou orientales.

L'analyse d'un chapitre de la Saddanīti (= § 865—1105) donnée en 1902 par O. Franke¹, ainsi qu'un excursus sur la métrique du Buddhavacana (= § 191) cité par Childers² dans son édition du Khuddakapāṭha, et l'extrait concernant Rāhula (= J 758) chez Śrī Rāhula de Toṭagamuva³, laissaient entrevoir les traits caractéristiques d'un Cours complet de Pali, plus riche en faits que l'adaptation un peu naïve du Kātantra qui porte le nom de Kaccāyana, plus facile à interpréter et à contrôler que l'élégant *sāstra*, à l'instar du Candravyākaraṇa, où Moggallāna a consigné les résultats philologiques de son siècle. La date traditionnelle d'Aggavaṃsa⁴, d'après laquelle on le considère contemporain, à quelques lustres près, de l'école de Poṭṭannaruva, permettait de considérer la fin du 12^{me} siècle et le début du 13^{me} comme un temps fertile en *ṭīkākāras* et en grammairiens, dont les doctrines auraient influé sur les générations successives de copistes et de correcteurs qui nous ont transmis la littérature du Theravāda. S'il n'est que probable que les manuscrits consultés par les éditeurs européens remontent à des originaux

¹ Gesch. und Kritik der einh. Paligrammatik und Lexicographie p. 47—52.

² JRAS 1869 p. 320.

³ Maudgalyāyanapañcīkāpradīpaya ad Mg IV 59.

⁴ L'histoire critique de la littérature palie en Birmanie reste à faire; nous n'avons à présent que les compilations de Paññasami et de Mabel Bode, et le Piṭakat-samīti³ (Piṭakatthamam).

revisés dans l'esprit d'Aggavaṃsa et de Sāriputta de Poḷonna-ruva, il est certain que Vaskaḍuve Subhūti, avant de donner ses *responsa* à Childers et à Fausboll, avait l'habitude de se renseigner, de préférence, dans la Saddanīti sur l'analyse des formes grammaticales, dans la Sāratthadīpanī sur l'exégèse réelle, ouvrages qu'il cite fréquemment lui-même dans son index raisonné du Kośa Pali¹.

C'est donc dans la conviction que notre pali est une fonction de celui du 12^{me} siècle — et que la connaissance de la philologie birmane et singalaise de ladite époque est indispensable à qui voudra remonter, à travers la recension Buddhaghosa-Dhammapāla, à un pali d'intérêt linguistique —, que j'ai entrepris l'étude de la norme palie enseignée par Aggavaṃsa dans les trois volumes qui forment la Saddanīti:

la Padamālā, qui se présente sous la forme modeste d'une *vr̥tti* de la racine *bhu sattūyaṇi*, mais qui n'est rien de moins qu'une morphologie complète du pali, étude serrée des *uayas*² du Buddhavacana et critique assez sévère des préceptes de Kaccāyana (*Rūpasiddhi*, *Mukhamattadīpanī*, *Niruttipiṭaka*, *Cullanīrutti* et *Mahānīrutti*) ainsi que de certains sanscritismes qui se sont introduits dans la littérature médiévale depuis Buddhaghosa jusqu'à l'auteur du Mahābodhivaṃsa —

la Dhātumālā, *dhātupāṭha* en huit *gaṇas* [bhū, rudh, div, su, kī, gah, tan, cur] avec une *vr̥tti* faite de citations canoniques et de *kārikās* lexicographiques —

la Suttamālā, qui résume le "cours complet" sous la forme traditionnelle d'un *suṭrapāṭha*, en ajoutant un chapitre important sur les *uṇasargas* et les *nīpātas*.

Ma première connaissance d'une Saddanīti complète date de 1920, où la Bibliothèque d'India Office m'accorda le prêt, à Stockholm, d'un manuscrit birman (B^m) de date assez récente mais qui représente néanmoins une tradition indépendante de l'influence du Nissaya (ns). C'est après avoir copié ce manuscrit, dont les lacunes, simples homoeoteleuta, présentaient

¹ Abhidhanappadīpika-sūci, Colombo 1893.

² Il fallait étudier à part la notion de *uaya*, présente déjà dans les vers-programmes de Buddhaghosa [Sv t. 8, Sp t. 9 *etc.*], fondamentale pour le système de la Saddanīti [Franke Gesch. u. Kritik p. 45 n. 1].

peu de difficultés, et après avoir identifié la plupart des citations canoniques¹, que j'eus l'occasion de collationner une édition singalaise (C^c) assez correcte mais dépourvue d'appareil critique. Les sondages faits ensuite dans un manuscrit singalais (C^p) et dans un fragment birman (B^h) ont montré que le texte de la Saddanīti est resté remarquablement un, ou bien que tous nos manuscrits dérivent d'une recension peu antérieure au début du 19^{me} siècle, et que, en confrontant le groupe C^cB^m avec le Nissaya (dont dépend l'édition birmane B^e), on aura produit toute la documentation qui puisse intéresser l'établissement du texte de la Padamālā et de la Suttamālā, ouvrages dogmatiques et schématiques qui se conservent et se corrigent par eux-mêmes en vertu de la logique interne, tandis que la Dhātumālā, dont la nature lexicographique comporte bien des fautes de copiste, aurait profité d'une vérification faite sur les manuscrits de Rangoon et de Bangkok.

Le Nissaya que j'ai connu d'abord (en 1923) dans un manuscrit de la Bibliothèque Nationale (ns^p), ne se borne pas à faire le mot à mot birman, en employant souvent une glose paliée comme intermédiaire; l'intérêt de cet ouvrage du 19^{me} siècle² consiste en de nombreux renvois précis aux textes cités par Aggavaṃsa d'une façon sommaire, en des parallèles empruntés parfois à la littérature postérieure à la Saddanīti, enfin en des remarques critiques où l'on ne se refuse pas à relever des inexactitudes chez Aggavaṃsa.

Si j'ai rempli mes notes de renvois à "ns", je n'ai

¹ A l'aide du Nissaya on a trouvé la source de quelques autres; toutefois j'ai dû marquer plusieurs citations de "—", et ce n'est qu'au cours de l'impression que j'ai pu apporter les précisions qui suivent: p. 21 n. 2: Nidd I 456²; 21 n. 5: Uda 24² etc.; 31 n. 22: Vin III 26³, 35 n. 2: J IV 494²; 44 n. 1: Vin I 312¹⁵; 52 n. 3: Dhpa III 131¹³—132¹; 54 n. 4: Abhidh-av v. 324^{ab}; 67 n. 3: Vibha 45¹¹; 68 n. 7: Yam I 3⁴; 76 n. 5: vide Kev 279; 80 n. 1: Dhp 96⁴; 105 n. 8: Rūp 64; 118 n. 12: Mp I 149²¹; 119 n. 11: cf. Sv ad D II 20⁶; 120 n. 3 après thāmasā: [J III 334²]; 124 n. 3: Ap 422²³; 150 n. 4 après Nās nhuik: [Mmd 31]; 180 n. 10: cf. Ja IV 236²¹, p. 223²⁻⁴ < Rūp 231, p. 224²⁹⁻³⁰ < Rūp 150; 231 n. 4: Vjb ad Sp I 189²¹ < Kaś II 3: 36; p. 240¹⁴ cf. dhīyutaṃ Sacc 125^d; p. 259⁵⁻⁹: D I 2¹⁰, D III 211¹⁵—271¹⁰.

² Sakkarāj 1194 (Padamālānissaya) — 1196 (Dhātumālā) — 1203 (Suttamālā, "en 90 jours seulement").

pourtant pas reconnu tout ce que je dois à l'érudit et exact Nissayakāra et à la tradition birmane en général. Je ne puis finir sans remercier bien sincèrement MM Maung Tin et G H Luce qui ont tout fait pour me faciliter l'accès aux sources birmanes, et Madame Rhys Davids qui, dès le début, a suivi avec tant de sympathie mes essais de philologie traditionnelle.

La libéralité de notre Université et la confiance de la Société Royale des Lettres de Lund, que je remercie bien respectueusement dans les personnes de MM Axel Moberg et Martin P Nilsson, m'ont permis de publier au cours des années 1928—31 les trois volumes de la Saddanīti. C'est à la fin de l'ouvrage — après l'*index locorum* et l'exposé des principes de critique verbale qui résultent de l'étude de notre texte —, que j'entends rendre compte de mes dettes de reconnaissance envers les savants et les institutions qui m'ont aidé généreusement, en Scandinavie et ailleurs. Qu'il suffise de nommer ici mes chers maîtres MM Dines Andersen, Sylvain Lévi et A Foucher, et parmi les plus jeunes, ceux de mon âge mais mes maîtres tout de même, Poul Tuxen, Jules Bloch et Jean Przyluski.

Kummelnäs, Bo Stockholms lan, le 25 août 1928.

Helmer Smith

REMARQUES TECHNIQUES

Sd: Saddanāṭi [115¹⁰ = renvoi (page et ligne) à cette édition de la Padamālā; † 1099 = renvoi à la vṛtti de la racine 1099 (*sumbha pakāre*) dans la Dhātumālā; § 194 = renvoi au sūtra 194 (*avīsadam illhiliṅgaṃ*; numérotation de l'édition C^e) et à sa vṛtti dans la Suttamālā]¹.

Kc(v): Kaccāyana(vutti), numéros des sūtras de 1 jusqu'à 675; pour concordance avec l'éd. Senart; v. CPD (A critical Pali Dictionary, Copenh. 1926 p. XX); notez les *pakkhepakas* (de Mmd): 317^{a-v}, aa-dd.

Mg(v): Moggallāna(vutti), numéros des sūtras selon Maudgalyāyanaapañcikaṇḍīpikaya, ed. Dharmārāma, Colombo 1896. On comptera comme VII^{me} kaṇḍa le Nvādimoggallāna, traité des uṇādi, prévu par Mg (V 69), sinon formulé par lui, commenté par Saṃgharakkhita (cf. Piṭakat-samuiṇ³ § 389), Bibl. Nat. Fonds Pali 702. On se propose de donner en appendice à l'édition de la Suttamālā (Sd III) les sūtrapāṭhas de Kc et de Mg suivis des concordances de leurs "kaumudīs" (Rūpasiddhi, Balāvatāra; Payogasiddhi, Padasādhana).

Je n'ai d'ailleurs dévié du système du CPD qu'en appliquant, pour les quatre nikāyas (Dīgha, Majjhima, Saṃyutta, Aṅguttara), les abréviations du PED (Pali English Dictionary de PTS), à savoir D, M, S, A, et en écrivant Vm (= Visuddhimagga) au lieu de Vism.

En transcrivant le birman littéraire on se conformera à la méthode d'Epigraphia Birmanica (EB I p. 8—15), malgré

¹ On citera aussi la Dhātumālā et la Suttamālā en renvoyant à la page (et à la ligne) de l'édition singalaise ("C^e 750¹⁰"), dont les pages seront marquées dans notre édition de la Saddanāṭi (II) III.

les réserves qu'on pourrait faire; et on écrira le pali à la manière qui est conventionnelle depuis Fausbøll, en employant ainsi, pour des raisons d'uniformité lexicographique, certaines graphies néo-singalaises comme *zy* au lieu de *by* (v. Trenckner Milinda p. VI + 119 n. c, 120, n. 8). La ponctuation à l'euro-péenne n'est pas une conséquence nécessaire de l'emploi de l'alphabet latin; on se demande si nos éditeurs de textes canoniques n'auraient pas dû suivre l'exemple de Léon Féer qui a conservé dans son *Samyutta* le système logique et précis des *daṇḍas* birmans, et l'on déplore vivement qu'aucun des spécialistes en pali indo-chinois n'ait consenti à renseigner ses confrères moins heureux sur la valeur exacte de la colométrie des manuscrits en *mul*¹ dans ses rapports avec la récitation vivante²; toutefois en préparant les périodes d'Aggavaṃsa pour la lecture rapide et visuelle des occidentaux on ne saurait renoncer à l'habitude de séparer les unités syntactiques par virgules, et on a même renchéri par une innovation: le point en haut ' marquant surtout les incidentes ajoutées en fin de phrase ("Schleppen" dans la terminologie de Delbrück), notamment les *hetu* à l'ablatif avec les mots qui en dépendent. Le lecteur est prié d'excuser l'usage de quelques signes conventionnels et de quelques expédients typographiques:

- [ca] élément de texte considéré superflu par l'éditeur
 {ca' » » ajouté » »
 (ca) » » » qui ne se trouve pas dans les
 meilleures sources, mais qui semble nécessaire
 (= bonne conjecture d'âge récent)
 ... (dans une citation) coupure faite par Aggavaṃsa;
 l'éditeur ne se permet aucun raccourcissement
 Tattha dhātū ti: pratika (ou mot important)
dhātusaddo: le mot "dhātu"
dhātum, dhātuyo: paradigme (ou exemple formé par les
 grammairiens)
 Yaṃ evaṃ .. début d'un pūrvapakṣa
 Saccam .. » » uttarapakṣa.

¹ L'usage analogue de l'espace: Lüders, *Kalpanāmaṇḍitikā* p. 15—16.

² M. Poul Tuxen vient de publier (*Festschrift Jacobi* p. 98—102) de belles remarques générales qui laissent espérer une étude des détails.

SOURCES DU TEXTE

- C^s: édition singalaise: *The Mahāsaddanīti, an advanced grammar of the Pāli language by Aggavaṇṣa mahāthera* (Aggapaṇḍita III of Burma), revised and edited by Arug-goḍa Seelānanda Thera, Colombo 1909; pp. CIII (introduction en anglais et en pali, table des matières, index des racines et des sūtras) ÷ pp. 814 (texte).
- C^p: manuscrit singalais; Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale, Fonds Pali 537; manuscrit assez récent, qui est sans doute la copie immédiate d'un manuscrit birman.
- B^e: édition birmane en trois volumes: n^o 220 sqq des Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press series; vol I: *Arimaddana mañ so Pugam prañ Kyacva mañ³ lak thak nikāyaṇṇavapāragū phrac to² mū so Aggavaṇṣasamahāther prū cī rañ ap so Saddanīti-padamālāpāṭh pālīchara charā Nvan¹ charā Bho² charā Sin⁴ tui¹ kri³ krap prañ chañ sañ*. Rangoon 1281 (1919). [vol II ajoute un index des racines, vol III un sūtrapāṭha détaché].
- B^h: fragment contenant une partie de la Padamālā (foll. ka-khai, khau-gī, gaṃ-ghau, ghaḥ-ña), 5 (50,5 cm, 9 ll. 96 akṣ; comme le manuscrit appartient aux héritiers de B St Hilaire, qui n'ont pas voulu s'en défaire, je ne cite que les variantes du 1^{er} chapitre pour indiquer l'importance probable de ces feuilles d'aspect ancien.
- B^m: manuscrit birman; Londres, India Office Library (Mandalay Collection), Sakkarāj 1240 (1878), complet: foll. ka-hī, 6 (49,9 cm, 11 ll. 100 akṣ; étiquette «écriture de Fausboll, cf. JPTS 1896); Gram. 159 Saddanītipakarapa Pāli.
- ns: Saddanītinisāya par Cakkindābhisiri-Saddhammadhaja-mahādhammarājādhirājaguru-mahāthera (cf. ci-dessous p. 314 n. c et Piṭakat-samuñḥ³ § 937—939);
- ns^p = manuscrit en quatre volumes, Paris Bibliothèque Nationale: Fonds Pali 691 (Padamālā, 693 (Dhātumālā), 690 ÷ 694 (Suttamālā); consulté pour Sd 1¹—114^{2b}, 208^{1a}—314⁶ et 11—200.
- ns^e = édition de Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press, Rangoon 1923, consultée pour le reste de la Saddanīti; on a adopté pour le birman l'orthographe de l'édition imprimée.

Dhīrehi ^a magganāyena yena Buddhena desitaṃ	
sitaṃ dhammam idh' aññāya ^b ñāyate amataṃ padaṃ,	1
taṃ namitvā mahāvīraṃ sabbaññuṃ lokanāyakaṃ	
mahākāruṇikaṃ seṭṭhaṃ visuddhaṃ suddhidāyakaṃ,	2 5
Saddhammañ c'assa pūjetvā suddhaṃ santam asaṃkhatam	
atakkāvacaraṃ suṭṭhu vibhattaṃ madhuraṃ sivaṃ,	3
Samghassa c'añjaliṃ katvā puññakkhettassa tādino	
sīlasamādhipaññādivisuddhagaṇajotino ^c	4
namassanādipuññassa katassa ratanattaye	10
tejasāhaṃ pahantvāna antarāye asesato	5
lokanītiyiyattassa satthu saddhammanītino	
sāsanatthaṃ pavakkhāmi saddanītim anākulam.	6
Āsavakkhayalābhena hoti sāsanasampadā,	
āsavakkhayalābho ca saccādhigamahetuko,	7 15
saccādhigamaṇaṃ tañ ca paṭipattissitaṃ mataṃ,	
paṭipatti ca sā kāmam pariyattiparāyaṇā ^d ,	8
pariyattābhiyuttānaṃ viditvā saddalakkhaṇaṃ	
yasmā na hoti sammoho akkharesu padesu ca,	9
yasmā cāmohabhāvena akkharesu padesu ca	20
pāliyatthaṃ vijānanti viññū sugatasāsane,	10
pāliyatthāvbodhena yoniso satthu sāsane	
sappaññā ^e paṭipajjanti paṭipattim atanditā ^f ,	11
yoniso paṭipajjītvā dhammaṃ lokuttaraṃ varaṃ	
pāpuṇanti visuddhāya sīlādipaṭipattiyā,	12 25
tasmā tadatthikā suddhaṃ nayaṃ ^g nissāya viññūnaṃ	
bhaññamānaṃ mayā ^h saddanītiṃ gaṇhantu sādhuṃ.	13

¹Dhātū dhātūhi nipphannarūpāni ca, ²salakkhaṇa sandhi, ³nāmādibhedo ca, ⁴padānaṃ tu vibhatti ca, 14

¹ (25—C^e 530¹²). ² (§ 1—191). ³ (§ 192—1347). ⁴ (C^e 771²⁰—795²¹)

^a C^e p vīrehi. ^b C^p dhammavidhiṃ ñāya. ^c C^p "paññābhi visuddha".

^d B^m "parāyaṇaṃ. ^e C^e p sādhaṇo. ^f ita C^e; Beh (ns) atandikā (B^m oiko).

^g C^p suddhanayaṃ, B^h suddhinayaṃ. ^h C^e Maha-

¹pālinayādayo ce evam ettha nānappakārato
sāsanassōpakārāya bhavissati vibhāvanā.

15

(PADAMĀLĀ)

I.

5 Tattha dhātū ti ken' atthena dhātu: sakattham pi dhāreti
ti dhātu, ²atthātisayayogato parattham pi dhāreti ti dhātu,
³visatiyā upasaggesu yena kenaci upasaggena^a atthavisesakā-
raṇena paṭibaddhā^b atthavisesam pi dhāreti ti dhātu, 'ayaṃ
imissā attho, ayam ito paccayo paro' ti ādinā anekappakārena
10 paṇḍitehi dhāriyati esā ti pi dhātu, vidahanti viduno etāya
saddanipphattiṃ ayalohādimayaṃ^c ayalohādidhātuhi viyā^d ti^d
pi dhātu; evaṃ tāva *dhātusaddass*' attho veditabbo.

⁴*Dhātusaddo* jīnamate itthilīngattane mato,

satthe pullīngabhāvasmīṃ, Kaccāyanamate dvisu; 16

15 atha vā jīnamate ⁵"tato Gotamidhātūni" ti ettha *dhātusaddo*
līṅgavipallāse vattati ⁶"pabhatāni vanāni cā" ti ettha *pab-*
batasaddo viya; na paṇ' ettha vattabbaṃ 'atthivācakattā na-
pumsakaniddeso' ti^e atthivācakatte pi ⁷"dhātuyo" ti itthilīṅga-
dassanato.

20 *Bhuvādayo*^c saddā dhātavo, seyyathidaṃ: ⁸*bhū i ku ke*
phakka^f *taka taki suka* icc ādayo. Gaṇato te atthavidhā:
bhuvādigāṇo rudhādigāṇo divādigāṇo svādigāṇo kiyādigāṇo
gahādigāṇo tanādigāṇo curādigāṇo cā ti. Idāni tesam vika-
raṇasaññite paccaye dassessāma. Anekavidhā hi paccayā
25 nānappakāresu nāmanāma-kitanāma-samāsanāma-taddhitanām'-
ākhyātesu pavattanato, saṃkhepato pana duvidhā va: nāma-
paccayo ākhyātapaccayo cā ti. Tatrā pi ākhyātapaccayā
duvidhā^g vikaṇapaccaya-novikaṇapaccayavasena. Tattha

¹ (C^{CP} 795²²—813²⁶). ² (45¹). ³ (C^{CP} 773—778). ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 8 s. v.
yāgu, etc. ⁵ Ap 542²³ (Thā 156¹³). ⁶ Dh^p 188^b. ⁷ Pj II 194⁷. ⁸ (V¹—8).

^a C^{CP} om. ^b C^{CP} paṭibaddham. ^c (C^{CP} om). ^d B^m om. ^e Edd. et
codices fere ubique bhūvādayo (cf. Pāṇ I 3, 1, Mmd 459 etc.); sed vide 9².
^f vide 15; B^h thakka; C^{CP}B^mns takka, B^k kakka, (C^{CP} bhū i ku ke taṇa taṇa
dhā ti suṇa icc ādayo). ^g C^{CP}B^h "paccayo duvidho.

vikaraṇapaccayo *akārādisattarasavidho*, agahitagahaṇena pan-
narasavidho ca; novikaraṇapaccayo pana ¹*kha-cha-sādinēka-*
vidho. Ye rūpanipphattiyā upakārakā atthavisesassa jotakā vā
ajotakā vā lopaniyā va alopaniyā vā, te saddā paccayā.

Paṭicca kāraṇaṃ taṃ taṃ ²enti ti paccayātha vā 5

paṭicca saddanipphatti ito eti ti paccayā. 17

Nāmikappaccayānaṃ yo vibhāgo āvihessati

Nāmakappe yato, tasmā na taṃ vitthārayāmaṃ; 18

yo novikaraṇānaṃ tu paccayānaṃ vibhāgato^a,

so pan' Akhyātakappasmim^b vitthārenāgamissati ti. 19 10

Icc anekavidhesu paccayesu vikaraṇapaccayā nāma ime ti
sallakkhetabbā kathāṃ: ³*bhuvādigāṇato* appaccayo hoti kattari,
rudhādigāṇato akār'-ivaṇṇ'-ekār'-okārappaccayā honti kattari
pubbe^c majjhathāne niggahitāgamo ca, *divādigāṇato yappaccayo*
hoti kattari, *svādigāṇato mu-ṇā-uṇāpaccayā* honti kattari, *kīvādi-* 15
gaṇato nāpaccayo hoti kattari, *gahādigāṇato ppa-ṇhāpaccayā*
honti kattari, *tanādigāṇato o-yirappaccayā* honti kattari, *curādi-*
gaṇato ṇe-ṇayappaccayā honti^d kattari:

akāro ca, *ivaṇṇo* ca, *e-okārā* ca, *yo* tathā,

^e *mu ṇā uṇā* ca, *nā*, *ppa-ṇh'*, *o-yirā*, *ṇe-ṇayapaccayā* 20 20

agahitagahaṇena evaṃ pannarasēritā

vikaraṇavhayā ete paccayā ti vibhāvaye. 21

Ye evaṃ niddiṭṭhehi vikaraṇappaccayehi tadaññehi ca sap-
paccayā atthavidhā dhātugaṇā suttantesu bahūpakārā, tesv
āyaṃ^e *bhuvādigāṇo*: 25

1. **Bhū sattāyaṃ.** *Bhūdhātu* vijjāmanatāyaṃ vattati. Sakam-
mikākammikāsu^f dhātusu ayaṃ akammikā^g dhātu, na pana
⁴"dhammabhūto" ti ādisu ⁵pattiatthavācikā^h aparā *bhūdhātu*
viya sakammikā; eṣā "hi *pari-abhi*ādihi upasaggehi yuttā yeva
sakammikā bhavati, na *u-pa-parā-pātu*ādihi upasagga-nipātehi 30
yuttā pi; ato imissā siddhāni rūpāni dvīdha ñeyyāni: akamma-
kapadāni sakammakapadāni cā ti. Tatra *bhavati ubbhavati*

¹ § 905—910, Kc 435. ² (cf. Vm 526²⁵). ³ Kev 447—454. ⁴ M I 111¹³.

⁵ V 1555. ^e hi = viseso, ns.

^f ita CpB^{chms} (ns: to-paccāṇ³ kā⁴ paccatta nhuik sak); leg vibhāgako?

^g CpB^{chms} 'kappamhi. ^c B^m pubba- (vide Kev 448). ^d B^m curādigāṇato yappaccayo hoti. ^e Cp teṣv āyaṃ. ^f B^m sakammikāsu ^g B^m ayaṃ vākam-
mikā. ^h B^m pattivācika.

samubbhavati pabhavati parābhavati sambhavati vibhavati · *bhoti saubhoti*^a *vibhoti*, *pātubhavati pātubbhavati*^b · *pātubhoti* imāni akammakapadāni. Ettha *pātu* iti nipāto, so *āvibhavati tirobhavati* ti ādisu *āvi-tironipātā* viya *bhūdhātuto* nipphan-
 5 *nākhyātasaddassa* n'eva visesakaro na ca^c sakammakattasādhako; *u* ice ādayo upasaggā, te pana visesakarū na sakammakattasādhakā^d. Yesam attho kamma sambandhaniyo na hoti, tūni padāni akammakāni. Akammakapadānaṃ yatharahaṃ sakammakākammakavasena attho^d kathetabbo. *Paribhoti*
 10 *paribhavati abhibhoti abhibhavati adhibhoti adhibhavati atibhoti*. *atibhavati anubhoti anubhavati samanubhoti samanubhavati abhisambhoti abhisambhavati* imāni sakammakapadāni. Ettha *pari* ice ādayo upasaggā, te *bhūdhātuto* nipphannākhyātasaddassa visesakarū c'eva sakammakattasādhakā ca. Yesam attho kam-
 15 mena sambandhaniyo, tāni padāni sakammakāni^e. Sakammakapadānaṃ^f sakammakavasena attho kathetabbo, kvaci cākammakavasena^g pi. Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Uddeso 'yaṃ.

Tatra bhavatī ti hoti^h vijjati paññāyati sarūpaṃ labhati;
 20 ubbhavati ti uppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; samubbhavati ti samuppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; pabhavati ti hoti sambhavati, atha vā pabhavatī ti yato kutoci sandatiⁱ na vicchijjati avicchinnaṃ hoti taṃ taṃ thānaṃ visarati; parābhavati ti parābhavo hoti vyasanam āpajjati avuddhiṃ^j pāpuṇāti; sam-
 25 bhavatī ti suṭṭhu^k bhavati vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjati; vibhavati ti ucchijjati vinassati vipajjati, visesato vā bhavati sampajjati; bhoti sambhoti vibhoti ti imāni *bhavati sambhavati vibhavati* ti imehi yathākkamaṃ samānaniddesani; pātubhavati ti pakāsati dissati paññāyati pākaṭaṃ hoti, pā-
 30 tubbhavati pātubhoti ti imāni *pātubhavati* ti iminā samānaniddesāni. Evaṃ akammakapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ^l sakammakākammakavasena atthakathanaṃ dātṭhabbaṃ, evaṃ uttaratrā pi aññesam pi^m akammakapadānaṃ. *Paribhotidukādisu* pana sattuśu dukesu yathākkamaṃ dve dve padāni sama-

^a Bm om. ^b CP om. ^c CP n'eva. ^d CP sakammakattasādhakā. ^e Bh sakammakavasenaattho. ^f CP sakammakapadāni. ^g CP om, C^c tesam. ^h C^cB^c kvaci akamm^o. ⁱ C^cB^m bhoti. ^j C^c samsandati. ^k (CP avadḍham). ^l Bm suṭṭhum. ^m CPBh om

natthāni, tasmā dve dve padāni^a yeva^b gahetvā niddisissama.
 Tatra paribhoti paribhavatī ti param himsati pīleti, atha
 vā hīleti avajānāti; abhibhoti abhibhavatī ti param ajjhot-
 tharati maddati; adhibhoti adhibhavatī ti param abhimad-
 ditvā bhavati attano vasaṃ vattāpeti; atibhoti atibhavatī 5
 ti param atikkamitvā bhavati; anubhoti anubhavatī ti sukha-
 dukkhaṃ vedeti paribhuñjati sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī hoti;
 samanubhoti samanubhavatī ti sukhadukkhāṃ suṭṭhu vedeti
 suṭṭhu paribhuñjati suṭṭhu sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī hoti; abhi-
 sambhoti abhisambhavatī ti param ajjhottharati maddati. 10
 Evaṃ sakammakapadānaṃ sakammakavasena atthakathanāṃ
 daṭṭhabbaṃ, katthaci pana 'gacchatī' ti 'pavattatī' ti evaṃ
 akammakavasena pi; evaṃ uttaratrā pi aññesaṃ sakamma-
 kapadānaṃ

appaccayo paro hoti bhūvādigaṇato sati

15

suddhakattukiriyākhyāne sabbadhātukanissite.

22

Ayaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.

Bhāveti vibhāveti sambhāveti paribhāveti evaṃ hetukattu-
 kiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Ekakammavaseṇ' esam^c attho gahe-
 tabbo, pacchimassa pana dvikammakavasena pi. *Paribhāvāpeti* 20
abhibhāvāpeti anubhāvāpeti evaṃ pi hetukattukiriyāpadāni bha-
 vanti. Dvikammakavaseṇ' esam attho gahetabbo. Icc evaṃ
 dvidhā hetukattukiriyāpadāni ñeyyāni, aññāni pi gahetabbāni.
 Tatra bhāveti ti puggalo bhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci bhāveti
 āsevati bahulikaroti, atha vā bhāveti ti vaḍḍheti; vibhāveti 25
 ti vibhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci vibhāveti visesena bhāveti, vi-
 vidhena vā ākārena bhāveti bhāvayati vaḍḍheti, atha vā
 vibhāveti ti abhāveti antaradhāpeti; sambhāveti ti yassa
 kassaci guṇaṃ sambhāveti sambhāvayati suṭṭhu pakāseti uk-
 kaṃseti; paribhāveti ti paribhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci paribhā- 30
 veti paribhāvayati samantato vaḍḍheti, evaṃ ekakammaka-
 vasena attho gahetabbo, atha vā paribhāveti ti vāsetabbaṃ
 vatthum paribhāveti paribhāvayati vaseti gandhaṃ gāhāpeti,
 evaṃ dvikammakavasena pi attho gahetabbo; paribhāvāpeti
 ti puggalo puggalena sapattaṃ paribhāvāpeti himsāpeti, atha 35
 vā paribhāvāpeti ti hīlāpeti avajānāpeti; abhibhāvāpeti

^a Bm om. samānatthāni tasmā dve dve padāni. ^b Cp om. ^c CPB^c eka-
 kammakavaseṇ' esam.

ti puggalo puggalena sapattam abhibhāvāpeti aṭṭhottharāpeti;
anubhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sampattim anubhāvāpeti
paribhojeti.

- Payutto kattunā yoge^a tṭhito yevāppadhāniye
5 kriyam sādheti, etassa dīpakam sāsane padam 23
karaṇavacanam yeva yebhuyyena padissati;
ākhyāte kāritaṭṭhānam sandhāya kathitam idam, 24
na nāme kāritaṭṭhānam ¹"bodhetā" iti ādikam;
²"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" icc ādini padāni ca

- 10 āharitvāna dipeyya payogakusalo budho. 25
Tatr' idam^b karaṇavacanam kammattadīpakam. Upayoga-
sāmivacanāni pi taddīpakāni yojetabbāni, katham: paribhāvāpeti
ti puggalo puggalam sapattam paribhāvāpeti; tathā paribha-
vāpeti ti puggalo puggalassa sapattam paribhāvāpeti, sesāni
15 nayānusārena niddisittabbāni. Evaṃ sabbān' etāni karaṇōpayoga-
sāmivacanāni kammattadīpakāni^c yeva honti, tasmā dvikam-
makavasen' attho gahetabbo. Ayam hetukattukiriyaṇapadānam
niddeso.

- Bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhibhāvīyate anu-*
20 *bhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhibhāvīyate anubhāvīyate* evaṃ kammūno
kiriyaṇapadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · pari-*
bhāvīyate abhibhāvīyate anubhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhibhāvī-
yate anubhāvīyate ti. Ettha kammūno kiriyaṇapadāni yeva kamma-
kattuno kiriyaṇapadāni katvā yojetabbāni, viṣum hi kammakattuno
25 kiriyaṇapadāni na labbhanti. Tatra bhāvīyate ti bhāvetabbam
yam kiñci puggalena bhāvīyate āsevīyate bahulikariyate, atha
vā bhāvīyate ti vadḍhīyate; vibhāvīyate ti vibhāvetabbam
yam kiñci puggalena vibhāvīyate viśesena bhāvīyate vividhena
vā ākārena bhāvīyate vadḍhīyate, atha vā vibhāvīyate ti abhā-
30 vīyate antaradhāpiyate; paribhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena
paribhāvīyate himsiyate^d, atha vā paribhāvīyate ti hīṇīyate
avajāṇīyate; abhibhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena abhibhāvīyate
aṭṭhotthariyate abhimaddīyate; anubhāvīyate ti sampatti pug-
galena anubhāvīyate paribhuñṇīyate; paribhāvīyate ti ādini tīpi

¹ Nidd I 457²¹. ² A I 48⁹, Mp.

^a CPBh yo ve. ^b Bh Tatra, CP Yatra (*om.* idam). ^c CP kammadīpa-
kāni, Bh kammakadīpakāni ^d CP hīṇīyate (*cf.* 5³)

paribhaviyate ti ādihi tīhi samānaniddesāni, sesāni pana yathā-vuttehi. Yaṃ kammam eva padhānato gahetvā niddisiyati padam, taṃ kammattadīpakam. Tasmā kattari ekavacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammam bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadam dissati, yadi pan' 5 ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ñeva; tathā kattari bahuvacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammam ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadam dissati, yadi pana bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ñeva, katham: *bhikkhunā dhammo bhaviyate* ¹ *bhikkhunā dhammā* 10 *bhaviyante* ² *bhikkhūhi dhammo bhaviyate* ³ *bhikkhūhi dhamma bhaviyante* ti. Iminā nayena sabbattha kammuno kiriyāpadesu vohāro kātabbo. Yasmim pana kammuno kiriyāpade kammattadīpake kammabhūta^a ev' atthassa kattubhāvaparikappo hoti, taṃ kammakattutthadīpakam^a; taṃ kammuno kiriyāpadato 15 visum na labbhati; ayam pan' ettha atthaviññāpane payogaranā: *sayam eva paribhaviyate* ⁴ *dubbhāsitaṃ bhayaṃ bālo* ⁵ *tappaccayā aññehi paribhuto pi, sayam eva abhībhaviyate pāpakaṃ* ⁶ *niraye* ⁷ *nirayapālehi abhībhūto pi tathārupassa kammassa sayam* 20 *eva kaḷo kariyate* ti ādisu viya sukhābhisaṃkharāṇiyatā labbhat' eva, tato kammakattutā ca. Ayam kammuno kiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.

Bhuyate bhaviyate ubbhaviyate evaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhuyate bhaviyyate ubbhaviyyate* ti. 25 Tatra, yathā^c *ṭhiyate* ti^d padassa *ṭhāna* ti bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchanti, evaṃ *bhūyate* ti ādinam pi *bhavaṇa* ti ādinā bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchitabbam. Yathā ca *ṭhānaṃ ṭhīti bhavanan* ti ādihi bhāvavācaka⁸ kitantanāmapadehi saddhiṃ sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanam icchanti, na tathā *ṭhiyate* 30 *bhūyate* ti ādihi bhāvavācaka⁸ khyātapadehi saddhiṃ sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanā icchitabbā ⁹ *sambandhe pavattachattṭhiyantasadehi asambandhanīyattā ākhyātikapadānaṃ*. Yasmim payoge yaṃ kammuno kiriyāpadena samānagatikam katvā vinā kammena niddisiyati kiriyāya padam^e, kattuvācakupadam pana 35

¹ (Sn 657d). ² cf. § 162.

^a (Bh kammakattatthadīpakam). ^b (Bh niraye). ^c Cp om. ^d Bc om.

^e C^eB^e kiriyāpadam.

paccattavacanena vā karaṇavacanena vā niddisiyati, taṃ
 tattha bhāvatthadipakaṃ, na hi sabbathā kattāraṃ anissāya
 bhāvo pavattati. Evaṃ sante pi bhāvo nāma kevalo bhavana-
 lavana-pacanādiko dhātuattho^a yeva. Akkharacintakā pana
 5 *ḥhiyate*^b *bhūyate* ti ādisu bhāvavisesu karaṇavacanam eva
 payuñjanti ¹"nanu nāma pabbañjiteṇa sunivatthena bhavitabbaṃ
 supārutena^c ākappasampannenā" ti ādisu viya; tasmā tesam
 mate *leua ubbhaviyate* ti karaṇavacanena yojetabbaṃ, jīnamate
 pana ²"so bhūyate" ti ādinā paccattavacanen' eva. Sacca-
 10 saṃkhepappakarāṇe hi Dhammapālācariyena, Niddesapāḷiyaṃ
 pana Dhammasenāpatinā, Dhajaggasutte Bhagavatā ca bhāva-
 padaṃ paccattavacanāpekkhavasen' uccāritam^d.

- Kathito Saccasaṃkhepe paccattavacanena ve
³"bhūyate" iti saddassa sambandho bhāvadipano, 26
 15 Niddesapāḷiyaṃ ³"rūpaṃ vibhoti vibhaviyati"
 iti dassanato vā pi paccattavacanam thiraṃ^e, 27
 tathā Dhajaggasuttante munināhacca bhāsīte
⁴"so pahiyissati" iti pāḷidassanato pi ca. 28
 Pāramitānubhāvena mahesīnaṃ va dehato^f
 20 santi nipphādanā, n'eva sakkaṭādivaco^g viya. 29
 Paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam
 ekavacanikaṃ^h c' eva^h bahuvacanikaṃ pi ca
 kātabbam iti no khanti parassapadaādike. 30
 Tasmā *rupaṃ vibhaviyati · rūpāni vibhaviyanti, tvaṃ vibhavi-*
 25 *yasi · tulle vibhaviyatha, ahaṃ vibhaviyāmi · mayaṃ vibha-*
viyāma, rūpaṃ vibhaviyate · rūpāni vibhaviyante icc evamādi
 jīnavacanānurūpato yojetabbaṃ. Atrāyaṃⁱ padasodhanā:
Ṭbhaviyati ti idaṃ kammapadasamānakaṃ^j
 na ca kammapadaṃ nā pi kammakattupadādikaṃ. 31
 30 Yadi kammapadaṃ etaṃ, paccattavacanam pana
 kammaṃ dīpeyya karaṇavacanam^k kattudipakaṃ; 32
 yadi kammakattupadaṃ, ⁵*pīyate* ti padaṃ viya
 siyā sakammakaṃ, n'etaṃ tathā hoti ti dīpaye; 33

¹ S I 219¹. ² Saccas 63^d. ³ Nidd I 279¹. ⁴ S I 219⁴. ⁵ (7²⁰).

^a Cp dhātuvattho. ^b Cp bhaviyate. ^c Cp supārūpitena. ^d Bm uccāro, Bc uddhāro. ^e Cp varaṃ. ^f Bm mahesīnaṃ dha gehato, Bh mahesīnaṃ vaco gato, Cp mahesīnaṃ va sandhuni. ^g Cp sakkaṭādivo. ^h CpBh cā pi. ⁱ Cp tatrāyaṃ. ^j Bm kammapadasādhakaṃ. ^k Bm karaṇaṃ vacanam.

yadi kattupadaṃ etaṃ, *vibhavatī* padaṃ^a viya
 vinā yappaccayaṃ tiṭṭhe, na tathā tiṭṭhate idaṃ 34
 — na kattari *bhuvā* dinaṃ gaṇe yappaccayo ruto,
divā dinaṃ gaṇe yeva kattari samudīrito, 35
 na *bhūdhātu divā* dinaṃ dhātūnaṃ dissate gaṇe, 5
bhuvā dika-*curā* dinaṃ gaṇesu yeva dissati^b: 36
vibhaviyati iec ādo tasmā yappaccayo pana
 bhāve yevā ti viññeyyaṃ^c viññunā samayaññunā. 37
 Ettha hi pākaṭaṃ katvā bhāvakāra^a kalakkhaṇaṃ
 dassayissāma^d ahaṃ^d dāni, sakkaccaṃ me nibodhatha: 38 10
Tisso gacchati iec atra kattāraṃ kattuno padaṃ,
dhammo desiyati ec atra kamman tu kammuno padaṃ 39
 sarūpato pakāseti, tasmā te pākaṭā ubho;
 tathā *vibhaviyati* ti ādi bhāva^a padaṃ pana 40
 sarūpato na dīpeti kārakaṃ bhāvanāmakam, 15
 dabbabhūtan tu kattāraṃ pakāseti sarūpato; 41
 kattāraṃ pana dīpentaṃ kattusannissitam pi taṃ
 bhāvaṃ dīpeti, ¹sv ākāro paccayena vibhāvito 42
 — yasmā ca kattubhāvena bhāvo nāma na tiṭṭhati,
 kattā va kattubhāvena bhāvaṭṭhāne ṭhito tato. 43 20
 'Yajj evaṃ, *kattuvohāro* bhāvassa ²tu kathaṃ siyā
³"sāvakānaṃ sannipāto ahosi" iti ādisu^e 44
 iti ce, nissayānaṃ tu^e vasā nissitasambhavā
 kattutṭhāne pi bhāvassa *kattupaññatti* siṃṭhati; 45
 kārake kattukammavhe kriyāsannissaye yathā 25
 dhārenti ⁴āsana-thāli 'kriyādhāro' ti kappitā, 46
 tathā *bhāv* padaṃ dhīrā kattāraṃ bhāvanissayaṃ
 dīpayantaṃ pi kappenti¹ bhāvassa vācakaṃ¹ iti. 47
 Keci adabbabhūta^a bhāvassa⁵ ekatthito bravuṃ:
 bhāve-d-ekavaco v¹ ādipurisass⁵ eva hoti ti, 30
 pālīṃ patvāna tesaṃ tu^h vacanaṃ appamaṇakaṃ, 48
⁶"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti" iti hi

¹ = tassa vibhaviyyati ti bhāva^a padaṃ sv ākāro, ns. ² tu = codemi, ns. ³ D II 5^b. ⁴ ns: āsane nisinna saṃgho thāliyaṃ odanaṃ pacati ec ādisu. ⁵ = ta khu tañ⁵ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁶ D I 195³².

^a C^{CP} vibhāvī ti padaṃ. ^b (C^{CP} nissite). ^c C^e viññeyyo. ^d C^{CP} dassayis-sam ahaṃ. ^e C^{CP} ti. ¹ C^{CP} dīpayantaṃ pakappenti. ² B^m addabba^a. ^h G^{CP} taṃ.

- pāṭho pāvācane diṭṭho, tasmā evaṃ vademase^a: 49
 'paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam
 vacanehi yutam dvīhi icchitabban ti no ruci. 50
 Bhāve kriyāpadam nāma pāliyam atiduddasam,
 5 tasmā taggahanūpāyo vutto ettāvātā mayā ti. 51
 Ayaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadānam niddeso.
 Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni hetukattukiriyāpadāni kam-
 muno kiriyāpadāni bhāvassa kriyāpadāni cā ti catudhā, kam-
 makattukiriyāpadehi vā pañcadhā *bhūdhātuto nipphannāni*^b
 10 kiriyāpadāni nānappakārena niddiṭṭhāni. Etāni 'lokiyānam
 bhāvabhedavasena vohārabhedo hoti' ti dassanattam visum
 visum vuttāni; atthato pana kamma-kattu-bhāvakārakattaya-
 vasena tividhān' eva. Hetukattā hi suddhakattusamkhāte
 kārake tass' aṅgabhāvato saṅgaham upagacchati, tathā kam-
 15 makattā kammakārake; bhāvo pana^c kevalo, so hi gamana-
 pacana-lavanādivasenānekavidho pi kiriyāsabhāvattā bhedarahito
 kārakantaro. Evaṃ sante pi dabbasannissitattā dabbabhedena
 bhijjati, tena pāvācane bhāvavācakaṃ padam bahuvacanantam
 pi dissati. Ākhyātikapade *bhāvakārakavohāro* Niruttinayaṃ
 20 nissāya gato^d, atthato pana bhāvassa kārakatā nūpapajjati,^e so
 hi na kiñci janeti na ca kiriyāya nimittam, kiriyānimittabhāvo
 yeva hi kārakalakkhaṇam; iti mukhyato vā hetuto^c vā bhāvassa
 kārakatā na labbhati. Evaṃ sante pi so ²kāraṇamattattā kāra-
 kam; tathā hi 'karaṇam kāro kiriyā, tad eva kāraṇam' ti bhāvassa
 25 kārakatā dātṭhabbā. Yasmā pana kiriyānimittabhāvo yeva
 kārakalakkhaṇam, tasmā nāmikapade kārakalakkhaṇe *bhāva-*
kāraṇam ti vohāram pahāya kattu-kamma-karaṇa-sampadānā-
 pādānādhikaraṇānam channaṃ vatthūnaṃ *kattukāraṇam kamma-*
kāraṇam ti ādivohāro karīyati veyyākaraṇehi. Evaṃ Niruttinayaṃ
 30 nissāya vuttam bhāvakāraṇaṃ ca dve ca kamma-kattukāraṇāni
 ti kārakattayaṃ bhavati taddīpakaṃ cākhyātikapadam tikāraṇam,
 imam attham hi sandhāya vuttam ācariyehi pi
 mahāveyyākaraṇehi niruttinayadassibhi: 52
³"yaṃ tikālam tipurisaṃ kriyāvāci tikāraṇam
 35 attiliṅgaṃ^f dvivacanaṃ, tad ākhyātan ti vuccati" ti. 53

¹ (S²), ² (59 n. 2), ³ Mmd 416 (Chap Rūp ad Kc 407; vide infra 50²⁰ etc.).

^a Cp vadāmasa. ^b C¹B¹ nipphanna-. ^c Cp va. ^d Ce kato. ^e B^m hetuso. CPBem atiliṅgaṃ.

Idha bhāva-kammesu attanopadappattim^a keci akkhara-
cintakā avassam icchanti ti tesam mativibhāvanattham amhehi
bhāva-kammānaṃ kiriyāpadāni attanopadavasen' uddiṭṭhāni
c' eva niddiṭṭhāni ca; sabbāni pi pan' etāni tikārakāni kiriyā-
padāni kiriyāpadamālam icchatā parassapad'-attanopadavase- 3
na yojetabbāni. Pāliādisu hi tikārakāni kiriyāpadāni parassapad'-
attanopadavase- dvidhā ṭhitāni, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā Sa-
vatthiyaṃ viharati; ²samādhijjhānakusalo vandati lokanāyakaṃ;
³monaṃ vuccati nāṇaṃ; ⁴atthābhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti
pavuccati; ⁵kathaṃ paṭipannassa puggalassa rūpaṃ vibhoti 10
vibhaviyyati; ⁶so pahīyissati; ⁷paṇḍukambale nikkhittaṃ bhāsate
ca^b tapate ca^b; ⁸pūjako labhate pūjaṃ; ⁹puttakāmā thiyo yācaṃ
labhante^c tādisaṃ sutāṃ; ¹⁰asito tādī pavuccate^d sa brahmā;
¹¹aggijjādi pubbe va bhūyate; ¹²so^e pahīyethā pi no pi^e pa-
hīyethā" ti evaṃ dvidhā ṭhitāni. Atr' idaṃ pāliavattānaṃ: 15

tikārakāni sabbāni kiriyāpadāni pāyato
parassapadayogena dissanti piṭakattaye; 54

attanopadayuttāni cuṇṇīyesu padesu hi
atī' appāni, gāthāsu padāni 'tibahūni tu, 55

gāthāsu c' ev' itarāni cuṇṇīyesu padesu ca 20
subahūn' eva hutvāna dissanti ti pakāsaye. 56

Padānaṃ niddeso pana *tī-antī*ādīnaṃ tesam tesam vacanānam
anurūpena yojetabbo. Evaṃ tikārakakiriyaṃ padāni sarūpato
vavattānato niddesato ca veditabbāni.

Idāni nopasaggākammikādivasena *bhavatissa* dhātussa 25
vinicchayaṃ vadāma:

Nopasaggā akammā ca, sopasaggā akammikā,
sopasaggā sakammā ca iti *bhū* ti vibhāvitā; 37

— idān tu vacanaṃ ¹³"dhammabhūto, ¹⁴bhuttvā" ti ādisu
pattānubhavanattham me vivajjētvā udīritaṃ, 58 30

etena pana atthena nopasaggasakammikaṃ
gahetvā catudhā hoti iti ñeayaṃ visesato. 59

Nopasaggā akammā ca sopasaggā akammikā

¹ A I 1⁵. ² Bv I: 57^d. ³ Nidd I 57¹. ⁴ S I 87¹. ⁵ Nidd I 278¹⁹—
279¹. ⁶ S I 219⁴. ⁷ A I 181¹⁷. ⁸ J VI 14¹⁶. ⁹ Ap 532³ (Thā 146¹⁰).
¹⁰ Sn 519^d. ¹¹ Saccas 63^d. ¹² S I 219²¹. ¹³ (32⁸). ¹⁴ J III 53¹⁷.

^a Beh attanopadappattim ^b Behm om. ^c ita Bmns, CpBh labhantaṃ;
B^c labhanti (= Tha) ^d CpBh sa vuccate, B^c om. pa-. ^e Bh om

- bhuddhātū* kārīte sante ekakammā bhavanti hi^a, 60
 "bhāveti kusalaṃ dhammaṃ", *vibhāveti* t' imān' idha^b
 dassetabbāni viññūhi sāsanaññūhi sāsane. 61
 Sopasaggā sakammā *bhū*^c kārītappaccaye sati
 5 dvikammā yeva hoti^d ti nātabbam^e viññunā, kathaṃ: 62
abhibhāventi purisā purise pañajātikaṃ ·
ambhāveti puriso sampattiṃ purisaṃ iti. 63
 'Idaṃ sakammakam nāma, akammakam idaṃ' iti
 kathaṃ amhehi nātabbam vitthārena vadetha no. 64
 10 Vitthāren' eva kiṃ vattum sakkomi; ekadesato
 kathayissāmi, sakkaccaṃ vadato me nibodhatha:
 Akhyātikapadaṃ nāma duvidhaṃ samudiritam
 sakammakam akammañ ca iti viññū' vibhāvaye. 66
 Tatra yassa payogamhi padassa^f kattuno kriyā
 15 nipphādītā vinā kammaṃ na hoti, taṃ sakammakam; 67
 "pacati" ti hi vutte tu yena kenaci jantunā
 odanaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ vā kiñci vatthun ti ñāyati. 68
 Yassa pana payogamhi kammena rahitā kriyā
 padassa^f ñāyate, etaṃ akammakan ti-t-iraye^h; 69
 20 "tiṭṭhati Devadatto" ti vutte kenaci jantunā
 ḡhānaṃ va buddhivisaṃ, kammabhūtaṃ na kiñci pi. 70
 Sakammakapadaṃ tattha kattāraṃ kammam eva ca
 pakāseti yathāyogam iti viññū vibhāvaye; 71
odanaṃ pacati poso · odano paccale sayam
 25 icc udāharaṇā ñeyyā, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 72
 Akammakapadaṃ nāma kattāraṃ bhāvam eva ca
 yathārahaṃ pakāseti iti dhīro 'palakkhaye;
 kattāraṃ "tiṭṭhati" cc atra sūceti, bhāvanāmakam
 "upatṭhiyati" icc atra, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 74
 30 Evaṃ sakammakākamam nātva yojeyya buddhimā,
 tikammakañ ca jāneyya karādo kārīte sati:
savaṇṇam kaḷakaṃ poso kareti purisaṃ ti ca
puriso purise gāmaṃ rathaṃ vāheti icc api. 76

^a cf. A IV 109¹³.

^b B^c ti. ^c CP t'imāni tu. ^d C^cB^m tu. ^e C^cB^m honti. ^f CP nātabbā.
^g Bh vidvā. ^h g (Bh parassa). ^h sic vel tīrare CPB^{chmns} (ns: tīrare nhuik ta kā³
 agum; C^c akammakam it' iraye.

tani-¹jjatani^a-bhavissanti-kālātipattivāsena. ¹Tattha *tī anti, sī tha, mī ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etā vattamānavibhattiyo nāma; *tu autu, hī tha, mī ma; taṃ antaṃ, su vho, e āmase* icc etā pañcamivibhattiyo nāma; *eyya eyyūṇi, eyyāsi eyyātha,*
⁵ *eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eraṃ, etho eyyavho^b, eyyaṃ eyyānhe* icc etā sattamivibhattiyo nāma; *a u, e ttha, a mha; ttha re, ttho vho, i^c mhe* icc etā parokkhāvibhattiyo nāma; *ā ū, o ttha, a^d mha^e; ttha tthaṇi, se vhaṃ, iṃ mhase* icc etā hiyyattanivibhattiyo nāma; *ī nū, o ttha, a mha^e; ā ū, se vhaṃ, a mhe* icc etā
¹⁰ *ajjatanivibhattiyo nāma; ssati ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssāmi ssāma; ssate ssante, ssase ssape, ssaṃ ssānhe* icc etā bhavissantivibhattiyo nāma; *ssā ssaṃsu, sse ssatha, ssaṃ ssamha^f; ssatha ssaṃsu,*
ssase ssape, ssaṃ ssamhase^f icc etā kālātipattivibhattiyo nāma. Sabbāsam etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ ²yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni,
¹⁵ tāni tāni parassapadāni nāma, yāni yāni pana parāni cha padāni, tāni tāni attanopadāni nāma. Tattha parassapadāni vattamāna cha pañcamīyo cha sattamīyo cha parokkhā cha hiyyattaniyo cha ajjatanīyo cha bhavissantīyo cha kālātipattiyo cha ti attha-cattālisavidhāni^g honti, tathā itarāni, sabbāni tāni piṇḍitāni
²⁰ channavutividhāni. Parassapadānaṃ attanopadānaṃ ca ³dve dve padāni paṭhama-majjhim'-uttamapurisā nāma. Te vattamānādisu cattāro cattāro atthannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena dvattimsa, piṇḍitāni parimāṇān' eva^h. ⁴Dvīsu dvīsu padesu paṭhamam paṭhamam ekavacanaṃ, dutiyam dutiyam bahuvacanaṃ. Tatra
²⁵ vattamānavibhattinaṃ *tī anti, sī tha, mī ma* icc etāni parassapadāni, *te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etāni attanopadāni. Parassapad'-attanopadesu pi *tī anti* iti paṭhamapurisā, *sī tha* iti majjhimapurisā, *mī ma* iti uttamapurisā, *te ante* iti paṭhamapurisā, *se vhe* iti majjhimapurisā, *e mhe* iti uttamapurisā. Paṭhama-majjhim'-
³⁰ uttamapurisesu pi *tī* iti ekavacanaṃ, *anti* iti bahuvacanaṃ ti evam ekavacana-bahuvacanāni kamato ñeyyāni. Evam sesāsu vibhattisu parassapadattanopada-paṭhamamajjhimuttarapuris'-ekavacanabahuvacanāni ñeyyāni.

¹ § 896—903 (Kc 425—432). ² (Kc 408, 409), *infra* 16²⁰⁻²⁰. | 12 | 33 sq.

³ (Kc 410) *infra* 16²¹⁻²³. ⁴ *infra* 16²⁴⁻²⁰.

^a C^e oñ'-ajj^o, B^c oñ'-ajj^o. ^b B^c eyyāvho. ^c (B^c iṃ). ^d B^c aṃ. ^e C^eB^m ubique mhā. ^f C^eB^m ssāmhā (et ssāmhase) non raro. ^g C^e cattaḷisa^o. ^h sic C^eB^{mns}, leg. tap-parimāṇān' eva?

Tattha vibhattī ti ken' atthena vibhatti: kālādivasena dhātuvattham vibhajati ti vibhatti, syādihi nāmikavibhattiḥ saha sabbasaṅgāhakavasena^a pana sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe vibhajati ti vibhatti, kammādayo vā kārake ekavacana-bhuvacanavasena vibhajati ti vibhatti; vibhajitabbā nāṇena ti pi⁵ vibhatti, vibhajanti atthe¹etāyā ti pi vibhatti; atha vā sati pi jīnasāsane avibhattikaniddese sabbena sabbam vibhattiḥ vinā atthassāniddisitabbato visesena vividhena vā ākārena bhajanti sevanti nam paṇḍitā ti vibhatti. Tattha²avibhattikaniddesa-lakkhaṇam vadāma saha payoganidassanādiḥ: 10

Avibhattikaniddeso nāmikesūpalabbhati,
nākhyātesū ti viññeyyam; idam ettha nidassanam: 2
³"nigrodho va mahārukkho therā vādānam uttamo
anūnam^b anadhikañ ca^c kevalam jīnasāsanam". 2^b

Tatra therā iti avibhattiko niddeso, therānam ayan ti therō, 15
ko so: vādo, theravādo aññesaṃ vādānam uttamo ti ayam
attho veditabbo.

⁴"Kāyo te sabba sovaṇṇo" icc ādimhi pi nāmike
avibhattikaniddeso gahetabbo nayaññunā. 3

⁵Avibhattikaniddeso nanv ākhyāte pi dissati 20

⁶"bho khāda piva" icc atra⁷ vade yo koci codako. 4

Yadī evaṃ, maten' assa bhavēyya avibhattikam
bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi padam pi, na hi tam^d tathā; 5

bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi sī-galopena vuccati,
tathā khādā ti ādini⁶hūlopena pavuccare. 6 23

Evaṃ avibhattikaniddeso ākhyātesu na labbhati, nāmesu yeva
labbhati. Tatrā pi⁷"atthā ca puggala dhammasā te" ti
ettha⁸chandavasena puggala iti rassakaraṇam daṭṭhabbam,
na⁹"Kakusandha Koṇāgamano ca Kassapo" ti ettha *Kaku-*
sandha iti avibhattikaniddeso viya avibhattikaniddeso daṭṭhabbo; 30
¹⁰"bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno

¹ = etāya saddaītiyā, ns. ² (Kās I 4: 3). ³ Dīp 5: 52^b, Kva 5³⁻⁴.

⁴ Pv 4^a (Pva 11¹⁴). ⁵ Vv 617^c. ⁶ (Kc 481). ⁷ Vv 617^c. ⁸ (Vva 233²). ⁹ [S II 11¹⁰] Th 490^c (ns: tam ariyasamgham nhuik ta-akkharā lvan sa kai¹ sui¹ Kakusandha nhuik ka-akkharā lañ³ gāthāpāda mha lvan eñ¹). ¹⁰ Vin III 189^b (Sp).

^a (Bm¹osaṅgāhavasena). ^b (ns anūnañ ca). ^c ita C^eB^emns Kva: Dīp: anūnam anadhikañ c'eva [metr: - - - - -]. ^d (B^e na h'idam).

vā" ti ettha pana *bhikkhu* ti idaṃ 'bhikkhumhī' ti vattabbattā bhumme paccattān ti pi, adiṭṭhavibhattikaniddeso^a ti pi vattum yujjati^b; 'chandavasena katarassattā tāni padāni avibhattikaniddesapakkham pi bhajanti' ti vattum na yujjati.

- 5 Tattha parassapadāni ti parassa-atthabhūtāni padāni parassapadāni. Etth' uttamapurisesu attano-atthesu pi *attano-padavohāro* na kariyati;

¹kiñcēpi attano-atthā purisā uttamavhaya,
tatha pi itaresānaṃ ussannattā va tabbasa

- 10 tabbohāro imesānaṃ porāṇehi niropito. 7

Attanopadāni ti attano-atthabhūtāni padāni attanopadāni.

Ettha pana ¹paṭhama-majjhimapurisesu parass'-atthesu pi *parassapadavohāro* na kariyati;

paṭhama-majjhimā ²c'ete parassatthā, tatha pi ca

- 15 itaresaṃ nirūḷhattā tabbohārassa saccato, 8

imassa pan' imesānaṃ pubbavohāratāya ca
tatha saṅkaradosassa haraṇatthāya so ayaṃ
attanopadavohāro esam ūropito dhuvam. 9

— *Parassapadasaṇṇādisaṇṇāyo* bahukā idha

- 20 porāṇehi katattā tū sa[ma]jñā porāṇikā matā. • 10

Tasmā idha paṭhamapurisādīnaṃ tiṇṇaṃ purisānaṃ vacanatham na pariyesāma, ³rūḷhiyā hi porāṇehi *vyādīnaṃ purisa-saṇṇā* vihitā.

- Ekavacana-bahuvacanesu pana ekass' atthassa vaca-
25 naṃ ekavacanam, bahunnam atthānaṃ vacanaṃ bahuvacanam;
atha vā bahutte pi sati samudāyavasena vā^c jātivasena vā
cittena sampiṇḍetvā^d ekikatass' atthassa ekassa viya vacanam
pi ekavacanam, bahutte nissitassa nissayavohārena vuttassa
nissayavasena ekassa viya vacanam pi ekavacanam, ekat-
30 talakkhaṇena bhavathānaṃ ekavacanam viya vacanam pi
ekavacanam; abahutte pi sati atta-garukārāpariccheda-mātikānu-
sandhinaya-pucchāsabhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthūramma-
ṇavasena ekatthassa bahunnam viya vacanaṃ bahuvacanam,

¹ Mmd 408, 409 (Mmd C^e 341²⁹ 342⁷). ² = ce ete, ns. ³ cf. 551^b; = pasiddharūhi a¹ phrañ¹, ns

^d ita B^mns; C^e adiṭṭhavibhattikattā vā avibhattikaniddeso. ^b B^ens ad. tattha pana. ^c B^ens om. ^d C^eB^e sampiṇḍitvā.

tathā "ye ye bahavo taṃnīvasa-taṃputta"-saṃkhatass' ekat-
thassa^a rūḥivasena bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam,
ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekabhiddhānavasena bahunnaṃ
viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa nissitavasena
bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa
ārammaṇabheda-kiccabhedavasena bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi
bahuvacanam. Evam imehi akarehi ekamhi vattabbe ekamhi
viya ca vattabbe ekavacanam, bahumhi vattabbe bahumhi viya
ca vattabbe bahuvacanam hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹*Putthuvacanam*
anekavacanam ti ca imass' eva nāmaṃ.

10

Vacanesu ayaṃ attho nām'-ākhyātavibhartinam

vasena adhigantabbo sāsanatthagavesinā;

11

tasmā tadatthaviññāpanattham idha namikappayogehi sah'
evākhyātappayoge pavakkhama^b. *Rāja āgacchati, sahāyo me*
āgacchati, ²"ekam cittam" iec evamadāyo ekass' atthassa ekava- 15
canappayoga; *rajanō āgacchanti, sahāyā me āgacchanti*, ³"na
me dessa ubho puttā", *dve tñi* iec evamadāyo bahutthānam-
bahuvacanappayoga; ⁴"sa sena mahatī āsi; ⁵bahujjano pasanno
'si; ⁶sabbo taṃ jano ocināyatu; ⁷itthigumbassa pavarā; ⁸bud-
dhaśāham vatthayugam adāsim; ⁹dvayaṃ vo bhikkhave deses- 20
sāmi^d; ¹⁰pemaṃ mahantaṃ ratanattayassa kare pasādaṃ ca
naro avassam"; *bhikkhusaṃgho, balakayo*, ¹¹"devanikayo",
ariyagaṇo iec evamadāyo *dvikam, tīkam* iec adāyo ca samu-
dāyavasena bavhatthanam ekavacanappayogā, katthaci pana
īdisesu ṭhanesu bahuvacanappayoga pi dissanti, tathā hi ¹²"pūjitā
ñātisaṃghehi; ¹³devakaya samāgatā; ¹⁴sabbe te devanikaya;
¹⁵dve dve va saṃghā; ¹⁶tīṇi dvikāni; cattari navakani" iec
evamadāyo payoga pi dissanti, ime ekavacanavasena vattab-
bassa samudāyassa bahusamudayavasena bahuvacanappayogā
ti gahetabbā, saṅgāyhamana ca bavhatthabahuvacane saṅgaham 30
gacchanti viṣuṃ yeva vā, tasma bahusamudayapekkhabahuva-
canam^e ti etesaṃ nāmaṃ veditabbaṃ; ¹⁷"pāṇam na hane;

¹ Pariccheda 5 *init.* ² Dhs § 111 (As 154¹⁹). ³ Cp I 9; 53a (Ja VI 570²⁰).
⁴ J VI 581¹⁴. ⁵ J VI 329². ⁶ J VI 41⁹. ⁷ J VI 473⁴. ⁸ ... ⁹ S IV 67¹¹
¹⁰ ... ¹¹ A I 63³⁰. ¹² J V 304¹⁹. ¹³ D II 254⁶. ¹⁴ ... ¹⁵ ... ¹⁶ cf. As
37³⁰, 38; 184³² (Vin V 137³⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 394^a.

^a B's ekass' atthassa. ^b *ita* C'Bems. ^c B's bavhatthanam. ^d C'Bm
desissāmi. ^e B's dukāni. ^f B's "āpekkhabahu" (cf. 19²¹).

- ¹sasso sampajjati" ica evamādayo jātivasena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayoga, tabbhavasamaññaena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā ti pi vattum vattati; ²"nāgaṃ ratthassa pūjitaṃ; ³Savatthi saddha ahosi pasanna" ica evamādayo nissayavasena bavhatthānaṃ⁴ nissayavoharena vuttānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; *tilakkhaṇaṃ, kusalākusalaṃ*, ⁵"viññāpappaccaya namarupaṃ namarupappaccaya saḷayatanam; ⁶dhammavinayo; ⁷Citta-Seno ca gandhabbo; ⁸ratinandiyā⁹ asati agatigati na hoti agatigatiya asati cutūpapāto na hoti" ica evamādayo ekattalakkhaṇena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; ¹⁰"evaṃ mayaṃ gaṇhāma; "amhakaṃ pakati; ¹¹padhānaṃ ti kho Meghiya vadamaṇaṃ kin ti vadeyyāma" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa attavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹²"te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum bhuñjatha bhante ti; ¹³ahaṃ manussesu manussabhūtā abbhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsim" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa ¹⁴garukaravasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁵"appaccaya dhamma, asaṃkhata dhammā" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa aparicchedavasena bahuvacanappayogā aniyatasamkhavasena¹⁶ bahuvacanappayogā vā; keci pana 'desanāsotapātavasena bahuvacanappayogā' ti pi vadanti, taṃ na gahetabbam, na¹⁷ hi Tathāgato satisampajaññarahito dhammaṃ deseti, yutti ca na dissati 'mātikāyaṃ pucchāyaṃ vissajjane ca ti tisu pi ṭhanesu appaccayadidhamme desento sattha punappunaṃ bahuvacanasena desanāsote patitva dhammaṃ deseti' ti; ¹⁸"katame dhammā appaccaya" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa matikānusandhinayena bahuvacanappayoga; ¹⁹"ime dhammā appaccaya" ica evamādayo ekass' atthassa ²⁰pucchanusandhinayena bahuvacanappayoga; ²¹"katame dhamma no parāmāsā: te dhamme ṭhapetva avasesā kusalākusalāvyakata dhamma" ica evamādayo ²²ekass' atthassa pucchabhāgena bahuvacanappayoga; ²³"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhamma gambhīrā duddasā duranubodha

¹ cf. Kās I 2: 58. ² J VI 490^b. ³ ... ⁴ Vin I 14. ⁵ CA I 283^b.
⁶ D II 258^c. ⁷ Ud 87^c. ⁸ ... ⁹ Mmd 317dd. ¹⁰ Ud 351^c. ¹¹ ... ¹² Vy 5ab.
¹³ Vy 244^c. ¹⁴ Dhs p. 2^o, ¹⁵ s 1084, 1086 (ns cīl. As-mt). ¹⁶ Dhs s 1084.
¹⁷ As 368^b. ¹⁸ Dhs s 1176. ¹⁹ As 385^c. ²⁰ D I 121^a.

²¹ sic C^cB^m; B^c pavattanam; (ns: nissayavasena vuttānaṃ bavhatthānaṃ).
²² ita C^cB^mns (ns: i nhuik ratinandiyā rhi kra eñ¹; akhyim¹ paḷi to² nhuik ratī, akhyim¹ nhuik nati rhi kra eñ¹, nati rhi sañ mha yuttatarau. C^cB^cns anyamita^o.

santā paṇita atakkavacara nipuṇa paṇḍitavedaniya ye Tathagato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti"¹ ti ayam ekass' atthassa ¹puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammaṇavasena bahuvacanappayogo²; ²"ekam samayaṃ Bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Mahāvane; ³santi puttā Videhānaṃ Dīghavu 5 raṭṭhavaḍḍhano te raṭṭhaṃ karayissanti Mithilayaṃ pajapati" icc evamādayo saddā "ye ye bahavo taṃnivāsa-taṃputta"-saṃkhātass' ekatthassa rūhivasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁴"Sari-putta-Moggallāne⁴ āmantesi: gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā Kiṭāgiriṃ gantvā Assaṇḍi-Punabbasukanaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Kiṭāgirisma 10 pabbajāṇiyakammaṃ karotha tumhākaṃ ete saddhivihārino ti; ⁵"kaeci vo kulaputtā; ⁶etha vyagghā nivattavho" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekabhidhanavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁷"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa nissitavasena bahuvacanappayoga; ⁸"cattaro 15 satipaṭṭhana" ti ayam ārammaṇabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo ⁹"cattaro sammappadhānā" ti ayam pana kiccabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo. Tattha ekatthekavacanaṃ samudāyāpekkhekavacanaṃ jātyāpekkheka- vacanaṃ tannissayapekkhekavacanaṃ ekattalakkaṇekavaca- 20 naṃ ti pañcavidham ekavacanaṃ bhavati; etha pana jātyāpekkhekavacanaṃ atthato sāmāññapekkhekavacanaṃ eva ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; bahvatthabahuvacanaṃ bahusamudāyāpekkhabahuvacanaṃ attabahuvacanaṃ garukārabahuvacanaṃ aparicchadabahuvacanaṃ matikanusandhinayabahuvacanaṃ pucchā- 25 nusandhinayabahuvacanaṃ pucchāsabhāgabahuvacanaṃ puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammaṇabahuvacanaṃ tannivasabahuvacanaṃ taṃputtabahuvacanaṃ ekabhidhanabahuvacanaṃ tannissitapekkhabahuvacanaṃ arammanabhedabahuvacanaṃ kiccabhedabahuvacanaṃ ti pannarasavidham bahuvacanaṃ 30 bhavati. Icc evaṃ vīsadhā sabbāni ekavacana-bahuvacanāni saṅgahitāni. Atr' idaṃ [taṃ]^d-paṭivavatthanaṃ:

ekatthe-d^e-ekavacanañ c' itarasm' itaram pi ca
samudāya-jāti-ekattalakkaṇekavaco pi ca

¹ (Sv I 99¹). ² D II 253³. ³ J VI 62¹ (Jac.). ⁴ Vin II 12². ⁵ cf. M I 206², 463^{1d}. ⁶ J II 358² (Jac.). ⁷ cf. mañcaḥ krosanti. ⁸ Vin III 9³.

^a B^c tathagata . . . desenti. ^b C^cB^m "ppayoga. ^c C^cB^m "Moggallāne. ^d B^c ns om. ^e ns om. -d-. cf. 20⁴.

- sāṭṭhakatthe piṭakasmim¹ paṭhe pāyena dissare; 12
garumhi c' attan' ekasmim bahuvacanakam pana
pāliyam appakam, aṭṭhakathā-ṭikasu tam bahum. 13
Tatha hi bahukam d^b-ekavacanam yeva pāliyam
5 garumhi c' attan' ekasmim, idam ettha nidassanam: 14
¹"namo te purisajāñña namo te purisuttama
tava sasanam agamma patto 'mhi amatam padam" — 15
icc evamādayo pāṭhā bahudha jīnasasane
dissanti ti vijāneyya vidvā akkharacintako; 16
10 sātisayam garukārārahassa pi mahesino 17
ekavacanayogena niddeso dissate yato,
tato vohārakusalo kareyy' atthānurūpato
ekavacanayogam vā itaram vā sumedhaso. 18
Payena tamnivasamhi bahuvacanakam ṭhitam,
15 tamputte appakam, tannissay' ekavacanam pi ca, 19
puthucittāpariccheda-mātikāsandhiādisu
bahuvacanakañ ca pi appakan ti pakāsaye, 20
ekābhidhānato kicca tathā gocarato pi ca
bahuvacanakam tamnissitāpekkhañ ca appakam — 21
20 icc evam sappayogan tu ṇātvana vacanadvayam
kātabbo pana voharo yathāpālī vibhāvina. 22
Idani kālādivasena ākhyātappavattiṃ dipayissāma. Kāla-kāraka-
²-purisaparidīpakam ³kiriyaḷakkhaṇam ākhyātikam.
Tatra kālam iti^c atitānāgata-paccuppannavasena tayo
25 kala, atitānāgata-paccuppannāṇatti-parikappa-kalatipattivasena
pana cha; te ekeka tipurisaka.
Vuttappakārakalesu yadidaṃ vattate yato
ākhyātikam, tato tassa kālādipanata matā. 23
Kārakam^c iti kamma-kattu-bhava, te hi upacāra-mukhya-sa-
30 bhāvavasena karonti karaṇan ti ca^d kāraka ti [ca] vuccanti;
te ca yathākkamam kiriyanimitta-taṃsadhaka-taṃsabhāvā ti
veditabba.

Kammam katta ca bhāvo ca icc evam kārakā tiddhā,
vibhattippaccayā ettha vuttā nāññatra saccato: 24

¹ ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵

paribhaviyati ec adī kamme sījḥanti kārake
sambhavati ti adinī sījḥare kattukarake 25
vibhaviyati iec adī bhave sījḥanti kārake,
 tividhen' eva⁴ etesu vibhattippaccaya mata. 26
 Karakattayamuttam yaṃ ākhyātam n'atthi sabbaso, 5
 tasmā taddīpanattam pi tassākhyātassa bhāsitaṃ; 27
 kārakattan tu bhavassa sace pi na samiritaṃ
 kārakalakkhaṇe, 'tena bhāvena ca avatthunā 28
 kriyānipphatti n' atthi' ti yuttito pi ca n'atthi taṃ,
 tathā py ākhyātike tassa tabbohāro Niruttiyaṃ 10
 patitṭhitanayo vā ti mantva amhehi bhasito. 29

Puriso ti ekavacana-bahuvacanakā paṭhama-majjhim'-uttama-
 purisā. Tattha paṭhamapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyadhikaraṇe
 sādhakavācace vā kammavācace vā *tumhānhasaddavaṃṇi*
 paccattavacanabhūte nāmamhi ¹"abhinibaro samijjhati; ²bodhi 15
 vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ" ti ādisu viya payuṃjamaṇe
 pi, tatṭhānīyatte sati ³"bhāsati vā karoti vā; ⁴Pāṇiyakkho ti
 maṃ vidu; ⁵vuccatī ti vacanaṃ" ti ādisu viya apayujjamaṇe
 pi sabbadhatūhi paro hoti. Katthaci pana pāṇippadesa nāmassa
 appāyuttatā paṭhamapurisappayogatto duranubodho bhavati, 20
 yathā: ⁶"dukkhaṃ te vedayissami tattha assāsayaṃtu nāṃ" ti;
 tathā hi ettha 'pādā' ti pāṭhaseso, ⁷tasmim' 'dukkhasāsanārocane
 vattum avisahanavasena kilamantaṃ maṃ devassa ubho pādā
 assasentu, vissattho kathehī ti maṃ vadathā' ti adhippayo ca
 bhavati. 25

Adhippayo sudubbodho yasmā vijjati pāṇiyaṃ,

tasmā upaṭṭhahaṃ gaṇhe gaṇam gaṇamataṃ vidū. 30

*Tatr' imāni *bhūdhātādhikāratta bhūdhātuvasena* nidassanapa-
 dāni: *so paribhavati · te paribhavanā, paribhavati · paribhavanti;*
sapatto abhibhaviyate, "sabbā vity anubhūyate", *abhibhaviyyate* 30
anubhūyate ti. Yattha sati pi nāmassa sādhakavācace apae-
 cattavacanattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati,
 tattha kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhūtaṃ tulyādhikaraṇa-
 padaṃ paṭicca paṭhamapurisādayo tayo labbhanti, taṃ yathā:

¹ Bv 2, 59¹. ² Mhv 1¹. ³ Dh 1¹. ⁴ J VI 77². ⁵ ... ⁶ J VI 492¹⁹.
⁷ Ja VI 492³⁰, *cod.* B¹. * = tasmim' gaṇamatagaṇhanupaye, ns. ⁸ ... (Kev 21).

⁴ B¹ tividhesv evam.

paribhaviṃgate puriso Devadattena, paribhaviṃgase tvaṃ Devada-
ttena · paribhaviṃgāme mayaṃ akusalehi dhammehi. | Ettha paṇ-
 idaṃ vacanaṃ na vattabbam: ¹"nindanti tuṃhim āsinaṃ" ti
 ādisu sati pi namassa kammavācakatte apaccattavacanatta
 5 ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati ti paṭhamapurisup-
 patti na siya' ti. | 'Kasmā' ti ce: "nindanti tuṃhim āsinaṃ" ti
 ādisu 'jana' ti ajjaharitaḥ sadhakavācakassa nāmassa sad-
 dhim akhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇabhāvasa icchitattā. Evaṃ
 uttaratrā pi nayo. Majjhimapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyadhi-
 10 karaṇe sādhakavācake vā kammavācake va paccattavacanab-
 bhūte *tumhasadde* payuṃjāmaṇe pi tatthānīyatte² sati apayuṃ-
 jāmaṇe pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti: *tvaṃ atibhavaṃsi · tumhe*
atibhavatha, atibhavaṃsi · atibhavatha, tvaṃ paribhaviṃgase Deva-
dattena · tumhe paribhaviṃgāme, paribhaviṃgase · paribhaviṃgāme.
 15 Yattha sati pi *tumhasaddassa* sādhakavācakatte apaccattava-
 canattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha
 majjhimapuriso hoti, itare pana dve honti · kammavācakaṃ pac-
 cattavacanabhūtaṃ tulyādhikaraṇapadaṃ paṭicca, taṃ yathā:
taṃ ābhivhaviṃgate sapatto, taṃ ābhivhaviṃgase ahaṃ. Uttamapu-
 20 riso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe sādhakavācake va kammavā-
 cake vā paccattavacanabhūte *amhasadde* payuṃjāmaṇe pi
 tatthānīyatte sati apayuṃjāmaṇe pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti:
ahaṃ paribhavaṃsi · mayaṃ paribhavamā, paribhavaṃsi · paribha-
vāmā, ahaṃ paribhaviṃgāmi akusalehi dhammehi · mayaṃ pari-
 25 *bhaviṃgāma, paribhaviṃgāmi · paribhaviṃgāma.* Yattha sati pi
amhasaddassa sādhakavācakatte apaccattavacanattā ākhyāta-
 padena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha uttamapuriso
 hoti, itare dve pana honti · kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhū-
 taṃ tulyādhikaraṇapadaṃ paṭicca, taṃ yathā: *mayā amubhavi-*
 30 *ṃgate sampatti, mayā ābhivhaviṃgase tvaṃ.* Evaṃ yattha yattha
 sādhakavācakaṇaṃ vā kammavācakaṇaṃ vā nāmādināṃ pac-
 cattavacanabhūtānaṃ ākhyātapadehi tulyādhikaraṇatte laddhe,
 tattha tattha paṭhamapurisādayo labbhanti; tasmā nāmādināṃ
 paccattavacanabhūtānaṃ tulyādhikaraṇabhāvo yeva paṭhama-
 35 purisādīnaṃ uppattiyā kāraṇaṃ.

¹ Dhṛp 227^o.

² — tvaṃ tumhasadda eṇ¹ ara eṇ¹ aphrac saṇ, ns.

¹Dvinnam tiṇṇaṃ va purisaṇam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo. Etth' ekābhidhānaṃ nāma ekato abhidhānaṃ eka-kalābhidhānaṃ ca, taṇ ca kho *casaddappayoge* yeva *aca-*saddappayoge bhinnakalābhidhane taggahanābhāvato. *Tumhe atthakusalā bhavatha, mayam atthakusala bhavāma* icc evama- 5 dayo tappayogā. Tattha *tumhe atthakusala bhavatha* icc etasmiṃ vohāre 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi: tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā' ti evaṃ dvinnam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo; *mayam atthakusala bhavāma* icc etasmiṃ pana 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavami: 10 mayam atthakusalā bhavāma' ti va 'tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā evaṃ pi dvinnam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo, 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusala bhavāmā' ti (va ^a 15 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati te ca atthakusalā bhavanti tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi tumhe ca atthakusalā bhavatha ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusala bhavāmā' ti vā evaṃ tiṇṇam ekābhidhane paro puriso gahetabbo. Aparo pi atthanayo vuccati: 'tvaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavasi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: 20 tumhe atthakusala bhavathā' ti va 'ahaṇ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā iminā nayena anekappabhedo atthanayo. Evaṃ sesāsu vibhatitsu pañcamī-sattamiyādisu paro puriso gahetabbo, sabbesu ca kiriyāpadesu bahvatthavācakesu bahuvacanantesu, na pana 25 bahuvacanantesu pi ²ekass' attano vācakesu garukātabbass' ekass' atthassa vācakesu ca kiriyāpadesu. Ettha codanasandīpaniyo imā gāthā:

'tvaṇ ca bhavasi so eā pi bhavati' ce ādi bhasane
 "tumhe bhavatha" icc ādi paro poso kathaṃ siyā, 31 30
 'ahaṇ bhavāmi so eā pi bhavati' ce ādi bhāsane
 "mayam bhavama" icc ādi uttamo ca kathaṃ siyā. 32

Ettha ca vuccate:

pacchā vutto paro nāma saññaya paṭipāṭiyā,
 evaṃ pana gahetabbo paropurisaṇamako^b; 33 35

¹ Kc 411) § 868. ² (16¹¹, 18¹²⁻¹³

^a CcBm om. ^b ita CcB mas. = paropurisaṇamāñ sañ, ns.

- pathamamhā paro nāma majjhimo uttamo pi ca,
 majjhimamhā paro nāma uttamo puriso ruto. 34
 E^ovan tu gahaṇaṃ h' ettha vohāra^ossānulomakaṃ,
 doso tadanulomamhi gahaṇasmim na vijjati. 35
 5 1^o tvañ ca bhaddhe sukhī hohi eso cā pi mahāmigo^o
 itī pāṭho yato diṭṭho, tasma evaṃ vademase; 36
 2^o tumhe dve sukhitā hotha^o icc attho tattha dissati.
 Evaṃ py āyaṃ^a nayo vutto attano matiyā mama; 37
 attano mati kiñcāpi kathitā sabbadubbalā,
 10 tathā pi nayam adāya kathitattā akopiya. 38
 3^o "Dhammena rajiṃ karentaṃ ratṭhā pabbājayittha maṃ
 tvañ ca jānapadā c' eva negamā ca samāgatā; 38^b
 4^o ahañ ca Maddidevī ca Jālī-Kaṇhājinā c' ubho
 añña^omaññaṃ soka^onuda vasama assame tadā" 38^c
 15 etā gāthā pi etassa atthassa pana sadhika,
 5^o ettakenā pi etāhi^b attho supakaṭo siyā; 39
 evaṃ viññūhi viññeyyaṃ, bahunā bhāsitenā kiṃ:
 ākārena manāpena kathane yena kenaci
 na viruḷḷhati ce attho, taṃ pamaṇaṃ 6^o sudhimataṃ. 40
 20 Purisattayato eso paropurisa^onāmako
 nūpalabbhati paccakaṃ, tadantogadhako^c v' āyaṃ^d 41
 pāṭavattāya^e sotūnaṃ voharatthesu sabbaso
 viṣuṃ alabbhamāno pi labbhamāno va uddhaṭo. 42
 Saṃkhepato p' ettha purisappavatti evaṃ upalakkhitabbā:
 25 *amhava*canatthe uttamo, *tumhava*canatthe majjhimo, aññesaṃ
 vacanatthe paṭhamo ti.
 7^o yādīnaṃ purisasaññā yasmā vuttā, tato idaṃ
 8^o tabhant' ākhyātikaṃ ñeyyaṃ purisaparidīpakam^f. 43
 Evaṃ sabbathā pi ākhyātikassa kāla-kāraka-purisaparidīpanatā
 30 vuttā. Kiriya^olakkhaṇaṃ ti ettha kathaṃ ākhyātikassa kiriya-
 lakkhaṇatā veditabbā:

¹ J III 186¹. ² Jā III 186²⁰. ³ J VI 587¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁴ Cp I 9: 44. ⁵ i = sudhī
 sudhina koñ¹ so paññā rhi sañ matam eñ¹, ns^o. ⁶ = thui ti ca so vibhat
 aham¹ rhi so, ns.

^a B^o py āyaṃ. ^{b-b} ita C^o, B^m om.; B^o ns tāsu vuttanayen' eva.
^c ita B^m (< 'ato) C^o; B^o ns 'ato. ^d ita B^o ns; B^m vāyaṃ. C^o p'āyaṃ.
^e cf. 30²². ^f C^o upurisa^oparidīpakam.

'lakkhiyati kriyay' etaṃ, kriyā va assa lakkhaṇaṃ'
 kriyālakkaṇatā evaṃ veditabbā; tathā hi ca 44
 "gacchati" ce ādikaṃ sutva kriyasandipanaṃ padaṃ
 'ākhyātikān' ti dhirehi ākhyātāññūhi lakkhitāṃ^d. 45
 Lakkhaṇaṃ hoti nāmassa yathā sattābhidhānatā, 5
 kriyābhidhānatā evaṃ ākhyātass' eva lakkhaṇaṃ. 46
 Atthato pana etassa kriyāvācakatā idha
 lakkhaṇaṃ iti viññeyyaṃ lakkhaṇaññūhi lakkhitāṃ: 47
 "kiṃ karosi" ti puṭṭhassa "pacāmi" ce adina "ahaṃ"
 paṭivācāya dānena kriyāvācakatā matā. 48 10

Evam ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇatā veditabba. Idani kalesu
 vibhattippavatti evaṃ veditabbā:

¹paccuppannamhi kālasmiṃ vattamāna pavattati,
²āsitt^h-āṇāpanatthesu paccuppannamhi pañcamī, 49
³paccuppanne parikkappānumatyatthesu sattamī; 15
⁴apaccakkhe atītamhi parokkhā sampavattati, 50
⁵hiyyopabhūtikālasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
 paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe hiyyattaniniruttitā^b, 51
⁶ajjappabhūtikālasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
 paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe samīp' ajjatanavhayā; 52 20
⁷anāgate bhavissanti kālasmiṃ sampavattati;
⁸kriyātipannamattamhi 'tūte kālātipattika
 — "anāgate pi hoti ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā. 53

Evaṃ kalesu vibhattippavattim ātāvā, ye te suttantesu vicitta
 suvisāda-vipula-tikhiṇabuddhivisayabhūtā payogā dissanti, tesu 25
 pāṭavam icchantehi tyādikkamena vuccamānā kiriyāpada-
 malā sallakkhitabbā:

bhavaṭi bhavanti, bhavasi bhavatha, bhavami bhavama;
bhavate bhavante, bhavase bhavavhe, bhave ¹⁰*bhavamhe*^c.

Ayaṃ aññayogādirahitā kiriyāpadamāla. Dissanti ca suttantesu 30
 atthasambhave pi aññayogādirahitāni kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ:
¹¹"sabbe saṃkhārā anicca ti yadā paññāya passati; ¹²yaṃ maṃ
 bhaṇasi sārathi; ¹³aññaṃ sepaṇṇim^d gacchāmi" ice evamādinī

¹ § 872 (Ke 416). ² § 880 (Ke 417). ³ § 881 (Ke 418). ⁴ § 885 (Ke 419).
⁵ § 886 (Ke 420). ⁶ § 887 (Ke 421). ⁷ § 892 (Ke 423). ⁸ § 895 (Ke 424).
⁹ § 895 (vrtti). ¹⁰ cf. Kev 480, Senart *ad loc.* ¹¹ Dh 277^{ab}. ¹² J VI 192. ¹³ J I 174¹⁰.

^a B: saññitam. ^b sic CeBemns; Bm hiyyattaniruttitā tā (v); hiyyattani-
 rutī gatā¹. ^c CeBemns bhavamhe. ^d ns: sepaṇṇi nhuik niggaḥit kye sañ.

etass' atthassa paridipaniya⁴ kiriyāpadamāla. Ettha tividho kiriyāpadesu yogo: *layogo mayogo aññayogo* ca. Tattha majjhimapurisā *tayogavasena* gahetabbā, uttāmapurisā *mayogavasena*, paṭhamapurisā *aññayogavasena*. Tyādinam ettha
5 paṭipatiya ayaṃ anugiti:

aññayogena paṭhamā, *layogena* tu majjhimā,

mayogen' uttamā honti gahetabbā vibhāvina. 54

Sotūnaṃ payogesu kosallatthaṃ aññayogādisahitaṃ aparaṃ pi kiriyāpadamālaṃ vadāma:

10 *so bhavati te bhavanti, tvaṃ bhavasi tumhe bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavate te bhavante, tvaṃ bhavase tumhe bhavavhe, ¹ahaṃ bhave mayaṃ bhavamhe^b.*

Ayaṃ aññayogādisahitā kiriyāpadamāla. Dissanti ca suttantesu aññayogādisahitāni pi kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ ²"yaṃ p' ayaṃ
15 deva kumāro suppatiṭṭhitapado idam p' imassa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkaṇaṃ bhavati; ³tass' imāni satta ratanāni bhavanti; ⁴yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇiye ca dandhati; ⁵tvaṃ 'si ācariyo mama; ⁶aham pi dātṭhukāmo 'smi pitaraṃ me idhāgataṃ" icc evamādini etass' atthassa paridipaniyā^c kiriyāpadamāla. Yo *tumhasaddena* vattabbe atthe ⁷nīpatati na pana⁸ hoti
20 *tumhatthavācako*, n' eso saddo kiriyāpadassa *layogasahitattaṃ* sādheti aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti; yo ca *amhasaddena* vattabbe atthe nīpatati na pana hoti *amhatthavācako*, na so pi saddo kiriyāpadassa *mayogasahitattaṃ* sādheti
25 aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti. Tatra *tumhasaddena* tāva vattabbe 'tthe^d ⁸"na bhavaṃ eti puññatthaṃ Sivrājassa dassanaṃ; ⁹māyasma samaggassa saṃghassa bhedaya parakkami; ¹⁰idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti" icc evamādayo payogā; *amhasaddena* pana vattabbe^e ¹¹"Upali
30 tam¹ mahāvīra pāde vandati satthuno; ¹²sāvako te mahāvīra Saraṇo vandati satthuno" ti ca icc evamādayo payogā. Idam etthūpalakkhitabbaṃ: 'tvaṃ tumhe, ahaṃ mayaṃ' ti atthadi-

¹ 45²¹, ² D II 17¹⁰, ³ D II 16¹⁶, ⁴ cf. Th 291^{ab}, ⁵ Vv 951^d, ⁶ J VI 19⁴,
⁷ = kya eñ¹, ns, ⁸ J VI 533⁸, ⁹ Vin III 172¹⁴, ¹⁰ Vin I 28²⁹, ¹¹ Ap 48¹², ¹² Ap 76¹.

^a *ita* C^cB^mns; paridipaniyā = pra khrañ¹ nhuik, va eñ¹, va pra kroñ³ phrac so, ns; *vade* 27²⁸, ^b C^cB^mns bhavamhe (cf. 25²⁹), ^c cf. 26¹, ^d B^cns vattabhatthe (C^c vattabhatte), ^e B^cns vattabhatthe ^f *ita* C^cB^mns (tam¹ | ashyañ bhurañ³ eñ¹ · pāde tui¹ kui¹).

paka-*layoga-mayogato* añño aññatthadipano payogo yeva añ-
 ñayogo nama, tattha paṭhamapuriso bhavati ti. Yañ evaṃ,
¹"sabbāyaṣaṃ kūṭaṃ atippamāṇaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi anta-
 likkhe; ²esa sutva pasidāmi vao te isisattama" ti adisu kathaṃ,
 ettha hi majjhim'-uttamapurisasambhavo yeva dissati na tu 5
 paṭhamapurisasambhavo ti. Vuccate: "sabbāyaṣaṃ kūṭaṃ atip-
 ppamāṇaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe" ti ādisu *so* ti ādikassa
 nāmasaddassa *tumhānhasadda*[ssattha]vacakasaddehi *tiṭṭhasi* ti
 ādinaṃ syādyantānaṃ padānaṃ dassanato aecantam ajjhāha-
 ritabbehi samānādhikarapaṭṭā ³tagguṇabhūtattā ca majjhim'- 10
 uttamapurisasambhavo samadhigantabbo. Īdisesu payogesu
 syādyantānaṃ dassanavasena avijjamaṇāni pi ajjhaharītābbāni
 'tvam, aham' ice ādini padāni bhavanti; katthaci pana pari-
 puṇṇāni dissanti ⁴"sā tvaṃ Vamkaṃ anuppattā kathaṃ Maddi
 karissasi; ⁵so ahaṃ vicarissāmi gāma gāmaṃ pura purā" ti 15
 ice evamādisu.

Ākhyatikassa kiriyālakkaṇaṭṭā aliṅgabhedattā ca tiṇṇaṃ
 liṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanatthaṃ aparaṃ pi kiriyāpa-
 damālāṃ vadāma:

⁶*puriso bhavati kaṇhā bhavati cittaṇi bhavati, purisa bhavanti 20*
kaṇhāyo bhavanti cittāni bhavanti; bho purisa tvaṃ bhavasi
bhoti kaṇhe tvaṃ bhavasi bho citta tvaṃ bhavasi, bhavanto
purisā tumhe bhavatha bhotiyo kaṇhāyo tumhe bhavatha
bhavanto cittāni tumhe bhavatha; ahaṇi puriso bhavāmi
ahaṇi kaṇhā bhavāmi ahaṇi cittaṇi bhavāmi, mayaṇi purisa 25
bhavāma mayaṇi kaṇhāyo bhavāma mayaṇi cittāni bhavāma.

Ēsa nayo attanopadesu, sesavibhattinaṃ sabbapadesu pi. Ayam
 ākhyātikassa tiṇṇaṃ liṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanī⁴ ki-
 riyaṭpadamālā va. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niruttipiṭake: "kiriyālakka-
 ṇaṃ ākhyātikam aliṅgabhedam" iti. Tatra aliṅgabhedam iti ko 30
 attho: itthi-puma-napuṃsakānaṃ avisesattho vuccate aliṅgabhe-
 dam iti, yathā: *puriso gacchati · kaṇhā gacchati · cittaṇi gacchati* ti.

⁵Catudha uddiṭṭhakiriyapadesu yathā *bhavati* ti akāraṇa-

¹ J III 146¹¹. ² Sn 356^{ab}. ³ sabbānamadvaye pubbam eva padhanaṃ,
 pacchimāṃ pana vuccanālaṃkāraṃ hū so paribhāsa kā¹ i nhuik ma van, ns.

⁴ J VI 507¹⁴. ⁵ Sn 192^{ab}. ⁶ cf. 3¹², 4¹, 5¹⁵, cf. 10¹⁶.

⁷ cf. 26¹, 19

tara/yantapadam gahetva *bhavati bhavanti bhavasi* ti ādinā
 kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katā, evaṃ *ubbhavati* cc ādini pi
akāraṇantara/yantapadāni gahetvā *ubbhavati ubbhavanti ubbha-*
vasi ti ādinā kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katabbā; *bhoti sambhoti*
 5 ti ādini pana *okāraṇantara/yantapadāni bhāveti vibhāveti* ti
 adini ca *ekāraṇantara/yantapadāni* gahetva paḷinayanusaren' eva
 padamālā katabbā na-y-idha vuttanayānusārena. Idisesu hi
 ṭhanesu duranubodhā kiriyāpadagati; ato labbhamānavasena
 kiriyāpadamālā katabbā, na hi loke lokiyā sabbe dhātusadde
 10 paccakaṃ sabbehi pi channavutiya vacanehi yojetvā vadanti,
 evaṃ avadantanam pi nesaṃ kathā aparipuṇṇā nāma na hoti.
 Tasmā vajjettabbatṭhānaṃ vajjettvā yathasambhavaṃ padamālā
 katabbā, evaṃ pañcamiyādisu pi vibhattisu. Ayaṃ vattamā-
 nāvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

15 Ito paṭṭhāya pana yathuddiṭṭhapadān' eva pariṇāmetva
 pariṇāmetvā pañcamiyādināṃ mātikābhāvena gahetabbāni.
 Idāni pana *taṃyogādisahitāsahitavasena* dvīdhā kiriyāpadamālayo
 dassessūma, kvac' ādesavasena sambhūtāni ca rūpantarāni
 20 sotūnaṃ sukhadhāraṇatthañ c' eva purisappayoge asaṃmo-
 hatthañ ca.

*Bhavatu bhavantu, bhavāhi bhava^a · bhavatha, bhavami
 bhavāma; bhavataṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavassu bhavavho, bhave
 bhavāmase.*

25 *So bhavatu te bhavantu, tvaṃ bhavāhi bhava^a · tumhe
 bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavataṃ
 te bhavantaṃ, tvaṃ bhavassu tumhe bhavavho, ¹ahaṃ bhave
 mayaṃ bhavāmase. Ayaṃ pañcamīvibhattivasena kiriyā-
 padamālānidheso.*

30 *Bhaveyya bhave · bhaveyyuṃ, bhaveyyāsi bhaveyyātha, bha-
 veyyāsi · bhaveyyāma bhavēmu; bhavetha bhaveraṃ, bha-
 vettho bhaveyyavho^b, bhaveyyaṃ bhaveyyāmi itī vā.*

35 *So bhaveyya bhave · te bhaveyyuṃ, tvaṃ bhaveyyāsi tumhe
 bhaveyyātha, ahaṃ bhaveyyāsi · mayaṃ bhaveyyāma bha-
 vemu; so bhavetha te bhaveraṃ, tvaṃ bhavetho tumhe bha-
 veyyavho^b, ahaṃ bhaveyyaṃ mayaṃ bhaveyyāmi itī vā.*

Ayaṃ sattamīvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

¹ (45)²¹.

^a B^m *ad.* bhavassa. ^b B^m bhaveyyavho.

Babhuva babhuva, babhuve babhuvittha, babhuvaṇ^a babhuvimha; babhuvittha babhuvire, babhuvittho babhuvivho, babhuvīṇi babhuvīṇuḥe iti vā.

So babhūva te babhūva, ¹tvāṇi babhuve tumhe babhuvittha, ²ahaṇi babhuvaṇi^a mayaṇi babhuvimha; so babhuvittha te ³babhūvire, tvāṇi babhuvittho tumhe babhuvivho, ⁴ahaṇi babhuvīṇi^b mayaṇi babhuvimhe iti vā. Ayaṇi parokkhā vibhattivāsena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhava abhava, abhavo abhavattha, abhavaṇi^c abhavanha; abhavattha abhavatthuṇi, abhavase abhavavhaṇi, abhaviṇi^d ¹⁰abhavamhase iti vā.

⁴So abhavaṇi ⁵te abhavaṇi, ⁶tvāṇi abhavo tumhe abhavattha, ²ahaṇi abhavaṇi^c mayaṇi abhavamha; so abhavattha te abhavatthuṇi, ⁷tvāṇi abhavase tumhe abhavavhaṇi, ³ahaṇi abhaviṇi^d mayaṇi abhavamhase iti vā. Ayaṇi hiyyattanivibhatti- ¹⁵vasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavi abhavi[ṇi], abhavo abhavittha, abhaviṇi^c abhavinha; abhava abhavū, abhavase abhavivhaṇi, abhavaṇi¹ abhavinhe iti vā.

*²So abhavi te abhaviṇi, ⁶tvāṇi abhavo tumhe abhavittha, ²⁰³ahaṇi abhaviṇi mayaṇi abhavinha; ⁴so abhava ⁵te abhavi², ⁷tvāṇi abhavase tumhe abhavivhaṇi, ahaṇi abhavaṇi¹ mayaṇi abhavinhe iti vā. Ayaṇi aṭṭatanivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamalaniddeso. Ettha pana aṭṭataniyā ⁸imsvācanassa imsumādesavasena^b bhavatiṇo rūpantarani pi veditabbani, seyyathidaṇi: *te bhaviṇsu samubbhaviṇsu pabhaviṇsu parābhaviṇsu sambhaviṇsu patubhaviṇsu palubbhaviṇsu imani akammakapadani, paribhaviṇsu adhibhaviṇsu adhibhaviṇsu atibhaviṇsu anubhaviṇsu samanubhaviṇsu abhisambhaviṇsu**

— *adhibhosu* ti rupam pi yasmā dissati pāṭiyam, ³⁰

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyam paribhosu ti adikaṇi; ⁵⁵tatvāyam paḷi: ⁹"evaṇivihāriṇ cāvuso bhikkhuṇi rūpā adhibhosu na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi" ti — imani sakammakapadani.

¹ (45²²). ² (46¹⁰ sqq.). ³ (46¹⁸). ⁴ (46²¹). ⁵ (45²⁴). ⁶ (46²⁴). ⁷ (45¹⁸).
⁸ § 1016 (Kc 506). ⁹ S IV 185²¹.

^a C^c babhūva (vide 47³⁰). ^b C^c B^m babhūvi. ^c C^c abhava. ^d C^c B^m abhavi. ^e B^m abhavi. ^f C^c B^m abhava. ^g B^c abhavū. ^h *ita* B^cns; C^c imsvādesa⁹, ns; imsumādesavasena imsu apru eñ¹ acvam⁷ phrañ¹ mādesa nhuik ma kā⁵ āguṇi¹.

Evam aññataniyā *anuvacanassa imasmādesavasena bhavatino*
rūpantarani bhavanti. Api ca

anvabhi iti rūpam pi aññatanyā padissati,

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyam *aññhabhi* ce adikam pi ca; 56

5 atrāyam pāli: ¹"so tena kammena divam samakkami^a sukhañ
ca khiḍḍāratiyo ca anvabhī" ti. Tattha anvabhī ti anu-abhi ti
chedo; *anu* ti upasaggo, *abhi* ti akhyatikapadan ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhavissati bhavissanti, bhavissasi bhavissatha, bhavissami
bhavissāma; bhavissate bhavissante, bhavissase bhavissavhe,
10 *bhavissaṇi bhavissamhe* iti vā.

So bhavissati te bhavissanti, tvaṃ bhavissasi tumhe bhavis-
satha, ahaṃ bhavissāmi mayaṃ bhavissāma; so bhavissate
te bhavissante, tvaṃ bhavissase tumhe bhavissavhe, ahaṃ
bhavissaṇi mayaṃ bhavissamhe iti vā. Ayaṃ bhavissanti-

15 vibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavissa abhavissamso, abhavisse abhavissatha, abhavissaṇi
abhavissamha; abhavissatha abhavissimso, abhavissase abha-
vissavhe, abhavissaṇi abhavissamhase iti vā.

So abhavissa te abhavissamso, tvaṃ abhavisse tumhe abha-
20 *vissatha, ahaṃ abhavissaṇi mayaṃ abhavissamha; so abha-*
vissatha te abhavissimso, tvaṃ abhavissase tumhe abhavis-
savhe, ahaṃ abhavissaṇi mayaṃ abhavissamhase iti vā.

Ayaṃ kālātipattivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Voharabhedakusalena subuddhinā yo

25 Kaccāyanena kathito jīnasasanattham
tyadikkamo, tadanugam kiriyāpadanam
katvā kamo *bhavatī* dhatuvasena vutto. 57

Iti navāṅge saṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthaya kate saddanitiṭṭhakarāṇe bhavatino kiriyā-
30 padamālāvibhāgo nama dutiyo paricchedo.

III.

Iti param pavakkhāmi pakinnakavinicchayaṃ
sappayogesū atthesu viññūnam pāṭavattaya^b.

1

¹ D III 147⁹⁻¹⁰.

^a B^{emns} appaggami, C^c apakkami. ^b sic B^{emns} 'metri causa, pro
pāṭavattaya', ns; C^c (con) pāṭavattaya viññūnam.

Tattha ¹atthuddhāro, ²atthasaddacintā, ³atthātisayayogo, ⁴sa-
mānasamānavasena vacanasāṅgaho, ⁵āgamalakkaṇavasena
vibhattivacanasāṅgaho, ⁶kālavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho,
⁷kālasāṅgaho, ⁸pakaraṇasaṃsandanā, ⁹vattamānādīnaṃ vaca-
natthavibhāvanā eā ti navadhā vinicchayo veditabbo. 5

Atthuddhāre tāva samanāsutikapadanam atthuddhāra-
naṃ^a karissāma. Etthākhyaṭapadasaññitānaṃ *bhotisadda-bhave*-
saddānam attho uddharitabbo. Tatha h' ete namikapadasañ-
ñitehi aparehi *bhotisadda-bhavesaddehi* samānasutikā pi asamā-
natthā c' eva honti asamānavibhattikā ca. Sāsana-smiṃ hi keci 10
saddā aññamaññaṃ samānasutikā samāna pi asamānatthā asa-
mānappavattinimittā asamānaliṅgā asamānavibhattikā asamā-
navacanaka asamānantā asamānakālikā asamānapadañatikā ca
bhavanti. Tesam asamānatthatte ¹⁰"sabbañ hi taṃ jirati
dehanissitaṃ; ¹¹appassut' ayaṃ puriso balivaddo va jirati; 15
¹²santo tasito; ¹³pahu santo na bharati; ¹⁴santo ācikkhate muni;
¹⁵santo sappurisa loke; ¹⁶santo saṃvijjāmaṇa lokasmiṃ" ti eva-
ḍdayo payoga. Ettha *jiratisaddadvayaṃ* yathāsambhavaṃ na-
vabhāvapagama-vadḍhanavācakaṃ, *santosaddapañcakaṃ* yatha-
sambhavaṃ parissamappatta-samānōpasantōpalabbhamānava- 20
cakan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asamanappavattinimittatte pana
¹⁷"akataññu mittadūbhī; ¹⁸assaddho akataññu ca" ti eva-
ḍdayo. Ettha *akataññusaddadvayaṃ* katākatajānanañjanapa-
vattinimittam paṭi^b sambhūtattā asamānappavattinimittakan ti
daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asamānaliṅgatte ¹⁹"sukhī hotu Pañcasikha 25
Sakko devānam indo; ²⁰tvañ ca bhadde sukhi hohi; ²¹yattha
sā upaṭṭhito hoti; ²²nata me atthi sā mayā poseṭabbā" ti eva-
ḍdayo. Ettha *sukhisaddadvayaṃ sasaddadvayañ* ca pum-itthi-
liṅgavasena asamānaliṅgan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asamanavibhat-
tikatte ²³"ahāre udare yato; ²⁴yato pajānāti sahetudhamman" 30
ti evaṃ ḍdayo. Ettha *yatosaddadvayaṃ* paṭhama-pañcamivi-
bhattisahitattā asamanavibhattikan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Asama-

¹ (31^b *et cf.* Pariccheda 14). ² (34^{1b}). ³ (45¹). ⁴ (45^b). ⁵ (48^{2a}). ⁶ (49^{2b}).
⁷ (50^{1a}). ⁸ (55^{4a}). ⁹ (58^{1a}). ¹⁰ Dhpa I 11¹². ¹¹ Dhpa 152^{ab} (Dhpa). ¹² *et c.*. ¹³ Sn 98^c.
¹⁴ M III 187³⁰. ¹⁵ J I 129²². ¹⁶ A I 107^{1b} (Mp). ¹⁷ Ja IV 37¹³. ¹⁸ Dhpa 97^a (Dhpa).
¹⁹ D II 269^{1a}. ²⁰ J III 186^c. ²¹ D I 166^b. ²² *et c.*. ²³ Sn 78^b. ²⁴ Ud 1²¹.

a *sic* CeB^{cm}; ns atthuddhāraṃ. b B^m paṭi, C^e paṭi, B^e paṭicea; ns₂
paṭi = evaī rve¹.

navacanakatte ime payogā: ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ
lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṃ santiṃ" ²hanti kuddho
puthujjano" ti ādisu *hantī*saddo ekavacano. ³"ime ca nūna
araññasmiṃ migasaṃghāni luddakā vākurāhi parikkhippa sob-
5 bhaṃ pātetvā tāvade vikkosamāna tippahi ⁴hanti nesaṃ varaṃ
varan" ti ādisu pana bahuvacano; ⁵"silavā vatasampanno;
⁶etha tumhe āyasmanto silavā hotha; ⁷santo danto niyato
brahmacārī; ⁸santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti; ⁹maharāja yasassi
so; ¹⁰cattāro mahārājā" ti evamādisu *silavās*saddādayo ekava-
10 cana-bahuvacanakā. Asamānantatte pana, yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ asamānavibhattikattaṃ vā asamānavacanaṃ vā
upalabbhati, te yeva payogā, taṃ yathā: ¹¹"sataṃ sampajānaṃ;
¹²sataṃ dhammo; ¹³santo danto; ¹⁴santo sappurisa" i.e. evama-
dayo. Asamānakālatte ¹⁵"nanu te sutāṃ brāhmaṇa bhañ-
15 ñamāne devā na issanti purisaparakkamaṃ; ¹⁶te jāna param
issanti maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ" ti evamādayo. Ettha *issanti*-
saddadvayaṃ vattamāna-bhavissantikalavasena asamānakālan
ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, vattamāna-bhavissantiṃvibhattivasena pana asa-
mānavibhattikan ti pi. Asamānapadañātikatte ¹⁷"sayāṃ
20 samāhito nāgo; ¹⁸sāyaṃ abhiññaya kam uddiseyyaṃ; ¹⁹pathe
dhāvantiyā pati; ²⁰ekaṃsaṃ ujinaṃ katvā pādesu sīrasa pati;
²¹giriṃ Caṇḍoraṇaṃ pati" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sayāṃ*sad-
dadvayaṃ nāma-nipātavasena, *palī*saddattayaṃ nam'-akhyatō-
pasaggavasena asamānapadañātikān ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iminā nayena
25 sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. Evaṃ sasanaṃ keci sadda añ-
ñamaññaṃ samanasutikā samāna pi asamānatthā asamanappa-
pavattinimittā asamānalīṅgā asamanavibhattika asamanavaca-
naka asamananta asamānakālīkā asamānapadañātikā ca bhavanti.
Etādisesu saddesu yo kiriyapadatthaṃ ²²pakaseti, na so nami-
30 kapadatthaṃ ²³, yo ca namikapadatthaṃ ²⁴ pakaseti, na so kiriya-
padatthaṃ ²⁵; evaṃ sante pi sutisāmaññato ekattena gahetvā

¹ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹² (Mp; ns: mātupud kā² avibhattikaniddesa, vā tatiyālopa).
² J VI 582¹⁷⁻¹⁹. ³ J VI 286³⁰. ⁴ ~~...~~. ⁵ Dh 142b. ⁶ Dh 151d. ⁷ D II 257⁸.
⁸ D I 216⁴. ⁹ ~~...~~. ¹⁰ (Dh 151c). ¹¹ (32⁷). ¹² (31¹⁷). ¹³ J III 719-20.
¹⁴ Dh 86cd. ¹⁵ A III 346²⁸. ¹⁶ M I 171⁶. ¹⁷ J I 308³. ¹⁸ Sn 1027cd.
¹⁹ J IV 93⁵.

²² C^eB^mns pāṇadadi santi [ns: pāṇadadi santi tui¹ kā² atthamatta nhuik
paṭhamā]. ²³ B^cns tibbāli. ²⁴ opadatthaṃ? (pud eñ¹ phrac kui, ns)

atthuddhāro karaṇiyo ti yathāvuttakiriyāpadānaṃ nāmapadehi samānasutikānaṃ *bhotisadda-bhavesaddānaṃ* atthuddhāraṃ vaddāma, kathāṃ:

Bhotisaddo kattuyoge kiriyāpadaṃ, kiriyāyoge nāmikapadaṃ; tasmā so dvīsu atthesu vattati: kiriyāpadatthe nāmikapadatthe ca. Tattha kiriyāpadatthe vattamānāvasena, nāmikapadatthe paṇālapanāvasena. Kiriyāpadatthe tīva: ¹"eko bhoti", nāmikapadatthe: ²"mā bhoti paridevesi". Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhāve nāmapadatthe ca ālapanavīsesite

imesu dvīsu atthesu *bhotisaddo* pavattati.

2 10

Bhavesaddo pana *bhavāmi* t' imassa vattamānāvibhattiyuttassa saddass' atthe pi vattati, *bhavāmi* t' imassa pañcamīvibhattiyuttassa saddassa āṇaty-āsimsanattthesu pi vattati, *bhaveyyāmi* t' imassa sattamīvibhattisahitassa saddassa anumati-parikappattthesu pi vattati. Tatr' idaṃ paṭhamatthassa sādhaṃ āhacca vacanaṃ: ³"devānaṃ adhiko homi bhavami manuṇḍhipo rūpalakkhaṇasampanno paññāya asamo bhave" ti. Ayaṃ pana sabbesaṃ tesam atthānaṃ sādhiḃā amhākaṃ gāthāraeana:

sukhī bhavati eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhi bhave;

sukhī bhavatu eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhi bhave;

3 20

imāya buddhapūjāya bhavantu sukhitā paṇā

bhave 'hañ ca sukhappatto sāmacco" saha ñātibhi;

4

sukhī bhaveyya eso ca eso^b cā pi sukhi bhave;

sukhī bhaveyya ce eso, ahañ cā pi sukhi bhave ti.

5

Icc evaṃ

25

vattamānāya pañcamyaṃ sattamyañ ca vibhattiyaṃ

etesu tīsu thānesu *bhavesaddo* pavattati;

'ekadhā vattamānāyaṃ, pañcamī-sattamīsu ca

6

dvedhā dvedhā' t' imass' atthaṃ pañcadhā paridīpaye

— dvedhā vā vattamānāyaṃ: ādipurisavācako

30

attho *bhave* ti etassa 'bhavati' ti pi yujjati,

7

idāni pana etassa vuttass' atthassa sādhaṃ

ettha pāḷippadesan tu āharissam, suṇātha me:

8

¹ D I 78²: eko hoti, *et paulo ante* paccanubhoti. ² J VI 523²³. ³ Ap 4²³⁻²⁵.

^a ns: sa so macco, thui sattavā sañ! ^b ita C^eB^m; B^e ns conī. ahañ {ns: ī gāthā dutiya-catutthapāda nhuik eso cā pi rhi kra eñ¹, *bhave* hū so pud nhuik *eyyāmi* vibhat kui e pru so arā phrac rve¹, rhe¹ gāthā nhuik kai¹ sui¹, ahañ cā pi rhi mha sañ¹ mañ¹ leg. esā? cf 24⁵.

- 1^{ko} 'yaṃ majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue,
 kaṃ tvaṃ atthavasāṃ ñatvā evaṃ vāyāmasa^a bhusaṃ 8^b
 — nisamma vattaṃ lokassa vāyāmassa ca devate,
 tasmā majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue". 8^c
 5 Assaṃ purimagathāyaṃ *āyue* ti padassa 2^{hi}
 'āyūhati' ti attho ti viññātabbo vibhāvīnā;
 vibhattiyā vipallāsavasenāyaṃ samirito:
 'vattamane sattamī' ti, *tiss'* ekaravāsena vā. 10
 Pacchimāya ca gāthāyaṃ *āyue* ti padassa tu
 10 'āyūhāmi' ti attho ti saddatthaññū vibhāvāye. 11
 Tatha *bhave* ti etassa vattamānāvibhattiyaṃ
 'bhavati' ti 'bhavāmi' ti c'atthaṃ dvedhā vibhāvāye. 12
 Evaṃvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayaṇ nayo
 netabbo nayadakkhena 3^{nayasāgarasāsane}. 13
 15 Evaṃ ayaṃ *bhave*saddo pañcasu chasu vā kiriyāpadatthesu
 pavattati^b. Tathā sattamīvibhatyantānāmikapadassa vuddhi-
 saṃsara-kammabhavūpapattibhavasamkhātesu atthesu pi. Tathā
 hi 4^{"abhavē nandati tassa bhavē tassa na nandati"} ti ādisu
 vuddhimhi, 5^{"bhavē vicaranto"} ti ādisu saṃsāre, 6^{"bhavē kho}
 20 sati jati hoti 'jatipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ" ti ādisu kammabhavē,
 7^{"evaṃ bhavē vijjāmāne"} ti ādisu upapattibhave ti daṭṭhab-
 baṃ. Iminā nayena *bhūdhātuto* nipphannānaṃ aññato pi añ-
 ñesaṃ kiriyāpadanaṃ yathāsambhavam attho uddharitabbo.
 Akhyātattatham' ime atthā na latabba kudācanaṃ,
 25 atthuddhāravaseṇ' ete uddhaṭṭā nāmato yato. 14
 Idam ettha saṃkhepato atthuddhāranayanidassanaṃ. Attha-
 saddacintayaṃ pana evaṃ upalakkhetabbaṃ. *Bhavante*
parābhavante parābhavē iec ādayo *gacchati-gacchant-gacchato-*
*sadda*dayo viya visesasadda, na yācānōpatāpanatthādivācako
 30 *nathatisaddo* viya na ca rāja-devatadivācako *devasaddo* viya
 sāmāññasaddā. Ye c'ettha visesasaddā, te sabbakūlaṃ visesa-
 sadda va; ye ca sāmāññasadda, te pi sabbakūlaṃ sāmāñña-
 sadda va. Tatra *gacchati* ti adinaṃ visesasaddata evaṃ daṭ-
 ṭhabbā. *gacchati* ti ekam nāmapadaṃ, ekam akhyataṃ, tatha

^a J VI 35¹²⁻²⁰ ^b hi = tam pakatam karomi, ns. ^c = nayasāgara phrase
 so pariyattisāsana to' nhuik, ns. ^d I IV 197¹ Ja. ^e cf. Ap 38¹ ^f D II 31¹³ S.
^g Be 2 11¹

¹ C' B¹ J. vāyāmasa ² ita C' B¹ ns. B¹ pattati tel vattati.

gacchan ti ekam namapadam, ekam ākhyātam, *gacchato* ti eko kitanto, aparo rūḥhisaddo sati pi visesasaddatte sadisatta sutisāmaññato tabbisayam buddhim n' uppadehi vīna 'attha'-ppakaraṇa-saddantarābhisambandhena. Tathā hi saddantarābhisambandhena *gacchali palilḥhīlan* ti vutte sattamyantam nama- 5 padan ti viññāyati, *gacchali Tisso* ti vutte pan' akhyatan ti; tathā ²"sa gacchaṃ na nivattati" ti vutte paṭhamantam nāmapadan ti viññāyati, ³"gacchaṃ puttānivedako"^b ti vutte akhyatan ti viññāyati; *gacchalo haṃṇalo palilo* ti vutte kitanto ti viññāyati, *gacchalo paṇṇapupphani palanḥ* ti vutte rukkhavācako rūḥhi- 10 saddo ti. Iti visesasaddānam ākhyāta-nāmanam nam'-akhyatehi samānasutikanam atthābhisambandhadisu yo koci atthavisesa-ñāpako sambandho avassam icchitabbo; evaṃ *gacchati* ti adinam ākhyāta-nāmatādivasena paccēkam t̥hitānam ekekatthavācakanam visesasaddatā datṭhabba. *Nathati devo* ti adī- 15 nam pana ākhyāta-nāmanam nam'-akhyatehi asamanasutikanam anekatthavacakanam sāmāññasaddatā eva datṭhabba. Attha-sambandhādīsu^c hi vīnā yena kenaci sambandhena "nathati" ti vutte yacati ti vā upatapati ti vā issariyaṃ karoti ti vā asīṃsati ti vā attho paṭibhāti; tathā "devo" ti vutte meggho ti ²⁰vā ākaso ti vā rājā ti vā devatā ti vā visuddhidevo ti vā attho paṭibhāti. Yada pana saddantarābhisambandhena ⁴"nathati supaṭipattin" ti vutte, tadā *nāthati* ti kiriyapadassa yāceti ti attho viññāyati, "nāthati sabbakilese" ti vutte upatapati ti attho viññāyati, "nāthati sakacitte" ti vutte issariyaṃ karoti ti attho ²⁵viññāyati, "nathati lokassa hitan" ti vutte asīṃsati ti attho viññāyati; tathā "devo gajjati" ti vutte *devo* ti namapadassa meggho ti attho viññāyati, ⁵"viddho vigatavahako devo" ti vutte ākaso ti attho viññāyati, ⁶"pivatu devo pāṇiyan" ti vutte rājā ti attho viññāyati, ⁷"devo devakāya cavati ayusamkhaya" ³⁰ti vutte devatā ti attho viññāyati, ⁸"devatidevo satapuññalak-khaṇo" ti vutte visuddhidevo ti attho viññāyati. Iminā nayena aññe pi sāmāññasaddā nātabbā.

¹ = kieca-arā-saddaathū' nhan' cap khrañ', ns. ² cf. J VI 26¹⁹⁻²⁰, J VI 27²³, ³ cf. Vib et Sp et ad Sp I 1', ⁴ cf. M I 37¹⁰ Vin I 32², ⁵ Pv 66¹⁰, ⁶ It 77¹⁴ = Ap 26²⁵, ⁷ cf. Vv 76⁸.

^a BM vattabba-, ^b ita J; B ns 'nivadako' = chum ma, cf. Ja VI 22¹ cod., B³, C' 'nivātako, B^m 'nupitako' ita C. Berns, cf. 37¹⁰, vide 37¹⁴ 38²².

Sabbam etaṃ ñatvā, yathā attho saddena saddo c'atthena
na virūjīhati, tathāttha-saddā cintaniyā. Tatr' idaṃ upalakkhaṇa-
mattaṃ cintākāraṇidassanaṃ: "atthakusalā bhavante" ti vā "kie-
cāni bhavante" ti vā vutte *bhavante* ti idaṃ *bhavanti* t' iminā
5 samānattham ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"bhavante passāmi" ti vā "iechāmi" ti vā vutte upayogattavaṃ
nāmapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "bhavan te jāne
pasamsati" ti vā "kāmeti" ti vā vutte paccattōpayogattavantāni
dve nāmapadāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "corā para-
10 bhavante" ti vutte *parābhavante* ti idaṃ *parābhavanti* t' iminā
samānattham ākhyātikapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cin-
taniyo, "parābhavan te janā icchanti amittānaṃ" ti vutte *parā-*
bhavan te ti imāni upayoga-paccattatthavantāni dve nāmapa-
dāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "eso parābhave" ti
15 vutte *parābhave* ti idaṃ *parābhaveyyā* t' iminā samānattham
ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "ete
parābhave loke paṇḍito samavekkhiyā" ti vutte *parābhave* ti
idaṃ upayogattavaṃ bahuvacanakaṃ nāmapadan ti evaṃ
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "parābhave sati" ti vutte bhava-
20 lakkhaṇabhummatth(avaṃ) ekavacanakaṃ nāmapadan ti evaṃ
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; ²"tumhe me pasādā sambhav(avh)e"
ti vutte *sambhav(avh)e*^b ti idaṃ *sambhavathū* t' iminā sama-
nattham ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"ehi tvaṃ Sambhavavhe" ti vutte *Sambhavavhe* ti idaṃ Sambha-
25 vāya nāma itthiyā vācakaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ sālapanāṃ nāmikapadan
ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "Sambhavavhe patiṭṭhitaṃ"
ti vutte Sambhavanāmakassa purisassa vācakaṃ pulliṅgaṃ^c
bhumavacanan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, ³"Varuṇo
Brahmadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka, Sambhavo nāṃ upaṭṭhāko
30 Revatassa mahesino" ti hi^d pālī; ⁴"dhammā pātubhavante" ti
vutte *pātubhavante* ti idaṃ *pātubhavanti* t' iminā samānattham
sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"pātu bhavan te jāne" ti vutte 'te jāne bhavaṃ rakkhatū' ti
atthavācakāni ākhyāta-kitanta-sabbanāmikapadāni ti evaṃ attho
35 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "pātubhavase tvaṃ guṇehi" ti vutte

¹ Sn 115ab. ² Bv 6: 21. ³ (cf. Vin I 23).

⁴ Bc t' (cf. 36¹⁰). ^b = phrac kun ce lo¹, ns. ^c (Bm purisaliṅgaṃ?).

^d Cc om. hi; Bcm om. ti.

pātubhavase ti idam *pātubhavasi* ti iminā samānattham ākhyā-
 tapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "pātubhava se
 guṇe yeva tvaṇ" ti vutte 'pātubhavāhi attano guṇahetu tvaṇ'
 ti atthavācakanī nipāṭayuttākhyāta-nāmapadānī ti evam attho
 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "aham attano guṇehi pātubhave" ti 5
 vutte *pātubhave* ti idam *pātubhavāmi* t' iminā samānattham
 sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
 "maṃ pātu bhava idam puññakamman" ti vutte 'maṃ rakkhatu
 saṃsāre idam puññakamman' ti atthavācakanī ākhyāta-nāma-
 padānī ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo. Iminā nayena 10
¹sabbattha yathāraham attha-saddā cintaniyā. Tattha samāna-
 sutikānaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ ²"na te saṃ koṭṭhe openti; ³na
 tesam antarā gacche; ⁴satta vo Licchavī aparihāniye dhamme
 desessāmi; ⁵ime te^a deva sattavo; ⁶tvaṇ ca uttamasattavo" ti
 ādisu samānasutikānaṃ^b viya uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo. Uccā- 15
 raṇaviseso hi sati padānī pariviyattānī^c, padesu pariviyattesu
 attho parivyatto hoti^d, atthapariggāhakānaṃ atthādhihamo
 akiccho hoti suparisuddhādāsātule paṭibimbadassanaṃ viya,
⁷so ca gahitapubbasaṃketassa attha-sambandhādīsu aññataras-
 miṃ⁸ñāte yeva hoti, na itarathā; vuttaṃ h' etaṃ poraṇehi: 20
⁸"viśayattam anāpannā saddā n' ev' atthabodhakā,
 na padamattato ⁹atthe te aññātā pakāsakā" ti. 14^b
 Yad idam ettha vuttaṃ amhehi "uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo" ti,
 tatrāyam uccāraṇavisesadīpanī gāthā sah' atthappakāsanānaya-
 dānagāthāya: 25

²"natesaṃkoṭṭheopenti" iti pāṭhe sumedhaso
 padaṃ *na te* ti chinditvā *saṃ koṭṭhe* ti paṭheyya ce^c, 15
 'saṃ na openti koṭṭhe te bhikkhū' ti attham īraye;
 evam imesu¹, aññesu pāṭhesu pi ayan nayo. 16
 Atha yaṃ pan' idam pi vuttaṃ ¹⁰"kesañci" ti, taṃ kimatthaṃ: 30
gacchaṇi paṭiṭṭhitam · gacchaṇi Tisso, bhavante passāmi · atthaku-

¹ = sabbesu cintanārahesu payogesu, ns. ² J V 252²⁰, Thī 283⁴.
³ J VI 295¹. ⁴ A IV 16⁶. ⁵ J V 310²¹. ⁶ J V 351¹⁰. ⁷ = so ca akicchat-
 thādhihamo, ns. ⁸ (Vākyapadīya I 56: viśayatvam anāpannaiḥ sabdair nārthaḥ
 pratiyate, na sattayaiva te 'rthanam agrhitaḥ prakāśakāḥ; ns *cit.* Nett-a *ad* Nett
 4²⁸ *et* Abhidh-av-ṭīkā (Abhidh-av 84²⁷). ⁹ atthe t' tui¹ kui na pakāsakā ., ns.
¹⁰ (37¹²).

^a *ita* J; C^c Bemns vo. ^b *leg.* asamanasutikānaṃ? ^c C^c *ad.* honti.
^d C^c *ad.* atthe pariviyatte. ^e B^c ns ve (= cañ cac, ns, *cf* 8¹³) ^f *cf.* 44²⁹.

sala bhavante, ¹"vadantaṃ ekapokkharā" · *vadantaṃ pativadati*² ti ādisu samānasutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso na labbhati ti dassa-
natthaṃ. Tasmā idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso labbhati atthaviseso ca · padānaṃ
5 vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā, tattha payoge samāna-
sutikaṃ ekaccaṃ padaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbaṃ, seyyathī-
daṃ: ³"hetu hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ tamsamuṭṭhā-
nānañ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo"; *so tena saddhiṃ*
bhāsati · ³"sotena vuyhati", *bhavan te jane paṇisati* · *bhavante*
10 *passāmi* ti evamādayo payoga. Ettha *hetu* ti isakaṃ vicchin-
ditvā *hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, tathā *so* ti vic-
chinditvā *tena saddhiṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, *bhavan* ti vicchinditvā
te jane ti uccāretabbaṃ; sesaṃ pana samānasutikaṃ vicchin-
ditva na uccāretabbaṃ, avicchindaniyasmiṃ hi ṭhāne vicchin-
15 ditva paṭhitassa attho duṭṭho hoti. Evaṃ padavibhāgavibhā-
gavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthuccāraṇaviseso vedītabbo. Ettha
hi *sotena* ti ādisu dvīpadatthagahaṇaṃ vibhāgo, ekapadattha-
gahaṇaṃ avibhago ti adhippeto. Ettha ca viṣuṃ vavatthitānaṃ
asamānasutikānaṃ ekato katvā samānasutikabhāvaparikkappa-
20 naṃ atthantaraviññāpanatthañ c' eva uccāraṇavisesadassanāt-
thañ ca. Na hi etāni ⁴"sappo sappo" ti ādisu viya ekasmiṃ
yev' atthe samānasutikāni; evaṃ sante pi ekaññhakarāṇa
laddhaṃ samānasutilesaṃ gahetvā atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ
uccāraṇavisesadassanātthañ ca "samānasutikāni" ti vuttāni.
25 Esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu.

Idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samānasutikānaṃ
aṭṭhārasākāresu yena kenaci ākārena atthaviseso labbhati,
vicchinditvā pana uccāraṇe saddavilāso vā^b na hoti attho vā
duṭṭho hoti, na tādisesu payogesu samānasutikāni padāni vic-
30 chinditvā uccāretabbāni. Tatra katamena cākārena atthavise-
salābho bhavati: padanaṃ vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena
vā, ⁵akkharasannidhānavasena vā padasannidhānavasena vā
padakkharasannidhānavasena vā, vicchāvasena vā, kamma-
ppavacanīyavasena vā, bhayakodhādisu uppannesu kuthitāme
35 dītavacanavasena vā, guṇavācakasaddassa dviruttavasena vā,

¹ J VI 27²¹ ² Tikap 1¹⁹. ³ J 40¹⁰. ⁴ ns *eti*: sannidhāna ti
saṅgatibhūta sannidhāna ti attho, (1) Rūpasiddhikū

^a B^ens patto ^b B^ems om

kiriyaṭṭapadassa dviruttavasena va, saṃhitapadacchedavasena va,
 agāravatthaparidīpanavasena va, nīrantaratthaparidīpanavasena
 vā, na-nīrantaratthaparidīpanavasena vā, 'punappunam' iḥ
 atthaparidīpanavasena vā, upamane-*ī*vasaddavasena va, *ī*ḥsad-
 dam paṭicca saddapadatthavacakattaparidīpanavasena va, tatha- 5
 pavattacittaparidīpanavasena⁴ vā ti imesu atthārasakāresu.
 Vitthārato pana chabbisaya akāresu tato vā adhikesu yena
 kenaci ākārena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha padānaṃ
 tāva vibhāgavasena va avibhāgavasena vā samānasuti-
 kānam atthavisesalābhe ¹"sā naṃ saṅgati pāleti; ²abhikkamo 10
 sūnaṃ paññāyati; ³mā no deva avadhi; ⁴māno mayhaṃ na
 vijjati" ti evamādayo payogā. Akkharasannidhanavasena
 pana atthavisesalābhe ⁵"santehi mahito hito; "saṅgā Saṅgamaññi
 muttāṃ; ⁶tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ; ⁷dāṭhī dāṭhisu pak-
 khandi maññaṃ māno yathā pure; "sabbābhikkhū vāsiraṣa siraṣa 15
 namāmi; ⁸bhūmito uṭṭhitā yāva brahmalokā vidhavati acci
 accimato loke dāyhamānaṃhi tejasā" ti evamādayo payogā.
 Padasannidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁹"āpo āpogataṃ,
¹⁰rāja-rājamahāmattādayo; ¹¹sukhālokassa^b lokassa kāraṇo na-
 nācakkhudo; ¹²nirāpade pade ninno; ¹³anantaññaṃ karuṇa- 20
 layaṃ layaṃ malassa buddhaṃ susamāhitaṃ hitaṃ namami
 dhammaṃ bhavaṣaṃvaraṃ varaṃ guṇakaraṇaṃ c' eva niraṇṇaṇaṃ
 gaṇaṃ" ti evamādayo payogā. Padakkharasannidhanava-
 sena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁴"pamāṇarahitaṃ hitaṃ; ¹⁵Siddhattho
 sabbasiddhattho tilokamahito hito upagantvāna sambuddho 25
 idaṃ^c vacanaṃ abravī" ti evamādayo payoga. Tatr' imā
 akkharasannidhānādisu adhippayaviññāpaniyo^d gāthā:

mahito iti saddamhā *makāro* ce vivecito,

saddo nīratthako: ¹ettha akkharan ti vade budho; 17

ñeyyā akkharayogena ¹⁹"santehi mahito hito" 30

iḥ ādisu sarūpānaṃ hoti atthavisesatā; 18

upāsaggā nipata ca yaṇ c' aññaṃ atthajōutakaṃ

¹ J V 483¹¹. ² S V 80². ³ J VI 138¹¹. ⁴ Ap 12²³ mayham = na M.
 hākassapa a³, ns¹. ⁵ Ud 6¹⁹. ⁶ Sn 620¹. ⁷ J IV 348¹¹. ⁸ As 300¹⁰⁻¹¹. ⁹ Dhs § 652. ¹⁰ Bva *proem.* 7 1-10.
¹¹ Ja I 1¹. ¹² Ap 260¹¹. ¹³ = tasma ettha, ns. ¹⁴ 39¹¹.

¹⁵ C. BERNs "attadīpana", *īde* 41²⁴. ¹⁶ B- sukhālokassa = sukho --- abo-
 kassa, ns. ¹⁷ B- imaṃ. ¹⁸ ns "viññāpaniyo."

- ekakkharam pi, viññūhi taṃ padan ti samiritam 19
 — padānaṃ sannidhānaṃ ca padakkharānaṃ eva ca
 samāse labbhamānattaṃ sandhāya lapitaṃ mayā. 20
 Vicchāvasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"gāme gāme satam kumbhā",
 5 *gāmo gāmo ramaṇiyo* ti evamādayo payogā; ettha hi vicchā-
 vasena sabbe pi gāmā pariggahitā;
 nānādhikaraṇānaṃ tu vattum ekakkhaṇamhi yā
 icchato vyāpitaṃ icchā, sā vicchā ti pakittitā. 21
 Kammappavacanīyavasena atthavisesalābhe ²*rukkhaṃ ruk-*
 10 *khaṃ paṭi vijjotate cando · rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ pari vijjotate*
cando ti payogā, rukkhaṇaṃ upari vijjotate ti attho. Bhaya-
 kodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme(ṇ)ḍita vacanavasena
 pana atthavisesalābhe ime payogā, ³*bhaye tāva: coro coro ·*
sappo sappo icc ādayo; kodhe *vasala vasala, caṇḍala caṇḍala,*
 15 *vijjha vijjha, pahara pahara* icc ādayo; pasamsāyaṃ ⁴"sādhu
 sādhu Sāriputta; ⁵*abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante*"
 icc ādayo; turite ⁶"abhikkamatha Vāsetṭhā" ⁷*abhikkamatha*
Vāsetṭhā"⁸, *gaccha gaccha, lunāhi lunāhi* icc ādayo; kotūhale
āgaccha āgaccha icc ādayo; accharīye ⁹"aho buddho aho
 20 buddho" icc ādayo; hāse ¹⁰"aho sukhaṃ aho sukhaṃ, aho nānā-
 paṃ aho manāpaṃ" icc ādayo; soke ¹¹"kahaṃ ekaputtaka
 kahaṃ ekaputtaka" icc ādayo; pasāde ¹²"bhavissanti Vajjī
 bhavissanti Vajjī" icc ādayo. Evaṃ bhayakodhādisu uppannesu
 25 pana atthantarābhāve pi dāhikammavasena padānaṃ atthaḥo-
 takabhāvo yeva atthavisesalābho.

¹⁰Bhaye kodhe pasamsāyaṃ turite kotūhalacchare

hāse soke pasāde ca kare āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ budho. 21^b

- Casaddo avuttasamuccayattho, tena garahāsaṃ manadinam^b*
 30 *saṅgaho datṭhabbo. Pāpo pāpo* ti ādisu hi garahāyaṃ, *abhi-*
rupaka abhirupaka ti ādisu asaṃ māne, ¹¹"kv āyaṃ abala-
 balo^c viyā" ti ādisu atisayatthe āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Gu-

¹ J VI 589¹⁹; *vide* Pat et Kās ad Paṇ VIII 1: 4. ² Mmd 301 (Mmd
 (x p. 251^b)). ³ 40¹³⁻¹⁴ cf. pt ad Sv I 228¹¹. ⁴ S II 49^a. ⁵ D I 85⁷ (Sv).

⁶ D II 147¹². ⁷ (Sv-pt cit. Bv 2: 45^c cf. *infra* 41²²). ⁸ M II 106⁷. ⁹ A III 76⁹.

¹⁰ Sp I 170²⁴. Sv I 228¹¹. ¹¹ Vin III 181².

^a B^c Vāsetṭha. ^b Sv-pt: garahā-asammān^a (ns = kaṭṭ¹ raṭṭ¹ khraṇ¹ —
 ma mrat nuṇ¹ khraṇ¹). ^c C^a abalaabalo.

ṇavācākassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"kaṇho kaṇho ca [ghoro] ghero cā" ti evamādayo; kaṇho kaṇho ti hi atīva kaṇho ti attho. Kiriyāpadassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ²"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti evamādayo; tattha dhame dhame ti dhameyya no na dhameyya, nātidhame ³ti pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ pana na dhameyya. Saṃhitāpadacchedavasena atthavisesalābhe *narānarā, surāsūrā*, ⁴"kātakakusalākusalavisayaṃ vipphaṇṇakāreṇa pavattaṃ anusocanaṃ kukkucan" ti evamādayo. Ettha pana viññāṇaṃ paramakosallaṇṇanattamaṃ silokaṃ racayāma: 10

hitāhitā hitaṃ hitaṃ ānubhāvena te jīna

pavarūpavarūhacca bhavāmānāmayā mayan ti. 22

Agāravattathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁵"tvaṃtva-pesuṇṇa-kalaha-viggaha-vivādā" ti evamādayo. Nirantarattathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe *divase divase paribhuñjati* ti evamādayo. Na-nirantarattathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁶"khaṇe khaṇe pīti uppijati" ti evamādayo. 'Punappunam' i.e. atthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁷"muḥḥ muḥḥ bhāyayate" kumāre" ti evamādayo. Upamāne *īvasaddavasena* atthavisesalābhe ⁸"rājā rakkhatu dhammena attano va paṇaṃ paṇaṃ" ti evamādayo. *Itisaddam* paṭicca saddapadatthavācakatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁹"buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayin" ti evamādayo. Tathāpavattacittatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁰"buddho buddho ti cintento maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā" ti evamādayo. Evaṃ idisesu payogesu samānasutikāpadaṃ vicchinditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, vicchinditvā hi uccāraṇe sati saddavilāso na bhavati; katthaci pana ¹¹"kātakakusalākusalavisayan" ti evamādisu vicchinditvā uccāritassa attho duṭṭho hoti, tasmā vicchinditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, ekābaddhaṃ yeva katvā uccāretabbaṃ. Iti samānasutikesu vinicchayo chabbisāya ākārehi ¹²adhikehi ca maṇḍitvā dassito. 15

Yasmā pana samānasutikesu vinicchaye dassite asamāna-

¹ J IV 183¹² (Ja). ² J I 283²⁷ (Ja). ³ cf. As 258⁴. ⁴ CA IV 401¹ cf. D II 59². ⁵ cf. Vm 143¹⁰. ⁶ J III 69¹⁴. ⁷ As 430⁸. ⁸ Bv 2: 42^{cd}. ⁹ Bv 2: 45^{cd}. ¹⁰ (41⁷). ¹¹ (40²⁸).

^a *ita* J (E); Ce J *codd.* Ck^s bhāyayate; B^s bhāyapate, B^m bhāyābhūte. ^b B^m *recte*? kātakakusalakusala^a.

sutikesu pi vinicchayo dassetabbo hoti, tasmā tam pi dasses-
 sāma. Yattha niggahitamhā ¹parākāralopo pi pāṭho paññayati
 saññogavyañjanassa visaññogattam pi, tesu payogesu ²nigga-
 hitapadaṃ anantarapadena saddhiṃ ekābaddhaṃ yeva katvā
 5 uccāretabbaṃ, katamāni tāni: ³"sace bhutto bhaveyyāhaṃ
 'sājivo garahito mama; ⁴pupphaṃ 'sā uppajj[ati]; ⁵khayamattaṃ
 na nibbānaṃ 'sa gambhīrādivācato" ti evamādayo. Ettha hi
 sace bhutto bhaveyyāhaṃ ti ādinā vicchedam akatvā, ⁶ananta-
 resu dvīsu gāthāpadesu antarībhūtānaṃ^a dvinnam samānasuti-
 10 kapadānaṃ ekato uccāraṇam iva, anantarapadehi saddhiṃ
 ekābaddhuccāraṇavasena sace bhutto bhaveyyāhaṃ 'sājivo
 garahito mama ti ādinā uccāretabbaṃ, evarūpo yeva hi ucca-
 raṇaviseso sakalehi pi porāṇehi viññūhi anumato uccārīto ca
 'assa ājivo garahito mama, assā uppajj[ati], assa gambhīrādiva-
 15 cato' ti evamādiatthappaṭipādanassānurūpattā. Yattha pana
 yādise uccāraṇe kariyamāne attho parivatto hoti, tesu payo-
 gesu kvaci *casadda-panasaddā*diyogaṭṭhāne isakaṃ vicchinditvā
 padam uccāretabbaṃ, seyyathidaṃ ⁷"vālā ca lapasakkharā";
 "accantasantā pana yā ayaṃ nibbānasampadā; ⁸idaṃ dukkhaṃ
 20 ti vācaṃ bhāsato idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ pavattatī ti āmāntā
 'i ti ca *dan* ti ca *du* ti ca *khan* ti ca ñāṇaṃ pavattatī ti na
 hevaṃ vattabbe" ti evamādayo payogā. Etesu hi paṭhamā-
 ppayoge *vālā cā* ti isakaṃ vicchinditvā *lapasakkharā* ti uccāre-
 tabbaṃ; tatha *lapasakkharā* ti sakkharasadisamadhuravacana,
 25 jātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹⁰"nirattakavacanehi sakkharā viya
 madhurā" ti vuttaṃ, tasmātra bahubbhi-tappurisavasena dvīdhā
 samāso daṭṭhabbo: *lapā* sakkharā viya yāsaṃ tā *lapasakkharā*,
lapehi vā sakkharā viyā ti *lapasakkharā* ti. Dutiyappayoge
accantasantā pana iti isakaṃ vicchinditvā *yā* ti uccāretabbaṃ,
 30 'yā pana ayaṃ nibbānasampadā accantasantā' ti hi attho.
 Tatiyappayoge "i ti ca, *dan* ti ca, *du* ti ca, *khan* ti ca" ti
 etesu catūsu ṭhānesu ikāraṇ ca *daṃkāraṇ* ca *dukāraṇ* ca *khaṇ-*

¹ = nok *aukkharā* kye sañ lañ³ phrac so, ns. ² = niggahit rhi so
 pud, ns. ³ Mil 370¹². ⁴ Vin III 18¹⁶. ⁵ Saccas 305^{ab}. ⁶ ins *cit.* Sd *supra*
 12. ⁷ magganāyena yena¹¹. ⁸ J V 448²⁰. ⁹ Vin 58¹⁷. ¹⁰ Kv 457²⁷ (Kva 130²⁷)
Points of Controversy p. 258 n. 2; Sd § 33. ¹¹ Ja V 449²⁷.

^a ita B^mns = padantayati khrā⁴ sañ phrac rve¹ phrac kun so, ns);
 C^c anantarībhūtānaṃ ^b C^c B^mns *ubique* ^csakkharā (Mg VII 168).

kāraṇ ca isakaṃ vicchinditvā tadanantaram *ti-casaddā* uccāretabbā¹; ettha hi avicchinditvā uccāraṇe sati aññathā gahe-tabbattā attho duṭṭho bhavati, katham: idisesu thānesu avic-chinditvā uccāraṇe sati *itīsaddo* 'evaṃ' ti atthavācako nipāto siyā sandhivasena pana *ikāratthavācako* rūḥisaddo na siyā, ⁵ *dantīsaddo* damanatto siyā *daṇḍkāravācako* na siyā, *dutīsaddo* niratthako siyā *dukāravācako* na siyā, *khantīsaddo* khamanatto siyā *khaṇḍkāravācako* na siyā — tasmā *ikāra-daṇḍkāra-dukāra-khaṇḍkārāni* isakaṃ vicchinditabbāni, ettha hi 'i iti, daṇḍ iti, du iti, khaṇḍ iti' ti ādinā saṃhitāpadacchedo veditabbo, para- ¹⁰ bhūtassa ca *ikārassa* lopo. Na pan' ettha idaṃ vattabbam : sarūpasarānaṃ visaye parabhūtassa sarūpasarassa lopo na hoti, pubbasarass' eva lopo hoti ¹ "tatā āyan" ti ettha viya ti ² "akilāsuno vaṇṇupathe" ^b khaṇantā udāgaṇe tattha papuṃ avindun" ti pūliyaṃ sarūpaparasarassa lopadassanato. Tatha ¹⁵ hi atṭhakathācariyehi ³ "pavaddham āpaṃ papān" ti attho saṃvaṇṇito. Tasmā "itica" ti etthā pi 'i iti cā' ti chedaṃ katvā dvīsu *ikāresu* parassa *ikārassa* lopo kātabbo, na pubbassa; pubbasmiṃ hi *ikāravācake* *ikāre* naṭṭhe nipātabhūtena *itīsad-* ^{dena} *ikārasaṃkhāto* attho na viññāyeyya, nipātabhūtassa pana ²⁰ *itīsaddassa* *ikāre* naṭṭhe pi so attho viññāyat' eva ⁴ "Devadatto ti me sutan" ti ettha *Devadattapadattho* viya. Tasmā *itīsad-* ^{dassa} parabhūtassa *ikārass'* eva lopo kātabbo, na pubbassa *ikāravācakassa* *ikārassa*. ⁵ Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyappavattiṃ sandhāya asarūpasarato parass' eva asarūpasarassa lopo vutto, ²⁵ na sarūpasarato parassa sarūpasarassa; ⁶ *Mahāpadesa*suttehi vā sarūpassa parasarassa lopo vutto ti daṭṭhabbam. ⁷ "Antarā ca Rū-jagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandan" ti ādisu pana *casaddā*diyogaṭṭhāne pi sati vicchinditvā padaṃ na uccāretabbam. Yattha ca āgamak-kharādīni^c dissanti, tesu payogesu pubbapadāni vicchinditvā na ³⁰ uccāretabbāni āgamakkharavantehi parapadehi saddhiṃ yeve uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ⁸ "nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ; ⁹ Bhagavā eta-d-avoca" ice evamādayo payoga. Yattha yesaṃ

¹ (cf. Rūp 17). ² J I 109¹⁴. ³ Ja I 109²³; Sd § 32. ⁴ Vin II 203.
⁵ Kc 13. ⁶ Sv ad D II 123³⁹ = Mp ad A II 167³³; mahāpadese ti mahāokāse, mahā-apadese vā. ⁷ D I 1⁴. ⁸ J V 148⁹. ⁹ A I 1⁷.

^a ns ticasaddo uccāretabbo. ^b B ns vaṇṇupathe. ^c ns āgamakkharāni.

- visum visum sambandho dissati attho ca yujjati, tattha tani
 atthānurūpaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ¹"na-
 hāne ussukkaṃ akāsi" ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye
 bhattasmim" i.e. evamādayo payogā; ettha hi *nahāne ussukkaṃ*
 5 *akāsi* ti vicchinditvā *ussukkam pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye bhat-*
tasmim ti uccāretabbam, evaṃ hi sati 'na kevalaṃ so bhikkhu
 nahāne yeva ussukkaṃ akāsi, atha kho yāguyā pi khādaniye pi
 bhattasmim pi ussukkaṃ akāsi' ti atthappakāsane samattho bha-
 vati atthānappayutto samuccayavācako *apī*saddo. Yattha pana
 10 yesam itarena va ekekapadena² ubhayapadehi vā sambandho
 dissati sah' ev' atthayuttiyā, tattha tāni yathārahaṃ vicchinditvā
 uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ³"so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ
 majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyośanakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ
 kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti; ⁴paṭi-
 15 casamuppādaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ
 manasikarotha; ⁵ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvan"
 ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā adhippayaviññāpikā gāthā:
dhammasaddena⁶ vā ⁷brahmacariyasaddena⁸ vā padaṃ
 yojetvā iraye viññū *sātthaṃ-savyañjanan* t' idaṃ, 23
 20 ⁹*sādhukan* ti padaṃ viññū *suṇāthā* ti padena vā
 tathā *manasikarotha* iti vuttapadena vā
 iraye yojayitvāna ubhayehi padehi vā; 24
¹⁰*sampasādanasaddena ajjhataṃ* ti padaṃ budho
cetasu-ekodibhāvan ti padena pi ca yojaye¹¹ — (24^b)
 25 ekamekena sambandho sambandho ubhayehi vā
 dissati ti vijāneyya saddhīm ev' atthayuttiyā. 25
 N' attano matiyā eso attho ettha mayā ruto,
 pubbācariyasihanam nayaṃ nissāya me ruto. 26
 Evaṃvidhesu aññesu pāṭhesu pi ayan nayo
 30 netabbo nayadakkhena sāsanatthagavesinā: 27
 atthānurūpato saddaṃ atthaṃ saddānurūpato
 cintayitvāna medhāvi vohare na yathā-tathā ti. 28
 Ayam ettha attha-saddacintā.

¹ C. ² Vin III 11¹. ³ S II 111. ⁴ D I 37¹². ⁵ Sp I 127^{10, 28} (Sv I 176¹¹⁻¹³). ⁶ Spk ad S II 111 (sādhukapadaṃ vā ubhayapadehi yojetvā ...), cf. Pj II 177⁵. ⁷ Vm 156¹⁸⁻²⁰.

⁸ ns ad. vā. ⁹ B ns dhammasaddena. ¹⁰ ns brahmacariyasaddena. ¹¹ ns *hinc versum de suo addidit*. tatiyaprayug nhuik adhippayā pra gāthā ma la ra kā¹² i sui¹³ chui ap eñ¹⁴; sampas¹⁵ ... yojaye: (C Bem om.).

Atthātisayayoge evaṃ upalakkhetabbam: *bhūdhātu* atthātisayayogato vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā. ¹"Ēkam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Licchavi udānam udānesi: bhavissanti Vajjī bhavissanti Vajjī ti" iti vā, ²"aham eva dūsiyā bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti vā, ³"vedā na tāṇāya bhavanti-rassa" mit- ⁵tadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti vā, ⁴"bhūnahaccaṃ kutaṃ mayā" ti vā evaṃ vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā.

Vacanasanṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhetabbam: vattamānāya vibhattiyā parassapadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ pañcamiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: ¹⁰*tumhe bhavatha*; vattamānā-pañcamīnaṃ parassapade uttamapurisacatukke ekavacanaṃ ekavacanena, bahuvacanaṃ pi bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma*; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisekavacanaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ attanopadehi dvīhi majjhimapurisekavacanehi sadisaṃ katthaci ¹⁵vaṇṇasamudāyavasena kañci^c visesaṃ vajjietvā — esa nayo uttaratrā pi yojetabbo —: *tvam bhuvase* idaṃ vattamānāya rūpaṃ, *tvam abhavase* idaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanaṃ pañcamiyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca parokkhāya parassapadena ²⁰majjhimapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhava* idaṃ vattamānā-pañcamīnaṃ rūpaṃ, *tvam babhūve* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhājjatanīnaṃ attanopadehi dvīhi uttamapurisabahuvacanehi sadisaṃ: *mayaṃ bhavāmihe* idaṃ vattama- ²⁵nāya rūpaṃ, *mayaṃ babhūvimihe* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *mayaṃ abhaviṃhe* idaṃ ajjataniyā rūpaṃ. Pañcamiyā attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhāya attanopadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavatha* idaṃ pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, *tumhe babhūvitha* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ. ³⁰Parokkhāya parassapadaṃ paṭhamapurisabahuvacanaṃ hiyyattaniyā parassapadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ajjataniyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *te babhūva* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *te abhava* idaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadaṃ maj- ³⁵

¹ A III 76¹⁻⁹ Mp). ² J III 179^{1b} Ja). ³ J VI 296¹⁻⁶ (Ja). ⁴ J VI 379¹ (Ja).

^a C^c B^m vohārena. ^b B^c ns bhavanti-d-assa. ^c C^c B^m ns kañci. B^m ad. pi

- jhimapurisabahuvacanam attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavaca-
 nena ca hiyyattaniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvaca-
 nena ca attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā
 parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena cā ti catuhi vaca-
 5 nehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe babhūvittha so babhūvittha* imāni parok-
 khāya rūpāni, *tumhe abhavittha so abhavittha* imāni hiyyattaniyā
 rūpāni, *tumhe abhavittha* idam ajjataniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya
 parassapadam uttamapurisekavacanam hiyyattaniyā parassapa-
 den' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā attanopaden' uttama-
 10 purisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babhūvaṃ*
 idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavaṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajja-
 taninam rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadam uttamapurisabahuva-
 canam hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisabahuvacanena
 sadisaṃ: *mayāṃ babhūvinha* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, mayam
 15 *abhavamha* idam hiyyattaniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya attanopadam
 uttamapurisekavacanam hiyyattaniyā attanopaden' uttamapuri-
 sekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekava-
 canena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babhūviṃ* idam
 parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhaviṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninam
 20 rūpaṃ. Hiyyattaniyā parassapadam paṭhamapurisekavacanam
 ajjataniyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *so*
abhavā; hiyyattaniyā parassapadam majjhimapurisekavacanam
 ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ:
tvaṃ abhavo. Bhavissantiyā parassapadam majjhimapurisaba-
 25 huvacanam kālātipattiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuva-
 canena attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi
 vacanehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissatha* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ,
tumhe abhavissatha so abhavissatha imāni kālātipattiyā rūpāni;
 bhavissantiyā attanopadam majjhimapurisekavacanam kālāti-
 30 pattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *tvaṃ*
bhavissase idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *tvaṃ abhavissase* idam
 kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavissantiyā attanopadam majjhimapu-
 risabahuvacanam kālātipattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisa-
 bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissavhe* idam bhavissantiyā
 35 rūpaṃ, *tumhe abhavissavhe* idam kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavis-
 santiyā attanopadam uttamapurisekavacanam kālātipattiyā pa-
 rassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavissaṃ*
 idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavissaṃ* idam kālātipattiyā

rūpaṃ. Sesāni sabbāsam aṭṭhannaṃ vibhattīnaṃ vacanāni
aññamaññāṃ visadisāni ti datṭhabbaṃ. Bhavanti c' atra:

- vattamānā-pañcamīsu *thad*vayaṃ samudiritāṃ,
tumhe bhavatha ice atra udāharaṇakāṃ^a dvidhā; 29
*mīd*vayaṃ *mad*vayaṇ c' eva tāsū vuttaṃ dvidhā dvidhā, 5
bhāvāmi ti *bhāvāmā* ti c' ettha rūpāni niddise; 30
vattamānaka-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
settayaṃ · *bhavase tvaṃ* ti vattamānāvibhattito,
abhavase ti hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattito; 31
vattamānā-pañcamikā-parokkhāsu vibhattisu 19
ettayaṃ lapitaṃ, tattha ādo dvinnaṃ vasena tu
jaññā: *ahaṃ bhave* ti, *tvāṃ babhūve* ti parokkhato; 32
vattamānā-parokkh'-ajjatanīsu tīsu sadditaṃ
*mhet*tayaṃ, kamato rūpaṃ *mayā*ṃsaddavisesiyaṃ
*sambhāvā*mhe *babhūvī*mhe *abhavī*mhe ti niddise. 33 15
Pañcamikā-parokkhāsu *vhod*vayaṃ, rūpaṃ ettha hi
bhavavho babhūvivho ti *tumhe*saddavisesiyaṃ. 34
Parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
uttayaṃ, *te babhūvū* ti rūpaṃ jaññā parokkhato,
hiyyattan'-ajjatanīto jaññā: *te abhavi* iti; 35 20
parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
sadditaṃ *ta-thasā*myogapañcakāṃ^b iti niddise, 36
*babhūvī*thadvayaṃ tattha rūpaṃ jaññā parokkhaṃ
bahvatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ majjhima-ppaṭhamavhayaṃ, 37
*abhavā*thadvayaṃ ñeyyaṃ hiyyattanivibhattijaṃ 25
bahvatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ, majjhimo paṭhamo ca so, 38
*abhavī*thā t' idaṃ rūpaṃ ajjatanivibhattijaṃ,
tañ ca kho bahukatthamhi *tumhe*saddena yojaye; 39
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīsu kittitaṃ
antayaṃ, tattha ādiyaṃ *babhūvaṃ* rūpaṃ iritaṃ, 30
duvinnāṃ *abhavaṃ* rūpaṃ *ahaṃ*saddena yojaye; 40
parokkhakā-hiyyattanivasena *mhad*ukāṃ: *mayā*ṃ^c
*babhūvī*mha *abhavamha*^d iti rūpadvayaṃ kamā; 41
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
intayaṃ tu, tahiṃ rūpaṃ *babhūvī* ti parokkhaṃ, 35
abhavī t' itarāsan tu, *ahaṃ*saddayutākhlā^e. 42

^a (B^c udāharaṇam). ^b B^c vāthasāmyogap". ^c B^c matam, ^d B^c abha-
vimha. ^e B^c ns "ākhlāṃ

- Hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu ādvayaṃ matam, ettha hi
abhavā iti ekatthe rūpaṃ paṭhamaporisaṃ; 43
 hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu odvayaṃ vuttam, ettha tu
abhavo iti ekatthe rūpaṃ majjhimaporisaṃ. 44
- 5 Bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu dvīsu bhāsitaṃ
 bavhatth' ekattha-bavhatthe^b sasamyogaṃ^c *ssathattayaṃ*:
tumhe bhavissath' icc etaṃ bhavissantiyato^a matam,
abhavissatha tumhe ti *abhavissatha so* ti ca
 kālātipattito vuttaṃ etaṃ hi vacanadvayaṃ; 46
- 10 bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu samudiritaṃ
 majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne sasamyogaṃ *ssaseyugaṃ*, 47
bhavissase tvam icc etaṃ *tvam abhavissase* ti ca
 imāni tu payogaṇi tattha viññū pakāsaye; 48
 [s]*savhedvayaṃ* sena yutaṃ *ssamdvayaṃ* ca catukkakaṃ^d 49
- 15 idam pi kathitaṃ dvīsu yathārutavibhattisu:
bhavissavhe ti bavhatthe bhavissantikamajjhimō,
 bavhatthe *abhavissavhe* kālātipattimajjhimō, 50
bhavissaṃ iti ekatthe bhavissantika-m-uttamo
abhavissan ti^e ekatthe kālātipattikuttamo. 51
- 20 Iti vuttāni vuttehi vacanehi samānataṃ
 yant' ekaccehi, taṃ sabbaṃ ekatūlisadhā ṭhitaṃ; 52
 sesāni pañcapaññāsa asamānāni sabbathā,
 etaṃ nayaṃ gahetvāna vade sabbattha-sambhavā ti. 53
- Ayam ettha samānāsamānavasena vacanasāṅgaho. Āgamalak-
 25 khaṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhe-
 tabbaṃ:
 bhavissanti-parokkh'-ajjatanī-kālātipattisu
 niccaṃ kvaci kvac' āniccaṃ /kārāgamanam bhaye. 54
 /kārāgamanam taṃ hi parokkhāyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ
- 30 bavhatthe majjhimatṭhāne bavhatthe c' uttame siyā, 55
 parassapadaṃ sandhāya idaṃ vacanam iritaṃ,
 uttamekavaco cā pi n' etassa attanopade
 hoti ti avagantabbaṃ; bhavissantimhi sabbaso. 56
 Hiyyattan'-ajjatanika-kālātipattisu pana
- 35 akārāgamanam hoti sabbaso iti lakkhaye; 57
 ajjatanimhi bavhatthe majjhimē uttame tathā

^a ita C²B²ms, vide 48¹⁶, 18. ^b B² bavhatte bahuekatte. ^c B²ns sa-
 samyoga -. ^d B²ns catukkakaṃ. ^e B² iti.

bavhatthamhi <i>akārena</i> / <i>kārāgamanam</i> bhavē;	58
/i <i>kārāgamanam</i> niccam <i>kālātipattiyam</i> bhavē,	
<i>akārāgamanam</i> tattha <i>anekantikam</i> iritam.	59
<i>Ākārāgamanam</i> yeva <i>hiyyattanyam</i> pakāsati,	
parokkhāyam <i>bhavissantyañ</i> c' / <i>kāro</i> yeva dissati,	60 5
<i>akārāgamanam</i> c' eva / <i>kārāgamanam</i> pi ca	
<i>ajjatanika-kālātipattisu</i> pana dissati;	61
tisu <i>sesavibhattisu</i> n' <i>ākārattayam</i> iritam:	
<i>vattamānāya</i> pañcamyam <i>sattamiyam</i> ti sabbaso.	62
/i <i>kāren</i> ' eva <i>sahitā</i> dve <i>bhavanti vibhattiyo</i>	19
<i>satta dvādasa</i> hont' ettha <i>vacanāni</i> ti <i>lakkhaye</i> ;	63
<i>akāren</i> ' eva <i>sahitā</i> <i>ekā</i> yeva <i>vibhatti</i> tu,	
<i>dvādasa</i> <i>vacanān</i> ' ettha <i>bhavanti</i> ti ca <i>lakkhaye</i> ;	64
<i>akār</i> '-/ <i>kārasahitā</i> <i>duve</i> yeva <i>vibhattiyo</i>	
<i>cattāri dvādasañ</i> ^a c' eva <i>vacanāni</i> <i>bhavant</i> ' <i>idha</i> ;	65 15
<i>ākārattayamuttā</i> tu <i>tisso</i> yeva <i>vibhattiyo</i> ,	
<i>vacanān</i> ' ettha <i>chattimsa</i> hont' ti <i>paridipaye</i> ;	66
<i>parokkhā-ajjatanisu</i> pañc' aṭṭha ca <i>yathakkamam</i>	
/i <i>kārato</i> <i>vimuttāni</i> <i>vacanāni</i> <i>bhavant</i> ' <i>iti</i>	67
<i>evam</i> ettha <i>vibhattinam</i> <i>channavutivadhāna</i> ca	20
<i>saṅgaho</i> <i>vacanānan</i> ti <i>viññātabbo</i> <i>vibhāvinā</i> ti.	68

Ayam ettha āgamalakkaṇavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho. Kālavasena pana vibhattivacanasaṅgahe duvidho saṅgaho: kālattayavasena saṅgaho kālachakkavasena saṅgaho cā ti. Tattha vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamīvibhattiyo paccuppannakā- 25 likā, vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamīvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo atitakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; bhavissantivibhatti^b anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni padāni anāgatavacanāni; kālātipattivibhatti pana katthaci atitakā- 30 likā katthaci anāgatakālikā, tasmā tadantāni padāni atitavacanāni pi anāgatavacanāni pi hontī, — ayam kālattayavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho. Ayam pana kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo atitakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; 35 bhavissantivibhatti anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni pa-

^a *ita* C^eB^mns. ^b (B^e vibhattiyo).

dāni anāgatavacanāni; vattamānāvibhatti paccuppannakālikā,
vattamānāvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; pañca-
mīvibhatti āṇattikālikā, pañcamīvibhatyantāni padāni āṇattiva-
canāni; sattamīvibhatti parikappakālikā, sattamīvibhatyantāni
5 padāni parikappavacanāni — ettha pana āṇattivacanāni ti ca
parikappavacanāni ti ca idaṃ kathāsīsamattam ‘ āsiṭṭhānuma-
tyādisu pañcamyādinam dissanato —; kālātipattivibhatti kālā-
tipattikālikā, kālātipattivibhatyantāni padāni kālātipattivacanāni
— evaṃ kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasanāṅgaho veditabbo.
10 Kālasanāṅgaho tividho kālasanāṅgaho: kālattayasānāṅgaho
kālacetukkasānāṅgaho kālachakkasānāṅgaho cā ti.

Paccuppanne vattamānā pañcamī sattamī c' imā,
hont' atīte parokkhādī saha kālātipattiyā, 69
anāgate bhavissanti kālātipattikā pi vā;
15 evaṃ kālattayaṃ ñeyyaṃ, ākhyātaṃ tappakāsakaṃ. 70
Nanu Kaccāyane ganthe kālo vutto catubbidho
1^a "paccuppanne, 'nuttakāle, atīte, 'nāgate" iti. 71
Saccam vutto; 'nuttakālo paccuppanno^a ti icchito.
2^a 'samīpe vuttakālo' ti atthasambhavato pana; 72
20 tathā hi 3^a "yan tikālan" ti vuttam ācariyehi pi,
na kālato vinim(m)uttaṃ^b ākhyātaṃ kiñci dissati. 73
Nanu cāvuttakāle ti attho tatra tu yujjati,
tathā hi chabbidho kālo Niruttimhi pakāsito: 74
atit' anāgato paccuppanno āṇatti-m-eva ca
25 parikappo ca kālassa atipattī ti chabbidho; 75
duve vibhattiyo tattha āṇatti-parikappikā
kālam anāmasitvā pi niruttaññūhi bhāsītā, 76
gacchatu gaccheyy' icc ādivacane kathite na hi
kriyā nipphajjati, niṭṭham na gatā, nātipannikā; 77
30 "kālātipattikā saddā atīte 'nāgate pi ca
bhavanti" ti yathā vuttā Niruttimhi vidūhi ve, 78
'pañcamī-sattamīvitā āṇatti-parikappikā
paccuppanne bhavanti' ti na tathā tattha bhāsītā, 79
— tasmā 4^a Kaccāyane ganthe "'nuttakāle" ti yaṃ padaṃ,

¹ Kc 415—417, 419, 423. ² Mmd 417 (Mmd C^c 347²⁷). ³ (cf. 10³⁴; vide 55²¹).
* (Kc 417).

^a (nsP paccuppanne). ^b C^c B^{emns} *ubique* vinimutta, *hic* — — —, at
Pariccheda 5 str 43^a — — —.

attho 'avuttakāle' ti tassa ñāyati me mati ^a .	80
Saccam; evaṃ tu sante pi āṇatti-parikappikā	
paccuppanne pi dattḥabbā paṇḍitena nayaññunā;	81
'kasmā' ti ce: āṇapanam parikappo ca saccato	
paccuppanne yato ¹ atthā nipphannā dissare 'ime;	82 5
"anuttakāle" ti padam etass' atthassa jotakam	
— 'samīpe vuttakāle' ti atthadīpanato 'tha va.	83
Atthānam gamanadīnam nipphatti na tu dissati	
<i>gacchatu gaccheyy</i> icc ādi vuttakāle yato, tato	84
avuttakāle niddiṭṭhā taddīpakavibhattiyo	10
— kālo vā "vuttakālo" ti icc evam gahito ^b idha	85
Dakkhiṇāsuddhipāṭhamhi katā va ² "tatiyā ayam"	
kaladīpanatā tasam iti yujjati n' aññathā'	86
atthadvayam pakāsetum ganthe Kaccāyanavhaye	
thero Kaccāyano "nuttakāle" ti padam abravi.	87 15
Evaṃ tidhā catudhā pi vutto kalāna saṅgaho,	
chadhā idāni kalānam saṅgaho nama niyyate:	88
Vibhattiyo parokkhā ca hiyyattanivibhattiyo	
atha ajjatanī cā ti tisso 'tite pakāsitā,	89
³ anāgate bhavissanti bhavati ti pakittitā,	20
paccuppanne vattamānā tikāle pañcadhā katā:	90
pañcamī-sattamavhitā ^c āṇatti-parikappikā,	
saṅgayhamānā tā yanti paccuppannamhi saṅgaham.	91
Yasmā pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya ṭhānato	
samānā pañcamī hoti, tasmā sā "pañcamī" matā;	92 25
sattamī pana kiñcāpi samānā tāhi, sattamā	
hoti yasmā, tato vuttā "sattamī" t' eva no mati.	93
'Kālātipattiyādīhi, yaṇṇ evam, vattamānikā	
chaṭṭhī bhavēyya kālātipattikātitavācikā,	94
pañcamī tāya chaṭṭh' assa tulyatta ṭhānato nanu,	30
tāhi satta-vibhattihi sattamī "aṭṭhamī" siyā'	95
iti ce koci bhāseyya, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye	
atite 'nāgate cāpi kālātipattisambhavā;	96
tathā hi bhāsitā Cūlaniruttimhi visum ayam:	
"kālātipaty atītamh' ānāgate cā" ti dīpaye.	97 35

¹ = ime atthā, ns. ² M III 256¹⁵ (dakkhiṇāvisuddhi . . na visujjhati).

^a B^ens ñāyati-m-ev' idam. ^b (B^e gahito). ^c B^e sattamīvhitā.

- || ¹“Kriyātipanne 'tīte” ti kasmā Kaccāyane rutam'
 athā pi ce vadeyy', | atra “pāyenā” ti pakāsaye, 98
 yebhuyyena hi lokasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
 kālātipattisaṃyutto vohāro iti lakkhaye. 99
- 5 Atr' idaṃ kālātipattiyā atītavacanam: ²“sac' āyaṃ bhikkhave
 rājā pitaraṃ dhammikaṃ dhammarājānaṃ jivitā na voropes-
 satha, imasmiṃ yeva^a āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacak-
 khuṃ uppajjissathā ti; ³passānanda imaṃ Mahādhanam seṭṭhi-
 puttam imasmiṃ yeva nagare asītikoṭidhanam^b khepetvā
 10 bhariyaṃ ādāya bhikkhāya carantaṃ, sace hi ayaṃ paṭhama-
 vaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojoyissā imasmiṃ nagare
 aggaseṭṭhi abhavissā, sace pana nikkhamitvā pabbajissā ara-
 hattaṃ pāpuṇissā bhariyā pi 'ssa anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā,
 sace majjhimavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojoyissā
 15 dutiyaseṭṭhi abhavissā, nikkhamitvā pabbajanto anāgāmī abha-
 vissā bhariyā pi 'ssa sakadāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā, sace pacchi-
 mavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojoyissā tatiyaseṭṭhi
 abhavissā nikkhamitvā pabbajanto sakadāgāmī abhavissā bha-
 riyā pi 'ssa sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā” iti vā ⁴“sace satthā
 20 agāraṃ aṭṭhāvasissā, cakkavattī rājā abhavissā Rāhulasāmaṇero
 pariṇāyakaratanam therī itthiratanam sakalacakkavāḷarajjaṃ
 etesaṃ ñeva abhavissā” iti vā — evaṃ kālātipattiyā atītavaca-
 nam bhavati. Kathaṃ kālātipattiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati:
⁵“ciraṃ pi bhakkho abhavissā^c sace na vivademase^d, asisakaṃ
 25 anaṅguṭṭham sigālo harati rohitam” iti vā ⁶“sace Ananda
 nālabhissā^e mātugāmo tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agā-
 rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjaṃ, ciraṭṭhitikaṃ Ananda brahma-
 cariyaṃ abhavissā” iti vā ⁷“ayaṃ Aṅgulimālassa mātā 'Aṅgu-
 limālaṃ ānessāmi' ti gacchati, sace samāgamissati, Aṅgulimālo
 30 'aṅgulisahassaṃ pūressāmi' ti mātaraṃ māressati, sac' āham
 na gamissāmi mahājānīko abhavissā”^e iti vā — evaṃ kālātipat-
 tiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati. Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyena
 atītappavattim sandhāya kālātipattivibhattiyā atītakālikatā vuttā
 ti daṭṭhabbam.

¹ Kc 424. ² D I 86³. ³ (cf. Pva 5²⁴). ⁴ ~~“sace”~~. ⁵ J III 333¹¹. ⁶ A IV 278¹⁶.
⁷ cf. Ps III 305⁴ sqq.

^a B^e yev' assa. ^b B^e ns dveasīti¹⁰. ^c C^eB^m ossa. ^d B^e vivadāmasa.

Kaccāyane pi vā 'esā kālātipattikā pana anāgate pi hoti' ti ayam attho pi dissate;	100
¹ "apaccakkhe parokkhāy' atite" iti hi lakkhaṇe sante py <i>atitaggahaṇe</i> anapekkhiya taṃ idaṃ	101
² "anāgate bhavissanti" iti suttass' anantaram	5 102
³ kālātipattivacanā <i>anāgatānukaḍḍhanam</i> . Tasmā aniyatakālam ^a kālātipattikam vinā atitānāgata-paccuppannikāhi vibhattihi	103
sattamī sattamī yeva bhavate na tu aṭṭhamī; pañcamī-sattaminan tu paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	10 104
saṅgaṇhanattham etāsam majjhe chaṭṭhī na vuccati. Tathā pañca upādāya bhavitabbaṃ ca 'chaṭṭhiyā' pañcamiyā tu, sā esā chaṭṭhī ti na samiritā.	105
Chaṭṭhibhāvamhi sante pi <i>pañcamī</i> ti vaco pana pañcamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	15 106
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti viññātabbam ^b vibhāvinā. Pañcamim tu upādāya sattamiya vibhattiyā 'chaṭṭhiyā' ca bhavitabbam, na sā chaṭṭhī ti iritā chaṭṭhim pana upādāya <i>sattamī</i> t' eva iritā.	107
Majjhe chaṭṭhim adassetvā evan tu kathanam pi ca sattamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	20 108
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti adhippāyam vibhāvaye — sabhāvo h' esa vattūnam gambhīratthesu attano yena kenac' ākārena adhippāyassa nāpanam.	109
'Yajj evaṃ, paṭhamam 'tite 'nāgate ca vibhattiyo vatvā tato paccuppanne kathetabbā vibhattiyo;	25 110
Kaccāyanavhaye ganthe kasmā evaṃ na bhāsītā, paccuppannavibhatyo va kasmā ādimhi bhāsītā.	111
Yasmā vadanti vohārapathe etā va pāyato, tasmā bahuppayogattam hot' etāsam vibhattinam,	112 30
"ādo bahuppayogo va kathetabbo" ti nāyato paccuppannamhi sambhūtā vibhatyo v' ādito matā;	113
atitānāgataṃ vatvā paccuppanne tato param yasmā vuttamhi lokasmim hoti vācāsiliṭṭhatā, tasmā siliṭṭhakathane atitādim apekkhiya	114 35

¹ Ke 419. ² Ke 423. ³ (Ke 424)

^a B^{ens} aniyataṃ kālam (cf. 55 n. a, b). ^b (B^{ens} viññātabba).

pañcamī sattamī ^{1c} etā vattamānāy' anantaram
 saṅgaṇhanattham akkhātā paccuppannavibhattisu. 115
 Ettha hi yathā "mātāpitaro" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti,
 tasmim yeva vacane vipariyāyam^d katvā samāsavasena 'pitā-
 5 mātaro' ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na hoti, tasmā tādisi sadda-
 racanā apūjanīyā, ²"pitā mātā ca me dajjun" ti pāṭho pana
 vyāsavasena yathiechitappayogattā pūjanīyo, evam eva ³"atī-
 tātānāgatapaccuppannan" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti, 'atita-
 paccuppannānāgatan' ti evamadinā vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na
 10 hoti, tasmā tadisi saddaracanā apūjanīyā siyā, ⁴"atitārammaṇa
 paccuppannānāgataḡocārā" ti vacanam pana gāthābandhasu-
 khattham yathiechitappayogattā pūjanīyam eva. Ayam ettha
 pālī veditabbā: ⁵"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitātānāgatapaccuppannan"
 ti ca ⁶"ekāyanam jātikhayantadassī maggaṃ pajānati hitānu-
 15 kampī, etena maggena atarimsu^b pubbe tarissanti ye ca taranti
 oghan" ti ca ⁷"ye c' abbhatitā sambuddhā ye ca buddhā anāgatā
 ye c' etarahi sambuddhā bahunnaṃ sokaṇāsakā, sabbe saddham-
 magaruno vihaṃsu viharanti ca atho pi viharissanti esā buddhāna
 dhammatā" ti ca evam anekesu saddappayogesū. Idha yathie-
 20 chitappayogavasena atitātānāgata-paccuppannakālikāsu aṭṭhasu
 pi^c vibhattisu tisso paccuppannakālikā vibhattiyo ādimhi kathitā;
 tañ ca kathanam tāsāñ ñeva vohārapathe^d yebhuyyena pavat-
 titō bahuppayogātāñāpanattham. Tāsu pana dvinnam vibhat-
 tīnam pañcamī sattamī ti saññā siliṭṭhakathaniechāyam ka-
 25 mena vattabbā atitātānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo apekkhitva kata.
 Icc evaṃ

yathiechitappayogena paccuppannavibhattiyo
 tidhā katvāna ādimhi Kaccānena udiritā, 116
 ādimhi kathanam tañ ca tāsam pāyena vuttito
 30 ⁷bahuppayogabhāvassa ñāpanatthan ti niddise; 117
 atitādim apekkhitvā siliṭṭhakathane dhuvam
pañcamī sattamī cc eva dvinnam nāmaṃ katan ti ca,
 kālātipattim vajjetvā idaṃ vacanam iritaṃ. 118
 ; 'Yadī evaṃ, ayaṃ doṣo āpaṇṇati na saṃsayo'

¹ = iti etā, cf. 54³². ² J VI 15²⁸. ³ Vibh 1⁹. ⁴ ५२५. ⁵ S V 169¹².
⁶ S I 140¹¹⁻¹³. ⁷ 533¹.

^a ita Ce Bms. ^b Bms atamsu. ^c Be om. ^d nsr vpathesu.

- iti ce koci bhāseyya atthe akusalo naro 119
 'tekālikākhyātapade kālātipattiyā pana
 asaṅgaho va hoti' ti, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye: 120
 tekālikākhyātapade na no kālātipattiyā
 iṭṭho asaṅgaho, tattha saṅgaho yeva icchito; 121 5
pañcamī-sattamīsaññā kālātipattikaṃ pana
 vibhattim anapekkhivā katā icc eva no mati 122
 — nānānayaṃ gahetvāna paccetabban tu sārato —
 yāya eso ruto attho; tasmā esā na dubbalā. 123
 Attho labbhati pāsaṃso yattha yattha yathā yathā, 10
 tathā tathā gahetabbo tattha tattha vibhāvina. 124
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ ¹"yattha yattha yathā
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo" ti.
 'Pañcamī-sattamīsaññā rūḥisaññā' ti kecana.
 Na pan' evaṃ gahetabbam, ajānitvā vadanti te: 125 15
 n' esā ²*purīsa*saññādi-³*jha-lasaññā*dayo viya
 rūḥiyā bhāsītā saññā, bhūten' atthena bhāsītā; 126
 upanidhāyapaññatti esā saññā yato, tato
 anvatthasaññā ṭhapitā porāṇehi ti lakkhaye. 127
⁴Icc evaṃ kālachakkan tu saṃkhepena tidhā matam, 20
 etam attham hi sandhāya ⁵"yan tikālan" ti bhāsitaṃ. 128
 Ayam ettha kālachakkasaṅgaho.
 Evaṃ tidhā catudhā vā chadhā vā pi sumedhaso
 kālabbhaḍḍam vibhāveyya kālaññūhi vibhāvitam. 129
 Atitānāgatakālam^a visuṃ kālātipattikaṃ 25
 gahetvā pañcadhā hoti, evaṃ cā pi vibhāvaye — 130
 ettha nayo va ⁶"ajjhatabhiddhā vā" ti pāḷiyaṃ;
 atitānāgatakālī^b vibhatti samudiritā. 131
 Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi kālasaṅgaho samatto.
 Idāni viññūnaṃ atthaggahane kosallajananattham pakara- 30
 ṇantaravasena pi imasmiṃ pakaraṇe vattamānānantaram vuttā-
 nam āṇatti-parīkappakālikānaṃ *pañcamī sattamī* ti saṃkham
 gatānaṃ^c dvīnaṃ vibhattinaṃ paṭipāṭiṭṭhapane pakaraṇa-
 saṃsandanaṃ kathayāma. Kātantappakaraṇasmiṃ hi sak-

¹ * * *. ² (16²²). ³ (Kc 38). ⁴ (50²⁰). ⁵ Vibh 194¹¹.

^a B^cns atitānāgataṃ kalam (cf. 53 n. a). ^b B^cns atitānāgatakālī
^c B^cns ti saṃkhātānaṃ.

- kaṭabhāsānurūpena dasadhā ākhyātavibhattiyo ṭhapitā, Kaccāyanappakaraṇe Magadhabhāsānurūpena aṭṭhadhā ṭhapitā, Niruttiyañ ca pana Magadhabhāsānurūpen' eva atītānāgata-paccuppann'-āṇatti-parikappa-kālātipattivāsena chadhā ṭhapitā.
- 5 Tesu hi Kātante ¹vattamānā sattamī pañcamī hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā svātani āsi bhavissantī kriyātipatti cā ti dasadhā vibhattā, Kaccāyane pana vattamānā pañcamī sattamī parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatani bhavissantī kālātipatti cā ti aṭṭhadhā. Iti etesu dvīsu Kātanta-Kaccāyanesu vibhattiyo visadisāya paṭi-
- 10 pāṭiyā ṭhapitā. Kiñcāp' ettha visadisā paṭipāṭi, tathā p' etā Niruttiyaṃ vuttatītādikālavibhāgavasena ekato saṃsandanti samenti kañci viśesaṃ ṭhapetvā, kathaṃ: Kātante tāva hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā cā ti imā tisso ekantena atitakālīkā, svātani āsi bhavissantī cā ti imā tisso ekantena anāgatakālīkā,
- 15 vattamānā ekā yeva paccuppannakālīkā, sattamī pana pañcamī ca paccuppannānāgatakālavasena dvikālīkā · "ājja puññaṃ kareyya sve pi kareyya, ājja gacchatu sve vā gacchatu" ti payogārahattā, kiriyātipatti aniyatakālīkā · "so ce hiyyo yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā, so ce ājja anattaṅgate suriye yānaṃ
- 20 alabhissā agacchissā, so ce sve yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā" ti payogārahattā. Evaṃ asaṃkaraṇato^a vavatthapetabbaṃ; evaṃ vavatthapetvā ayam amhehi vuccamāno nayo sādhuṃkaṃ sallakkhetabbo, kathaṃ: hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-parokkhā-svātan'-āsi-bhavissantivasena ekantātītānāgatakālīkā vibhattiyo cha,
- 25 vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālīkā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyā gaṇīyamānā sattamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evaṃ etasmim vattamānāsaṃkhāte sattamaṭṭhāne pakkhipitum Niruttinayena "parikappakālīkā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena 'paccuppannānāgatakālīkā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattim satta-
- 30 mibhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *sattamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; tato punad eva svātan'-āsi^b-bhavissantivasena ekantānāgatakālīkā tisso vibhattiyo gaṇetvā^c taṃ paccuppannānāgatakālīkaṃ *sattamī* ti laddhasaññaṃ vibhattim anāgatakālīkabhāvena tāhi tihi saddhim samānaṭṭhānattā catutthaṃ katvā
- 35 Niruttinayena "āṇattikālīkā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena

¹ Kātantra III 1: 24—33.

^a Be asaṃkarato. ^b Be svātany-āsi-. ^c Bm gaṇetvā.

'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattiṃ pañ-
 cannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *pañcamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi^a;
 kiriyātipattiyaṃ pana aniyatakālikattā taṃ vajjētvā ayaṃ vinic-
 chayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva nissāya. Ayaṃ tāva
 Kātante vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ sattamī-pañcamīnaṃ anv- 5
 atthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci; esā saddhamma-
 vidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampatīcchitā "evam evaṃ
 āvuso, evaṃ evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākaraṇehi pi appaṭikkositā
 anumatā sampatīcchitā "evam evaṃ bhante, evam evaṃ bhante"
 ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appa- 10
 ṭikkositā. Kaccāyanappakaraṇe pana buddhavacanānurūpena
 aṭṭhadhā vibhattinaṃ vuttattā vattamānavibhatti pañcama-
 ṭṭhāne ṭhitā, kathaṃ: parokkhā-hiyyattaṇ' ajjatani-bhavissanti-va-
 sena ekantātītānāgatakālikā catasso vibhattiyo, vattamānavasena
 ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyaṃ 15
 gaṇīyamānā pañcamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evaṃ etasmiṃ vatta-
 mānāsaṃkhāte pañcamaṭṭhāne pakkhipituṃ Niruttinayena "āṇa-
 tikālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ vibhattiṃ
 pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *pañcamisaññaṃ*
 katvā^a ṭhapesi; tato paraṃ taṃ pañcamīṃ chaṭṭhiṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā 20
 parokkhā hiyyattaṇi ajjatani bhavissanti vattamānā pañcamī ti
 evaṃ gaṇanavasena^b cha vibhattiyo upādāya Niruttinayena
 "parikappakālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ
 vibhattiṃ sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *sattamīsaññaṃ*
 katvā ṭhapesi; kālātipattiyaṃ pana atītānāgatakālikattā taṃ vaj- 25
 jētvā ayaṃ vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva
 nissāya. Ayaṃ Kaccāyane vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ pañ-
 camī-sattamīnaṃ anvatthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci;
 esā ca saddhammaavidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampatī- 30
 cchitā "evam evaṃ āvuso, evam evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākara-
 ṇehi^c appaṭikkositā anumatā sampatīcchitā "evam evaṃ bhante,
 evam evaṃ bhante" ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abba-
 numoditā appaṭikkositā. Yasmā hi Kātanta-Kaccāyanāni añña-
 mññaṃ visadisavibhattikkamāni pi antarena kañci viśesaṃ
 Niruttiyaṃ vuttātītādikālavibhāgavasena^c ekajjhaṃ saṃsandanti 35
 samenti, tasmā Niruttinayaṃ nēva sārato gahetvā pañcamī-satta-

^a B^e m^s ṭhapeti. ^b B^e gaṇanavasena. ^c B^e *ad.* pi (57).

mivibhattinam anvatthasaññāparikkappane ambhākaṃ ruci pubbā-
cariyehi abbhanumoditā appaṭikkositā. Tasmā eva yo koci imaṃ
vādaṃ madditvā aññaṃ vādaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetum sakkhissati ti n'
etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Ayaṃ hi nayo atīva sukhumo duddaso ca
5 paramāṇur iva, dukkhogāḷho ca mahāgahanam iva, atigambhīro
ca mahāsamuddo viya; tasmā imissaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ saddhā-
sampannehi kulaputtehi sāsanopakārattham yogo suṭṭhum^a
karaṇīyo. Tathā hi idha katayogehi nām'ākhyātādisu catusu
padesu uppannavādā paravādino jītā va honti:

10 muninā munināgena duṭṭhappabbajitā^b jītā 132
yathā yathā asaddhammapūraṇā Pūraṇādayo,
tathā tathāgatādāyānugāyaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ
katayogehi pi jītā bhavanti paravādino ti. 133

Ayaṃ pañcamī-sattamīnaṃ paṭipāṭiṭṭhapane pakaraṇasaṃ-
15 sandanā.

Atha vattamānādīnaṃ vacanattam kathayāma. Tattha
vattamānā ti ken' aṭṭhena vattamānā: vattamānakālavaca-
naṭṭhena; paccuppannabhāvena hi vattati ti vattamāno ' pacc-
uppannakiriyāsaṃkhāto kālo, tabbācakavasena vattamāno kālo
20 etissā atthi ti ayaṃ *ti-antya*^c vibhatti vattamānā; tathā hi
gacchati Devadatto ti ettha Devadattassa paccuppannaṃ gama-
nakiriyam vibhattibhūto *tisaddo* yeva vadati — tasmā tabbā-
cakavasena vattamāno kālo etissā atthi ti vattamānā ti vuccati.
Pañcamī ti ken' aṭṭhena pañcamī: pañcamam vattamānaṭṭha-
25 nam gamanaṭṭhena, pañcannañ ca saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇaṭṭhena;
tathā hi niyogā atītānāgata-paccuppannakālikānaṃ parokkhā-
hiyyattan'ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānāsaṃkhātānaṃ pañcan-
naṃ vibhattīnaṃ antare pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya sayam
pi paccuppannakālikabhāvena samānaṭṭhānattā pañcamam vat-
30 tamānaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati ti pañcam-ī, yathā ¹"nadanti gacchati
ti nad-ī"; tathā niyogā atītānāgata-kālikā parokkhā-hiyyattan'-
ajjatanī-bhavissantisaṃkhātā catasso vibhattiyo upādāya sayam
pi vattamānāvibhatti viya pañcannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇi ti
pañcamī. Sattamī ti ken' aṭṭhena sattamī: sattannaṃ saṃ-
35 khyānaṃ pūraṇaṭṭhena; tathā hi atītānāgata-paccuppannakālikā

¹ *vide* I 440.

^a Be suṭṭhu. ^b Bens duṭṭhā pabbajitā. ^c Be tiantādi.

parokkhā-hiyyattan'-aṭṭatani-bhavissanti-vattamānā-pañcamisaṃ-
khātā cha vibhattiyo upādāya sayam pi paccuppannakālikā
hutvā sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇi ti sattamī. Parokkhā
ti ken' atthena parokkhā: parokkhe bhavā ti atthena; tathā
hi cakkhādindriyasamkhātassa^a akkhasa paro tiro-bhāvo pa- 5
rokkhaṃ, tabbācakabhāvena parokkhe bhavā ti parokkhā.
Hiyyattani ti ken' atthena hiyyattani: hiyyo pabhuti atite kāle
bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti atthena. Aṭṭatani ti ken' atthena
aṭṭatani: aṭṭa pabhuti atite kāle bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti
atthena. Bhavissanti ti ken' atthena 'bhavissant-i: 'evaṃ 10
anāgate bhavissati' ti atthaṃ pakāsentī eti gacchati ti atthena.
Kālātipatti ti ken' atthena kālātipatti: kālassātipatanavaca-
natthena; tathā hi kālassa atipatanam accayo atikkamitvā
pavatti kālātipatti, labhitabbassa atthassa nipphattirahitaṃ
kiriyaṭikkamaṇaṃ — ²"kālo" ti c' ettha kiriya adhippetā, ka- 15
raṇaṃ kāro, kāro eva kālo ' rakārassa lakāraṃ katvā uccā-
raṇavasena —, ayaṃ pana vibhatti tabbācakattā kālātipatti ti.
Ayaṃ vattamānādinaṃ vacanattavibhāvanā.

³Vippakiṇṇavividhanaye
saṃkiṇṇalakkaṇadharavarasāsane 20
sumatimativaḍḍhanatthaṃ
kathito Pakiṇṇakavinicchayo. 134

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñānaṃ kosallatthāya katvā saddanitippakaraṇe pakiṇṇakavi-
nicchayo nāma tatiyo paricchedo. 25

IV.

"Bhū sattāyan" ti dhātussa rūpaṃ ākhyātasāññitaṃ
tyādyantaṃ lapitaṃ nānappakārehi anākulam; 1
syādyantaṃ dāni tass' eva rūpaṃ nāmikasavhayaṃ
bhāsissaṃ bhāsitatthesu paṭubhāvāya sotunaṃ. 2 30
Yad 'atthe 'ttani nāmeti t'param^b, atthesu vā sayam
namati' ti tad āhaṃsu "nāmam" iti vibhāvino 3
— *nāmaṃ, nāmikaṃ* icc atra ekam ev' atthato bhavē —,

¹ cf. 38³⁰. ² cf. Mmd 416 (Mmd C^e 346³⁰). ³ ns: i gātha kā¹ ariyāsā-
mañña ' visamaṭṭhāna tui¹ nhuik jaguiṇ³ kā³ ma lvaṭ [Piṅgala IV, 15] .

^a Be cakkhādindriya^o. ^b ns: sū ta pā¹ kui ... vā paramatthesu (2),
leg. padam?

- tad eva nāmikaṃ ñeyyaṃ salīgaṃ savibhattikaṃ. 4
 Satvābhīdhanāṃ līgaṃ ti itthi-puma-napumsakaṃ;
 vibhatti t' idha satt' eva, tattha c' aṭṭha pavuccare: 5
 paṭhamā dutiyā tatiyā catutthi pañcamī tathā
 5 chaṭṭhi ca sattamī cā ti honti satta vibhattiyo; 6
¹līgatthe paṭhamā · sāyaṃ bhinnā dvedhā *sī yo* iti,
²kammatthe dutiyā · sā pi bhinnā *am yo* iti dvidhā, 7
³karaṇe tatiyā · sā pi bhinnā *nā hi* iti dvidhā,
⁴sampadāne catutthi · sā bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 8
 10 ⁵apādāne pañcamī · sā bhinnā dvedhā *smā hi* iti,
⁶chaṭṭhi sāmimhi · sā cā pi bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 9
⁷okāse sattamī · sā pi bhinnā dvedhā *smim su* iti,
⁸āmantan' aṭṭhamī · sāyaṃ *sī yo* yevā ti cuddasa 10
 vacanadvayasamyuttā ekekā tā vibhattiyo.
 15 ⁹"Satvam" itāha, viññeyyo attho so dabbasaññito. 11
¹⁰Yo karoti, sa kattā tu; ¹¹taṃ kammaṃ yaṃ karoti va;
¹²kubbate yena vā, tan tu karaṇaṃ iti saññitaṃ; 12
¹³deti yācati vā yassa, sampadānaṃ ti taṃ matam;
¹⁴yato 'peti bhayaṃ vā, tad apādānaṃ ti kittitaṃ; 13
 20 ¹⁵yassāyatto samūho vā, taṃ ve sāmī ti desitaṃ;
¹⁶yasmiṃ karoti kiriyaṃ, tad okāsaṃ ti sadditaṃ; 14
¹⁷yad ālapati, taṃ vatthum āmantanaṃ udīritaṃ,
 saddenābhīmukhikāro vijjamaṇassa vā pana. 15
 Vinā ālapanatthaṃ līgatthādisu paṭhamādivibhattuppatti upa-
 25 lakkhaṇavasena vuttā ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.
 Idam ettha Niruttalakkhaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ: "paccattavacane
 paṭhamā vibhatti bhavati, upayogavacane dutiyā vibhatti bhavati,
 karaṇavacane tatiyā vibhatti bhavati, sampadānavacane catutthi
 vibhatti bhavati, nissakkavacane pañcamī vibhatti bhavati, sāmiva-
 30 cane chaṭṭhi vibhatti bhavati, bhummaṇavacane sattamī vibhatti bha-
 vati āmantanaṇavacane aṭṭhamī vibhatti bhavati". Tatra uddānaṃ:
¹⁸paccattam upayogaṇ ca karaṇaṃ sampadāniyaṃ
 nissakkaṃ sāmivacanāṃ bhummaṃ ālapan' aṭṭhamāṃ. 16

¹ § 577, Kc 286; § 200, Kc 55. ² § 580, Kc 299. ³ § 591, Kc 288.
⁴ § 605, Kc 295. ⁵ § 607, Kc 297. ⁶ § 609 (Kc 303). ⁷ § 630, Kc 304.
⁸ (cf. § 578, Kc 287). ⁹ (60²). ¹⁰ (§ 548) Kc 283. ¹¹ (§ 551) Kc 282. ¹² (§ 552,
 Kc 281). ¹³ (§ 553, Kc 278). ¹⁴ § 555 (Kc 273). ¹⁵ (§ 575, Kc 285). ¹⁶ (§ 572, Kc
 280). ¹⁷ § 576. ¹⁸ Rūp (116²⁰) ad Kc 317 [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pālī Gr.* p. 4].

Tatra paccattavacanam nāma tividhalingavavatthanagatanam
 itthi-puma-napumsakānam paccattasabhāvaniddesattho; upayo-
 gavacanam nāma, yo yaṃ karoti, tena tadupayuttaparidīpanat-
 tho; karaṇavacanam nāma ¹tajjāpakatanibbattakaparidīpanattho;
 sampadānavacanam nāma tadanuppadānaparidīpanattho ^a; nis- 5
 sakkavacanam nāma tannissaṭṭa-tadapagamaparidīpanattho; sā-
 mirvacanam nāma tadissaraparidīpanattho; bhumnavacanam
 nāma tappatitthāparidīpanattho; āmantānavacanam nāma tadā-
 mantānaparidīpanattho. Evaṃ ñatvā payogāni asammuyhantena
 yojetabbāni. ²*Bhūto bhāvako bhavo abhavo bhavo abhāvo sa- 10*
bhāvo sabbhāvo sambhavo pabhavo pabhāvo anubhavo ānubhāvo
parābhavo vibhavo [pātubhavo]^b pātubhāvo āvibhāvo tirobhāvo
vinābhāvo sotthibhāvo atthibhāvo natthubhāvo ti okārantam^c pul-
liṅgam. ³*Abhūbhavitā paribhavitā anubhavitā samanubhavitā*
bhāvitā paccanubhavitā ti ākārantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁴*Bhavaṃ 15*
parābhavaṃ paribhavaṃ abhūbhavaṃ anubhavaṃ samanubhavaṃ
paccanubhavaṃ pabhavaṃ appabhavaṃ ti niggahītantaṃ^c pul-
liṅgam. ⁵*Dhanabhūti Sīribhūti Sotthubhūti Suvatthibhūti ti ikā-*
rantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁶*Bhāvī vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī ti ikā-*
rantam^c pulliṅgam. ⁷*Sayambhū pabhū abhūbhu vibhu adhibhū 20*
patibhū gotrabhū ⁸*Vatrabhu parābhūbhū rūpābhūbhū saddābhūbhū*
gandhābhūbhū rasābhūbhū phoṭṭhabbābhūbhū dhammābhūbhū sab-
bābhūbhū ti ukārantam pulliṅgam. Imān' ettha chabbidhāni
 pulliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* uddiṭṭhāni; *ukārantam pulliṅgan tu^d*
bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññadhātumayam paṇ' *ukāran- 25*
taṃ pulliṅgam pasiddham *bhikkhu helu* iti; tena saddhiṃ sat-
 tavidhāni pulliṅgāni honti. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva
 pulliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha 'satto' ti atthavācako *bhūta-*
saddo yeva ⁹'niyogā pulliṅgan' ti pi daṭṭhabbo. Ye pana *yo*
dhammo bhūto 'yā dhammajāti bhūtā 'yaṃ dhammajātaṃ bhūtan 30
 ti evaṃ liṅgattaye yojanārahattā aniyataliṅgā aññe pi *bhūta-*
parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo sandissanti pāvacanavare, te pi
 nānopasagga-nipātapadehi yojanavasena saddaracanāyaṃ su-

¹ = tajjā + pak^o, ns (*cit.* As 139²³). ² (64¹⁵—71²⁹). ³ (71³⁰—72²⁵). ⁴ (72²⁶—21).
⁵ (72²²). ⁶ (72²⁶). ⁷ (73²⁵). ⁸ = Sikrā³ mañ³, ns. ⁹ = amrai puṃ³ lin, ns.

^a C^e tadanuppadāna-; B^ens^c taduppadāna-; ns^p tappadāna- (= thui
 sū ā³ pe³ khrañ³ . . .). ^b B^ens om. ^c *ita, passim*, B^mns^p; C^eB^ens^c *ubique*
 oanta-. ^d B^ens om.

khumatthagahāṇe ca viññūnaṃ kosallaḷḷanānattamaṃ niyatapullīṅgesu pakkipitvā dassessāma, seyyathidaṃ: ¹*bhūto parābhūto sambhūto vibhūto pātubhūto āvibhūto tirobhūto vinābhūto, bhabbo, paribhūto abhibhūto adhibhūto addhabhūto anubhūto samanubhūto* 5 *bhūto paccanubhūto, bhāvito sambhāvito vibhāvito paribhāvito, †anu-paribhūto^a, paribhavitabbo paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo · abhibhavitabbo abhibhotabbo abhibhavanīyo · adhibhavitabbo adhibhotabbo adhibhavanīyo · anubhavitabbo anubhotabbo anubhavanīyo · samanubhavitabbo samanubhotabbo samanubhavanīyo ·* 10 *paccanubhavitabbo paccanubhotabbo paccanubhavanīyo, bhāvetabbo bhāvanīyo sambhāvetabbo sambhāvanīyo vibhāvetabbo vibhāvanīyo paribhāvetabbo paribhāvanīyo, bhavamāno (bhamāno)^b vibhavamāno paribhavamāno abhibhavamāno anubhavamāno samanubhavamāno paccanubhavamāno, anubhonto samanubhonto* 15 *paccanubhonto sambhonto abhisambhonto, bhāvento sambhāvento vibhāvento paribhāvento, paribhaviyamāno paribhuyyamāno · abhibhaviyamāno abhibhuyyamāno · anubhaviyamāno anubhuyyamāno · samanubhaviyamāno samanubhuyyamāno · paccanubhaviyamāno paccanubhuyyamāno ti imāni niyatapullīṅgesu pak-* 20 *khittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ okārantādivasena chabbidhāni pullīṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ tāva pullīṅgavasena udaharaṇuddeso.*

²*Bhāvikā bhāvanā vibhāvanā sambhāvanā paribhāvanā ti ākāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Bhūmi³ bhūti vibhūti^c ikāraṇaṃ itthi-* 25 *liṅgaṃ. Bhuri⁴ bhuti bhoti · vibhāvinī paribhāvinī sambhāvinī · pātubhavantī pātubhontī · paribhavantī paribhontī · abhibhavantī abhibhontī · adhibhavantī adhibhontī · anubhavantī anubhontī · samanubhavantī samanubhontī · paccanubhavantī paccanubhontī · abhisambhavantī abhisambhontī ti ikāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. ⁵Bhui* 30 *abhū ti ikāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Imāni^d ettha catubbidhāni itthiliṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni uddiṭṭhāni; ukāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ^d bhūdhātumayaṃ appasiddhaṃ, aññadhātumayaṃ pana ukāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ pasiddhaṃ dhātu dhenu iti; tena saddhiṃ pañcavi-*

¹ (78²⁵—81⁸). ² (81⁹). ³ = phrac khrañ³, ns. ⁴ = mre bhut bhī lū³ ma, ns. ⁵ (84¹⁷).

^a ita C^cB^m (ns compendii fecit); leg. manamparibhūto, vide 79²⁵.
^b C^cB^mns om.; vide 80¹⁶. ^c ita B^m; C^c(ns) ad. ti; cf. 63¹⁵, 1⁸. ^d B^c ukāraṇa-
itthiliṅgaṃ.

dhāni itthilingāni honti, *okārantassa vā gosaddassa itthilinga-*
bhāve tena saddhiṃ chabbidhāni pi honti. Sabbān' etāni
sabhāvato yev' itthilingāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Etthā pi aniyata-
 liṅgā *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo itthilingavasena yui-*
jante, kathaṃ: bhūtā parābhūtā sambhūtā ti, sabbam vitthārato 5
gahetabbam · ¹ *anubhonta-samanubhontā* ⁴ *adini* nava padāni vaj-
 jetvā, tāni hi *ikārantavasena yojitāni.* Imāni niyatalingesu
 pakkhittalingāni. Evaṃ *ākārantādivasena catubbidhāni itthi-*
lingāni bhūdhātumayāni pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ itthilingavasena udā-
 haraṇuddeso. ² *Bhūtaṃ mahābhūtaṃ bhavittaṃ bhūnaṃ bhava-* 10
naṃ parābhavanaṃ sambhavanaṃ vibhavanaṃ pālabhavanaṃ
avibhavanaṃ tirobhavanaṃ vinābhavanaṃ sotthibhavanaṃ pari-
bhavanaṃ abhibhavanaṃ adhibhavanaṃ anubhavanaṃ samana-
bhavanaṃ paccanubhavanaṃ ti niggahītantaṃ napuṃsakalingaṃ.
Atthavibhāvi dhammavibhāvi ^b *ikārantam napuṃsakalingaṃ.* Go- 15
trabhu cittasahabhu na-cittasahabhu ^b *ikārantam napuṃsakaliṅ-*
gaṃ. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva napuṃsakalingāni ti
 daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha^c *satta-bhūta-rūpavācako bhūtasaddo yeva*
'niyogā napuṃsakaliṅgo' ti pi daṭṭhabbam. Etthā pi aniyata-
 liṅgā¹ *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo napuṃsakalingava-* 20
sena yuijante, kathaṃ: bhūtaṃ parābhūtaṃ sambhūtaṃ vibhūtaṃ
peyyālo · *samanubhavamānaṃ, anubhontaṃ anubhavantam* ·
samanubhontaṃ samanubhavantam · *paccanubhontaṃ paccanu-*
bhavantam · *sambhontaṃ sanubhavantam* · *abhisambhontaṃ abhi-*
sambhavantam · *pātubhontaṃ pātubhavantam* · *paribhontaṃ pa-* 25
ribhavantam · *abhibhontaṃ abhibhavantam* · *adhibhontaṃ adhi-*
bhavantam, bhāventam sambhāventam vibhāventam paribhāventam,
paribhavīyamānaṃ paribhuyyamānaṃ peyyālo paccanubha-
vīyamānaṃ paccanubhuyyamānaṃ ti imāni niyatanapuṃsakaliṅ-
 gesu pakkhittalingāni. Evaṃ niggahītantādivasena tividhāni 30
 napuṃsakalingāni *bhūdhātumayāni pakāsītāni.* Ayaṃ napuṃ-
 sakalingavasena udāharaṇuddeso. Evaṃ pulliṅgādivasena liṅ-
 gattayaṃ *bhūdhātumayam uddiṭṭham.*

Ettha me ³ "appasiddhā" ti ye ye saddā pakāsītā,
 te te pālippadesesu maggitabbā vibhāvinā.

17 35

1 (62¹⁴⁻¹⁶). 2 (84²⁷). 3 (61²⁵, 62³²).

^a B^e anubhonto samanubhonto ti ādini. ^b ita B^em; C^e ad. ti; cf. 62²⁴.

^c C^e ad. ca.

- O ā bindu i i u u* ¹ant' ime sattadhā t̥hitā
 ñeyyā pulliṅgabhedā ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 18
ā i vaṇṇo u vaṇṇo ca pañca antā sarūpato
 itthibhedo^a ti viññeyyo^a, okārantena chā pi vā; 19
 5 *bindu i u* ime antā tayo ñeyyā vibhāvīnā
 napuṃsakappabhedo^a ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 20
 — antā satt' eva pulliṅge, itthiyaṃ pañca vā cha vā,
 napuṃsake tayo, evaṃ dasa pañcahi chabbidhā^b. 21
 Yasmā pan' ettha *bhūto* ti ādayo saddā nibbacanābhi-
 10 dhey yakathan'atthasādhakavacana-pariyāyavacan'atthuddhāra-
 vasena vuccamānā pakaṭā honti suviññeyyā ca, tasmā imesaṃ
 nibbacanādini yathāsambhavaṃ vakkhāma · viññūnaṃ tuṭṭhi-
 nanatthañ c' eva sotārānam atthesu paṭutarabuddhipaṭilābhāya
 ca. Tatra bhūto ti khandhapātubhāvena bhavati ti bhūto,
 15 idam tāva nibbacanaṃ; bhūto ti sabbasāṅgāhakavasena satto
 vuccati, idam abhidheyyakathanam; ²"yo ca kālāghaso bhūto;
³sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā loke samussayan" ti ca idam
 etassa atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; atha vā, bhūto ti evaṃnā-
 mako amanussaṃjātiko^d sattaviseso, idam abhidheyyakathanam,
 20 *bhūtavijjā · bhūtavejjo*^e · *bhūta*[vī]ggahito^f ti ca idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; yañ ca pana ⁴"satto; macco; pajā"
 ti ādikam tattha tattha āgataṃ vacanaṃ, idam 'satto' ti attha-
 vācakassa *bhūtasaddassa* pariyāyavacanaṃ; yañ ca Niddesa-
 pāliyaṃ ⁵"macco ti satto naro mānava poso puggalo jīvo jagu
 25 jantu hindagu^f manujo" ti āgataṃ, idam pi pariyāyavacanaṃ
 eva; tāni sabbāni piṇḍetvā vuccante:
 satto macco jano bhūto pāṇo hindagu^g puggalo
 jantu jīvo jagu yakkho pāṇi dehī tathāgato 22
 sattavo mātiyo loko manujo mānava naro
 30 poso sarīrī ti pume, bhūtam iti napuṃsake, 23
 pajā ti itthiyaṃ vutto līngato na ca atthato,
 evaṃ tiliṅgikā honti saddā sattābhidhānakā; 24

¹ = ime antā, ns. ² J II 260²¹. ³ D II 157⁴. ⁴ Sn 654 (pajā ... sattā);
 Sn 766—769 (macco ... jantu ... naro). ⁵ Nidd I 31⁴.

^a *ita* CeBm; B^ens -ā. ^b *sic* CeBemns; ns: dasapañca ca soḷasa rhi
 mū yutta(ta)ra phrae rā eñ¹; *leg.* dasa pañcahi chabbhi vā? ^c *ita* CeBemns,
sed vide 65¹⁰, 22. ^d B^ems ojaṭiyo. ^e CeBemns ovijjo. ^f (= mre bhut bham³
 [ns^p pham³] so sū, ns); ^g *viggahiko* (syllaba -vi- e ovijjā ovijjo *irrepsit*).
^g *ita* CeBem (ns *compendū fecit*); *cf.* I 750, Nidda *ad* Nidd I 31⁵.

1"yo so jaṃghāya ulati, so satto jaṃghalo" idha
 pāṇa-dehābhidhānehi sattanāmaṃ papañcitaṃ; 25
 — imasmiṃ pakaraṇe pariyāyavacanan ti ca abhidhānan ti ca
 saṃkhā ti ādini ca ekatthāni adhippetāni —; atthuddhāravasena
 pana *bhūtasaddo* pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-sassata-vijjā- 5
 māna-khiṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, tappayogo 2upari At-
 thattikavibhāge āvibhavissati. Bhāvako ti, bhāveti ti bhāvako,
 idam nibbacanam; yo bhāvanam karoti, so bhāvako, idam
 abhidheyyakathanam; 3"bhāvako nipako dhiro" ti idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanam^a, "bhāvako bhāvanāpasuto bhāvanā- 10
 payutto bhāvanāsampanno" ti idam pariyāyavacanam. Imāni
bhūto, *bhāvako* ti dve padāni suddhakattu-hetukattuvasena vut-
 tātāni ti. Ito param nayānusūrena suviññeyyattā 4"idam nibba-
 canan" ti ca ādini avatvā katthaci atthasādhakavacanam, pa-
 riyaṃyavacanam, atthuddhāraṇ ca yathārahaṃ dassessāma, tesu 15
 hi sabbattha dassitesu ganthavitthāro siyā. Tasmā, yesam attho
 uttāno, tesam pi padānam abhidheyyam na kathessāma, nibba-
 canamattam eva nesam kathessāma; yesam pana gambhiro at-
 tho, tesam abhidheyyam kathessāma. Bhavanam bhavo, bhavo
 vuccati vuddhi · *bhusaddassa* atthātisayayogato vaḍḍhane pi dis- 20
 samānattā bhavanam vaḍḍhanan ti katvā; 5"bhavo ca rañño
 abhavo ca rañño" ti idam vuddhiatthassa sādhakam vacanam^b;
 6"atha vā bhavo ti vuccati sassatam, 7"sassato attā ca loko cā" ti hi
 sassatavasena pavattā diṭṭhi sassatadiṭṭhi, tasmā 8"bhavadiṭṭhi"
 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; tathā 9"bhavo ti 25
 bhavadiṭṭhi, 'bhavati sassatam tiṭṭhati' ti pavattanato sassata-
 diṭṭhi bhavadiṭṭhi nāma, bhavadiṭṭhi hi uttarapadalopena bhavo
 ti vuccati, 10"bhavena bhavassa vipamokkham āhamsū" ti
 idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam — etthāyam pāḷiva-
 canattho: ekacce samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^c bhavadiṭṭhiyā vā 30
 kāmabhavādinā vā 11"sabbabhavato vimuttiṃ saṃsāra[vi]suddhiṃ
 kathayimsū ti; atha vā 'bhavanti vaḍḍhanti sattā etenā ti bhavo'

1 * 17. 2 Pariccheda 14. 3 ~ ~ ~. 4 (cf. 69¹²). 5 J VI 285¹⁰. 6 cf. Nidd
 I 245³⁰, Pj II 20²⁰. 7 (D I 14¹; Dhs § 1315) 8 Dhs § 1313. 9 Uda 21²¹³⁻¹⁵.
 10 Ud 33⁵. 11 (Uda 211²⁷).

a ita Cens; Bem sādhakam vac^o. b ita Bemns hic et infra cf. 64¹⁸, 21;
 Ce sādhakavac^o; vide 66²⁶: sādhakāni vacanāni. c Bem ekacco samaṇo vā
 brāhmaṇo vā (... kathayimsu!).

ti atthena sampatti-puññāni bhavo ti ca vuccanti, ¹"itibhavā-
bhavatañ ca vitivatto" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vaca-
nam — ettha pañāyam paḷivacanatto: ²bhavo ti sampatti
abhavo ti vipatti, tathā bhavo ti vuddhi abhavo ti hāni, bhavo
5 ti sassatam abhavo ti ucchedo, bhavo ti puññam abhavo ti
pāpam, tam sabbam vitivatto ti; saḥokāsā khandhā pi bhavo,
³"kāmaabhavo . . . rūpaabhavo" icc evamādi etassa atthassa
sādhakam vacanam — ettha pana khandhā 'yo paññāyati, so
sarūpam labhati' ti katvā 'bhavati avijjā-taṇhādisamudayā niran-
10 taram samudeti' ti atthena bhavā ti vuccanti, okāso pana
'bhavanti jāyanti ettha sattā nāmarūpadhammā cā' ti atthena
bhavo ti; apī ca ⁴kammaabhavo pi bhavo upapattibhavo pi bhavo,
⁵"upādānapaccayā bhavo duvidhena: atthi kammaabhavo atthi
upapattibhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam —
15 tattha kammam eva bhavo kammaabhavo, tathā upapatti eva
bhavo upapattibhavo; etth' upapatti bhavati ti bhavo, kammam
pana, yathā sukhakāraṇattā ⁶"sukho buddhānam uppādo" ti
vutto, bhavakāraṇattā phalavohārena bhavo ti daṭṭhabbam;
atha vā bhāvanalakkhaṇattā bhāveti ti bhavo, kim bhāveti:
20 upapattiṃ, iti upapattiṃ bhāveti ti bhavo ti vuccati, *bhāveti* t'
imassa ca 'nibbatteti' ti hetukattuvasen' attho; atha vā "bhava-
paccayā jāti" ti vacanato 'bhavati etenā' ti bhavo ti kammaabhavo
vuccati; ⁷"khandhānañ ca paṭipāṭi dhātuāyatanāna ca abbo-
cchinnaṃ vattamānā saṃsāro ti pavuccati" ti vuttalakkaṇo saṃ-
25 sāro pi bhavo, ⁸"bhava dukkham bhavadukkham; ⁹bhave saṃsa-
ranto" ti imān' etassa atthassa sādhakāni vacanāni — tatra ken'
atthena saṃsāro bhavo ti kathiyati: bhavati ettha sattasammuti
kandhādipaṭipāṭisaṃkhāte dhammapuñjasmin ti atthena. Idam
bhavasaddassa bhāva-kattu-karaṇādhipakarāṇasādhanavasen' at-
30 thakathanam. Ettha *bhavasaddassa atthuddhāram vadāma:*
vuddhi-sampatti-puññāni khandhā sokāsasaññitā
saṃsāro sassatañ c' etaṃ *bhavasaddena sadditam;* 26
bhavataṇhā bhavadiṭṭhi upapattibhavo tathā
kammaabhavo ca sabban tam *bhavasaddena sadditam,* 27

¹ Sn 6^b. ² cf. Pj II 20¹⁹. ³ (A I 223²⁰, 26) ⁴ Vibh 137, (cf. Vm 571²⁷ sqq.).
⁵ cf. Vm 571⁵⁻⁹ (cit. Vibh 137) ⁶ Dh 194^a. ⁷ Vm 544¹⁰. Pj II 426²⁶, Mp ad
A II 212¹. ⁸ etc. ⁹ cf. Ap 442³⁰ (bhavābhava saṃsaranto) v. Ap 38⁹ (saṃsa-
ranto ayaṃ bhava);

bhavataṇhā-bhavadiṭṭhidvayaṃ katthaci pāliyaṃ
uttarapadalopena *bhavasaddena* sadditaṃ.

28

Abhavo ti, na bhavo abhavo:

vipatti hāni uechedo pāpañ c' eva catubbidhā
ime *abhavasaddena* atthā vuccanti sāsane.

29 5

Bhāvo ti aṭṭhāsayo, yo adhippāyo ti pi vuccati; ¹"thināṃ
bhāvo durāṭṭhāno; ²nāmacco rājabhāriyāsu bhavaṃ kubbetha
paṇḍito; ³hadayaṃgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti" ti evamādi etassa
atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca ⁴vatthudhammo pi bhāvo,
⁵"bhāvasaṃketasiddhinaṃ" ^a ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ
vacanaṃ; cittaṃ pi bhāvo ⁶"accāhitaṃ kammaṃ karosi luddaṃ
bhāve ca te kusalaṃ n' atthi kiñci" ti idam etassa atthassa
sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; kiriyā pi bhāvo, ⁷"bhāvalakkhaṇaṃ; ⁸bhā-
vasattamī" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; api
ca ⁹"bhāvo ti sattavevacanaṃ" ti bhaṇanti, [†]dhātu^b vā etaṃ 15
adhivacanaṃ. Tattha aṭṭhāsayo ca vatthudhammo ca cittaṃ ca
satto cā ti ime 'bhavati' ti bhāvo 'tathā pana bhāveti' ti bhāvo;
kiriya tu 'bhavanan' ti bhāvo, sā ca bhavana-gamana-paṇā-
divasaṇnānekavidhā. Api ca bhāvarūpaṃ pi bhāvo, yaṃ "itthi-
bhāvo pumbhāvo itthindriyaṃ" ti ca vuccati; tatrāyaṃ vaca- 20
nattho: 'itthi' ti vā 'puriso' ti vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ
cā ti bhāvo.

N' attano matiyā etaṃ nibbānaṃ udāhaṭaṃ,

pubbācariyasihānaṃ mataṃ nissāya-m-āhaṭaṃ; 30

vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi: ⁹"itthiyā bhāvo itthibhāvo, 'itthi' ti 25
vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ cā ti itthibhāvo" ti; tasmā
pumbhāvo ti etthā pi pumassa bhāvo pumbhāvo, pumā ti vā
bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ cā ti pumbhāvo ti nibbānaṃ
samadhiṃgataṃ. Idam *bhāvasaddassa* kattu-bhāva-karaṇa-
sādhanaṃ atthakathanaṃ. Abhāvo ti, na bhāvo abhāvo, 30
ko so: suññatā natthitā. Sabhāvo ti, attano bhāvo sabhāvo,
attano pakati icc ev' attho; atha vā sabhāvo ti^c, dhammānaṃ
sati atthasambhāve yo koci sarūpaṃ labhati, tassa bhavo,

¹ J V 450³¹. ² J VI 293²⁷. ³ ⁴ = sabho tarā³, ns. ⁵ Saccasaṃ-
khepa 4^c. ⁶ J VI 306²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ⁷ (Pj I 106⁸). ⁸ cf. Kc 315, Kat II 4, 34. ⁹ [†].

^a Bm bhāve saṃk^o. ^b sic C^cB^{cmns}; vā : kā³ etaṃ i bhāva hu so
amañ sañ : dhātu dhāt eñ¹ : adhippāyaṃ . . . , ns. ^c Bm atha vā dhammānaṃ
sabhāvo ti.

"lakkhaṇaṃ" iti saññito ¹namana-ruppana-kakkhaḷa-phusanādiā-kāro icc ev' attho, ²"sāmaññaṃ vā sabhāvo vā dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ matan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca sabhāvo ti salakkhaṇo paramatthadhammo, ken' aṭṭhena: ³saha bhāvenā' ti atthena; sabbhāvo ti, satam bhāvo sabbhāvo, sappurisa-dhammo icc ev' attho; atha vā attano bhāvo sabhāvo ⁴"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; samvijjamāno vā bhāvo sabbhāvo, ⁵"evaṃ gahaṇasabbhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. ¹⁰Idam *sabhāva-sabbhāvasaddānaṃ* bhāvasā-dhanavasen' atthakathanāṃ. Sambhavo ti, sambhavanaṃ sambhavo · sambhavanakiriya yutti vā, yutti hi sambhavo ti vuccati · ⁶"sambhavo gahaṇassa^a kāraṇaṃ" ti ādisu; atha vā sambhavati etasmā ti sambhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci sambhavati so sambhavo; pa- ¹⁵bhavo ti, pabhavanaṃ pabhavo · acchinnatā; pabhavati etasmā ti vā pabhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci pabhavati so pabhavo. Ime pana *sambhava-pabhavasaddā* katthaci samānatthā katthaci bhinnatthā ti veditabbā, katham: *sambhavasaddo* hi bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati yuttim pi paññattim pi sambhavarūpam pi ²⁰paccayattham pi vadati, *pabhavasaddo* pana bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati nadippabhavam pi paccayattham pi, tasmā paccayattham vajjetvā bhinnatthā ti gahetabbā, paccayatthena pana samānatthā ti gahetabbā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ⁶"paccayo hetu nidānaṃ kāraṇaṃ^c sambhavo pabhavo ti ādi atthato ekaṃ ²⁵vyāñjanato nānaṃ" ti; ⁷"mūlaṃ hetu nidānaṃ ca sambhavo pabhavo tathā samuṭṭhānāhārārammaṇaṃ [paccayo] samudayena cā" ti ayam pi gāthā etassa atthassa sādhiḥkā^d. Idam *sambhava-pabhavasaddānaṃ* bhāvāpādānasā-dhanavasen' atthakathanāṃ.

³⁰Evam ettha bhāva-kattu-kamma-karaṇāpādānādhikaraṇa-vasena cha sādhanāni pakāsitāni, tāni sampadānasā-dhanena sattavidhāni bhavanti; tam pana uttarim āvibhavissati ⁸"dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti" ti ādinā. Icc evaṃ kitaka-

¹ cf. Vibha 136^{30, 32}, As 332¹⁴, Vibha 137¹. ² Abhidh-av. v. 633^{ab}. ³ Khud-dasikkhā 8: 19^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ "mūlatikā", ns; sambhavo = asaṇ¹ sañ, vā sambhavaduk sañ, ns. ⁶ Vm 533². ⁷ ***. ⁸ (72²²).

^a ns gahaṇa- (in B^e ssa *atramento deletum*) ^b ita C^eB^m; B^ens okriyam ^c Vm (E^e): hetu kāraṇaṃ nidānaṃ. ^d C^eB^m sādhiḥkā

vasena^a sabbathā pi sattavidhāni sādhanāni honti, yāni kārakāni
 ti pi vuccanti; ito aññam sādhanam n' atthi. Idha payogesu
 atthesu ca viññūnam pāṭavattham *sādhana*namam pakāsitaṃ;
 tathā hi dunnikkhittasādhanehi padehi yojitā saddappayogā
 dubbodhatthā honti, sunikkhittasādhanehi pana padehi yojitā 5
 subodhatthā honti. Tasmā payogā sādhanamūlakā; attho ca
 payogamūlako. Payogānurūpaṃ hi aviparītaṃ katvā atthaṃ
 kathanasilā ¹"yācito va bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ
 ayācito" ti evamādisu sādhanavasena gahetabbesu atthesu
 aññesu ²c'atthesu paṭutarabuddhino paṇḍitā yeva ekantena 10
 Bhagavato pariyattisāsanadharā nāma honti ti veditabbaṃ.
 Ito paraṃ nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ³"idaṃ nāma sādhanan"
 ti na vakkhāma, kevalam idha dassitesu payogesu viññūnam
 bahumānuppādanatthañ c' eva vividhavicittapāligatike vividhat-
 thasāre jīnavaravacane sotūnaṃ buddhivijambhanatthañ ca 15
 atthasādhakavacanāni yeva yathārahaṃ sutta-geyya-veyyāka-
 raṇa-gāthādisu tato tato āharitvā dassessāma.

Pabhāvo ti, pakārato bhavati ti pabhāvo, so 'yam ānu-
 bhāvō yeva, ⁴"pabhāvan te na passāmi yena tvaṃ Mithilaṃ
 vaje" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanaṃ. Anubhavo 20
 ti, anubhavanaṃ anubhavo, kin taṃ: paribhuñjanaṃ. Ānu-
 bhāvo ti tej'-ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattiyo, ⁵"tejasamkhāto ussā-
 ha-manta-pabhū-sattisamkhāto vā mahanto ānubhāvo etassā ti
 mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanaṃ;

tejo ussāha-mantā ca ⁶pabhū sattī ti pañc' ime 25

ānubhāvo ti vuccanti, pabhāvo ti ca te vade; 31

tejādīvācakattamhi *ānubhāv*apadassa tu

atthanibbacanaṃ dhīro yathāsambhavam uddise; 32

atha vā ānubhāvo ti anubhavitabbaphalaṃ^b, ⁷"anubhavitabbassa^c
 phalassa mahantatāya mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sā- 30
 dhakam vacanaṃ. Parābhavo ti, parābhavanaṃ parābhavo;
 atha vā parābhavati ti parābhavo, ⁸"suvijāno parābhavo" ti idam

¹ ***; "yācati ti yācito" prū mū viparītatthakathana phrac eñ¹, "yāci-
 tabbo ti yācito" prū mha aviparītatthakathana phrac eñ¹, ns. ² = "yevāpana"
 ca so pud eñ¹ anak tu¹ nhuik, ns. ³ (cf. 65¹³). ⁴ J VI 449¹⁹ (Ja). ⁵ Uda 104¹¹.
⁶ = acui³ ra khrañ³, ns. ⁷ cf. Uda 269¹. ⁸ Sn 92^b.

^a B^c kitavasena (ns comp. fecit). ^b C^c anubhavitabbam phalam.

^c B^cns anubhavitabba--

etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api ca ¹"dhammadessi parābhavo" ti pāṭhānurūpato 'parābhavissati ti parābhavo' ti anāgatakālavasena pi nibbacanam datṭhabbam; atha vā parābhavanti etenā ti parābhavo, kin tam: dhammadessitādi, ²"pa-
 5 ṭhamo so parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Vibhavo ti nibbānam, tam hi bhavato vigatattā 'bhavato vigato' ti vibhavo, bhavassa ca tamhetu vigatattā 'vigato bhavo etasmā' ti vibhavo. 'vibhavanti ucchijjanti vinassanti ito ariyadhanavilopakā³ kilesamahācorā' ti pi vibhavo; *vibhavasaddassa*
 10 nibbānābhidhānante ³"evam bhave vijjāmāne vibhavo icchitabbako" ti idam ettha sādhakam vacanam. Imāni pana nibbānassa pariyāyavacanāni:

- ⁴nibbānam vibhavo mokkho nirodho amatam samam
 samkhārūpasamo dukkhanirodho accutakkhayo^b 33
 15 vivatṭam akatam attham santipadam asaṃkhatam
 pāram taṇhakkhayo dukkhakkhayo saññojanakkhayo 34
 yogakkhemo virāgo ca lokanto ca bhavakkhayo
 apavaggo viasaṃkhāro ⁵sabbhī suddhī visuddhī ca 35
 vimuty āpacayo mutti nibbuti upadhikkhayo
 20 santi asaṃkhatā dhātu disā ca ⁶sabbatopabham, ⁷ 36
⁷vinā p' etāni nāmāni viśesakapadam idha
 nibbānavācakaṃ ti saḷakkheyya sumedhaso; 37
 tāṇam leṇam ti ādini 'pekkhikāni bhavanti hi
 viśesakapadānan ti etth' etāni pakāsaye: 38
 25 tāṇam leṇam arūpaṇ ca santam saccam anālayam
 sududdasam saraṇaṇ ca parāyanam anitikaṃ 39
 anāsavaṃ dhuvaṃ niccaṃ ⁸viññāṇam anidassanam
 avyāpajjham^c sivaṃ khemaṃ nipuṇam apalokikaṃ 40
 anantam akkharam dipo accantam kevalam padam
 30 paṇitam accutaṇ cā ti bahudhā pi vibhāvaye; 41
gotrabhu ti padass' attham vadantehi garūhi tu
⁸"gottam vuccati nibbānam" iti gottan ti bhāsitaṃ. 42

¹ Sn 92d. ² Sn 93b. ³ Bv 2: 11cd. ⁴ cf. Abh 6—9. ⁵ Pariccheda 7, str. 27; = thaṇ rha⁸ (cva) phra^c so nibbān, ns. ⁶ D I 223¹². ⁷ = etāni nāmāni ... viśesakapadam vinā ... nibbānavācakaṃ ti ..., ns. ⁸ (cf. Ppa 184²).

^a ita C^e, *conjectura, ut videtur, necessaria*, B^{mns} ovilomakā (= ochan¹ kyaṇ bhak). ^b sic C^eB^{mns} (= cuti (khraṇ³) ma rhi so nibbān, kun (khraṇ³) ma rhi so nibbān, ns) c: accut(i) akkhayo? ^c C^eB^{mns} avyāpajjam.

Vibhavo ti vā vināsa-sampatti-dhana-ucchedadiṭṭhiyo pi vuccanti. Tattha vināso 'vibhavanam uccijjanam nassanam' ti atthena vibhavo, ¹"vibhavo sabbadhammānam; ²itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedam vināsam vibhavam paññāpentī" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam; sampatti pana 'visesato bhavati' ti vibhavo, ³"rañño sirivibhavam datthukāmā" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam; dhanam pana 'bhavanti vadḍhanti vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjanti sattā etenā' ti vibhavo, ⁴"asitikoṭivibhavassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam, idam 10 pana pariyyavacanam:

dhanam sam vibhavo dabbam sūpateyyam pariggaho

oḍḍam^a bhaṇḍam sakam attho icc ete dhanavācakā; 43
ucchedadiṭṭhi pana 'vibhavati uccijjati attā ca loko ca puna cutito uddham na jāyati' ti gahaṇato vibhavo, ⁵"vibhavataṇhā" 15
ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam, vibhavataṇhā ti hi ucchedadiṭṭhisahagatāya taṇhāya nāmam, ettha atthuddhāro vuccati:

dhana-nibbāna-sampatti-vināsa-ucchedadiṭṭhiyo

'vuttā vibhavasaddena itī viññū vibhāvaye.

44 20

Pātubhāvo ti, pātubhavanam pātubhāvo; āvibhāvo ti, āvibhavanam āvibhāvo; ubhinnaṃ etesaṃ pākāṭatā icc' ev' attho. Tirobhāvo ti, tirobhavanam tirobhāvo · paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhāvo ti, vinābhavanam vinābhāvo · viyogo. Soṭṭhibhāvo ti, soṭṭhibhavanam soṭṭhibhāvo · suvatthibhāvo sukhasa 25
atthitā, atthato pana nibbhayatā nirupaddavatā eva. Atthibhāvo ti atthitā vijjamānatā avivittatā; natthibhāvo ti natthitā avijjamānatā vivittatā rittatā tucchatā suññatā. Okārantapullīgaṇiddeso.

Abhibhavati ti abhibhavitā · param abhibhavanto yo 30
koci, evaṃ paribhavitā; anubhavati ti anubhavitā · sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā anubhavanto yo koci, evaṃ samanubhavitā paccanubhavitā. Ettha pana, yathā
⁶"amatassa dātā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā" ti ādisu

¹ (cf. Vin V 149²³). ² D I 34¹⁰. ³ ... ⁴ ... ⁵ (Vibha 111²²)

⁶ A V 226²⁶. ⁷ M III 8¹¹, cf. Ap 370³ (Thā 91¹⁰).

^a C. Bemns oṭṭham; scribendum oḍḍham vel oḍḍam; cf. sahoḍḍha, skr. sahoḍha.

*datā*dipadānaṃ kattuvācakaṇaṃ *amatassā* ti adihi padehi kam-mavācakehi chaṭṭhiyantehi saddhiṃ yojanā dissati, tathā imesam pi padānaṃ *paccāmillassa abhibhavitā* ti ādinā yojanā katabbā; evam aññesam pi evarūpānaṃ padānaṃ. *Akāranta*pulliṅga-
5 niddeso.

Bhavatī ti bhavaṃ, bhavissatī ti vā bhavaṃ vaddha-māno puggalo, ¹"suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti suvijāno parābhavo dhammakamo bhavaṃ hoti dhammadessī parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Atha vā, yena saddhiṃ
10 katheti, so bhavaṃ ti vattabbo ²"bhavaṃ Kaccāyano; ³bhavaṃ Anando; ⁴maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibba-tan" ti adisu; ettha pana dhātuatthe ādaro na katabbo, sammutiatthe yevādaro katabbo ⁵"saṃketavacanaṃ saccam lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vacanato, vohāravisaṃyasmim hi loka-
15 sammuti eva padhānā avilaṃghaniyā. Parābhavati ti parā-bhavaṃ, evaṃ paribhavaṃ abhibhavaṃ anubhavaṃ. Pabhavati pahoti sakkoti ti pabhavaṃ ⁶pahonto yo koci, na pabhavaṃ appabhavaṃ; appabhavaṃ ti ca idam Jātake dīṭṭhaṃ, ⁷"chinnabbham iya vātena ⁸ruṇṇo" rukkham upāgaṃmim
20 so ⁹ham appabhavaṃ tattha sākhaṃ hatthehi aggahin" ti tattha sādhaṃvacanaṃ idam. Niggahitanta¹⁰pulliṅganiddeso.

Dhanabhūti ti, ¹dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti. Siribhūti ti ettha sirī ti sobhāya ²eva paññā-puññānaṃ ca adhivacanaṃ, sa assa bhavatū ti Siribhūti; evaṃ Sotthibhūti
25 Suvatthibhūti. *Akāranta*pulliṅganiddeso.

Bhāvi ti, ¹bhavanasīlo bhāvi, bhavanadhammo bhāvi, bhavane sādhu-kārī bhāvi, evaṃ vibhāvi sambhāvi paribhavi ti. Tatra vibhāvi ti atthavibhāvane samatto paṇḍito vuccati; ettha ²"vidva vijjāgato ñaṇi" ti ādi pariyaṃvacanaṃ
30 datṭhabbaṃ, ³bhavanti ⁴ca atra:

¹vidvā vijjāgato ñaṇi vibhāvi paṇḍito sudhi

budho vīsarado viññū dosaṇṇū viddasu vidu

45

vīpassi paṭibhaṇi ca medhavi nipako kavi

¹ Sn 92a-d ² cf. S IV 119² ³ D I 264¹⁴ ⁴ J III 533⁷ ⁵ Kva 34²¹,
⁶ J III 373¹², ⁷ 6S³², ⁸ cf. Pan III, 2: 134, Kāt IV, 4: 14, Sd § 1114 Kc 534,
⁹ Nidd I 93¹⁴ = 30S²² ¹⁰ = sangahagāthāyo bhavanti, ns ¹¹ cf. Abh 228–229.

¹² sic C^eB^{em}ns (= m m sañ phrac ce ap so ahum kron¹ rum² rum³ mrañ lyak⁴; J: nunno C^k)

kusalo viduro dhimā gatima mutima c' ayaṃ 46

cakkhumā kaṇṇavā dabho dhiro suri vicakkhaṇo

sappañño buddhimā pañño, evaṃnāmā vibhāvino ti. 47

/kārantapullīṅganiddeso.

Sayambhū ti, sayam eva bhavati ti sayambhu, ko so¹ 5
antarena paropadesaṃ sāmaṃ yeva sabbañ ñeyyadhammaṃ
paṭivijjhitaṃ sabbaññutaṃ patto Sakyamuni Bhagavā, vuttañ
h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ¹"na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo; ahaṃ hi
arahā loke ahaṃ satthā anuttaro eko 'mhi samma sambuddho 10
sitibhūto 'smi nibbuto" ti; atthato pana pāramitāparibhāvito
sayambhuñāpene saha vāsanāya viṇataviddhastaniravasesakilesa
mahākaruṇa-sabbaññutaññādiaparimeyyagunaṇaṇadharo khaṇ-
dhasantāno sayambhū, so evambhūto khandhasantāno loke
aggapuggalo ti vuccati, vuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ²"ekapug- 15
galo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati acchariyamanusso,
katamo ekapuggalo: tathāgato [bhikkhave] araham samma-
sambuddho" ti. So⁴ ekapuggalo etarahi "sabbaññū, sugato"
ti ādihi yathābhuccagunaṇadhigatanāmehi ca pasiddho, "Gotamo,
ādiccabandhū" ti gottato ca pasiddho, "Sakyaputto, Sakko, 20
Sakyamuni. Sakyasiho, Sakyapungavo" ti kulato ca pasiddho,
"Suddhodani, Māyādevisuto" ti matāpitito ca pasiddho, "Sid-
dhattho" ti ³gahitanāmena ca pasiddho, bhavanti c' atra:

yo ekapuggalo āsi, buddho sa vadatam varo

gottato ⁴Gotamo nama tath' ev' ⁴ādiccabandhu ca, 48 25

Sakyakule pasūtatta Sakyaputto ti vissuto

Sakko iti ca avhāto^b tathā ⁴Sakyamuni ti ca, 49

sabbattha setṭhabhāvena ⁵Sakye ca setṭhabhāvato

⁴Sakyasiho ti so Sakyapungavo ti ca sammato 50

⁴Suddhodani ti pitito nabhe cando va vissuto, 50

mātito pi ca paññāto Māyādevisuto iti; 51

⁶sabbaññū sugato buddho dhammarāja tathagato

samantabuddho Bhagava jino ⁷dasabalo muni 52

⁷satthā ⁷vinayako nātho ⁷munindo lokanayako

¹ Vin I 821-24. ² A I 2215. ³ gahitanāmena ca = mhañ¹ ap to amañ
to² ā³ phrañ¹ lañ¹, ns. ⁴ Amara I 1, 15. ⁵ = Saki van man¹ myui² nhuik, ns.
⁶ Amara I 1, 134-5. ⁷ Amara I, 1, 14.

a Bm eso. b ita C^e (conjectura²). B^{em}ns avhito.

	narasabho lokajino sambuddho dipaduttamo	53
	devadevo lokagaru dhammassami mahāmuni	
	śamantacakkhu purisadhammasarathi maraṇi	54
5	dhammissaro ca ¹ advayajhavaṇo satthavahako	
	visuddhidevo devatidevo ca samañissaro	55
	bhūripaṇṇo ² nadhivaro naraśiḥ ca cakkhuma	
	muniṇi naravaro ³ chaḷabhiṇṇo janesuto	56
	Angiraso yatiraja lokabandhu ⁴ matandado	
	vatta pavatta saddhammacakkavatti yatissaro	57
10	lokadipo ⁵ śirighano samañindo naruttamo	
	lokattayavidu lokapaṇṇito purisuttamo	58
	⁶ saccaddaso satapuñṇalakkhaṇo ⁷ saccasavhayo	
	ravibandh' asamasamo pañcanett' aggapuggalo	59
	sabbabhibhū sabbavidū saccanāmo ca paragu	
15	purisatisayo sabbadassavi naraśārathi	60
	sammāsambuddho iti so ṇāto sattuttamo ti ca	
	tadi vibhajjavadi ti ⁸ mahakāruṇiko ti ca	61
	cakkhubhūto dhammabhūto ṇaṇabhūto ti vaṇṇito	
	brahmabhūto ti purisāṇṇo iti ca thomito	62
20	lokajettho sayambhu ca mahesi ⁹ mārabhañṇano	
	amoghavaṇo dhammakayo mārābhibhū iti	63
	¹⁰ asaṇkheyyani namāni saṇṇena mahesino,	
	nāmaṇ ¹¹ guṇe hi nissitaṃ ko kavindo kathessati.	64
	Tatra <i>sabhañṇu</i> i.e. adi namāṇ sadharaṇaṇ bhave	
25	sabbesānam pi buddhānaṃ, <i>Gotamo</i> iti ādi na,	65
	Buddho paccakabuddho ca "sayambhu" iti sasane;	
	¹² keci "Brahmā sayambhū" ti, sāsanaṇvacaṇaṇ na taṇ.	66
	Buddho tathagato sattha Bhagava ti padani tu	
	ṭhāne nekasahassamhi sañcaranti abhiṇṇaso;	67
30	tatra ¹³ cādipadaṇ antapadaṇ ¹⁴ eva imani tu	
	ekato pi caranti ti vibhaveyya visarado;	68
	viśesakapadanā tu apekkhakapadanā ca	
	anapekkhapadanā ti padani duvidha siyaṇ.	69

¹ Amara I 1, 14 ¹advayajhavaṇo = advayavadi — *cf.* Vibha 1⁴ catu-saccaddaso. ² Sp I 1¹, Vya 1¹, Ap 57⁰. ³ Dhātuk-a *prooemium*. ⁴ As 391⁰. ⁵ = guṇe hi, va. guṇehi, ns. — *cf.* Amarakosa I 1, 16. ⁶ Brahmātmabhāṇ. ⁷ J. Buddho Bhagavā, Vin III 1², *etc.*

⁸ *ita* C. , B "ns" ns" satapuñṇa. ⁹ C. guṇe hi nissitaṇ nāmaṇ

Tatha hi *satthavaho, naravaro, chalaabhiñño* ti evampakarani abhidhānapadāni visesakapadāpekkhakani, katham' ¹ "evam viṭṭasaṅgamaṃ satthavahaṃ anuttaraṃ savaka payirupasaṃteviṭṭaṃ maccubhāyino; ² "yaṃ loka puṭṭayate salokapalo sada namassati ca tass' eta[n] sasanavaraṃ viduhi ñeyyaṃ naravarassa" ti ³ "chalaabhiññassa sasanam" ti ca evaṃ visesakapadāpekkhakani bhavanti. *Buddho, jmo, Bhagava* ti evampakarani pana no-visesakapekkhāni ti dātthabbam. Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyaṃ, *munindo, samamundo, samanissaro, yatisaro, ādiccābandhu, ravābandhu* ti evampakaranam idha vuttanam ti abhidhānanam visesatthabhavevato punaruttidoso atthi ti. Tan na ' abhidhānanam abhisamkharaniyānabhisamkharaniyavasena abhisamkhatābhidhānani anabhisamkhatābhidhānani ti dvedha dissanato. Tatha hi katthaci keci *Sakyaśīho* ti abhidhānam paṭiceca ⁴ "Sakyakesari, Sakyamigadhipo" ti adī nana vividham ti abhidhānam abhisamkharonti; pavacane pi hi ⁵ "dviduggama-varahanuttam" atattā" ti paṭho dissati. Tatha keci *dhammarāya* ti abhidhānam paṭiceca ⁶ "dhammadisampati" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *sabhaññū* ti abhidhānam paṭiceca "sabbadassavi, sabbadassi" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *sahassakkho* ti abhidhānam paṭiceca ⁷ "dasasatalocano" ti adini abhisamkharonti, *ādiccābandhu* ti abhidhānam paṭiceca ⁸ "aravindasahayabandhu" ti adini abhisamkharonti; *ambujan* ti abhidhānam paṭiceca ⁹ "nirajam, kuñjan" ti adini abhisamkharonti, pavacane pi hi 'yam padumaṃ, taṃ jalajan nāmā' ti manta^a paṭisambhidappattehi ¹⁰ ariyehi desanavilasavasena vutto 'Padumuttaranamino' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹ "Jalajuttaranamino" ti paṭho dissati. Evaṃ abhisamkhatābhidhānani dissanti. *Buddho, Bhagava* ti abhidhānani pana anabhisamkhatābhidhānani; vuttam' h' etaṃ Dhammasenapatina āyasmata Sariputtena: ¹² "buddho ti n' etaṃ namaṃ; mātārā katam' na pitara katam' . . . na bhaginiya katam' . . . na ñatisalohitehi katam' . . . na devatahi katam', vimokkhan-tikam' etaṃ buddhanam' bhagavantanam' bodhiya mule saha

¹ S I 192³⁻⁴ ² Nettī 14¹⁻² ³ *cf.* ⁴ *cf.* ⁵ D III 176⁴ Vm 193¹ *cf.* Mbhv 31⁶ ⁷ *cf.* Ap 57³⁻⁴ = Ap 57¹¹, 63¹, 468¹ ⁸ Nidd I 478¹

^a D' "varatarahanuttam" ^b Catappadanam varatarassa sīhass'eva bhinebhavam, Svī, *cf.* 76¹⁷ *malun* 'dvīde-kkama' *cf.* migarūva catukkamo Ap 57¹¹

^b Bense manta

sabbaññutaññāpaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ buddho”
 ti, tathā ¹“Bhagavā ti n’ etaṃ nāmaṃ mātarā katam’ la
 sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ Bhagavā” ti. Evaṃ *buddho*, *Bha-*
gavā ti abhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; ²na hi tāni abhi-
³dhānāni c’ eva *satthā*, *sugato*, *jīno* ti ādinī ca aññaṃ kiñci
 abhidhānaṃ paṭicca abhisamkhatāni nā pi aññāni abhidhānāni
 etāni paṭicca abhisamkhatāni dissanti. Tathā hi *buddho* ti
 abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ³“bujjhita, bodhetā, bodhako” ti ādinī nāmā-
 bhidhānāni na abhisamkharonti; tathā *Bhagavā*, *satthā*, *sugato*
¹⁰ ti ādinī nāmābhidhānāni paṭicca ‘sampannabhago, anusāsako,
 sundaravacano’ ti ādinī nāmābhidhānāni nābhisamkharonti.
 Evaṃ imaṃ vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ ⁴“munindo, samaṇindo, sama-
 ṇissaro, yatissaro, ādiccabandhu, ravibandhū” ti ^a ādinā nayena
 punarutti amhehi katā ti daṭṭhabbā; evam aññatrā pi nayo
¹⁵ netabbo. Atr’ idam vuccati:

abhisamkhatanāmañ ca nāmañ cānabhisamkhatam:

dviduggamavaro · *buddho* iti nāmaṃ dvidhā bhavati. 70
 Pabhū ti, param pasayha bhavatī ti pabhū · issaro, ⁵“arañña
 pabhū ayaṃ luddako” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vaca-
²⁰ nam. Abhihū ti, abhihavatī ti ^b abhihū · asaññasatto^c,
 kiṃ so abhihavi: cattāro khandhe arūpino; iti cattāro khandhe
 arūpino abhihavi ti abhihū, so ca kho ⁶niccetanattā abhihā-
 vanakiriyaṃ asati^d pubbe ⁷vāsaññupattito jhānalābhikāle attanā
 adhigatapañcamajjhānaṃ saññāvirāgavasena bhāvetvā cattāro
²⁵ arūpakhandhe asaññibhave appavattikaraṇena abhihavitum
 ārabhi, tadabhihavanakiccaṃ idāni siddhan ti “abhihavi ti
 abhihū” ti vuccati; api ca niccetanabhāvena abhihavyā-
 pāre^e asati pi pubbe sacetanakāle savyāpārattā sacetanassa
 viya niccetanassā pi sato tassa ⁸upacārena savyāpārattā vaca-
³⁰ nam yujjat’ eva, dissati hi loke sāsane ca sacetanassa viya
 acetanassā pi ⁹upacārena savyāpārattā vacanam, tam yathā:

¹ Nidd I 143¹⁸.

² hi = vyatirik kui chui am¹, ns. ³ (Nidd I 457²¹).

⁴ (73²¹ 74¹⁰, ⁵, ⁹ 73²⁵ 74¹³). ⁵ *ns*. ⁶ ns *confert* Cp I 9: 58ab. ⁷ asaññuppat-
 titō = asaññasatbhūm nhuik phrac sañ mha, ns. ⁸ = karaṇūpacāra, ns.

⁹ = sadisūpacāra, ns.

^a (B^{ns} aravi^o). ^b *ita* C^c B^m ns; *vide* 76²². ^c ns = Asaññasat-
 brahmā; *vide* 77⁵. ^d B^m okkiriyaṃ asati, B^{ns} o kriyaṃ asati. ^e B^{ns} abhi-
 bhavanavyāpāre.

¹"kūlaṃ^a patitukāmaṃ", evaṃ loke; sāsane pana ²"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā vipulā dumā sayam ev' onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake" ti ca ³"aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāyā" ti ca ⁴"phalaṃ toseti kassakan" ti ca ādi. *Abhibhū*saddassa asaṇṇisattābhidhānante^b ⁵"abhibhūṃ abhibhūto maññati" ti idam ettha sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; atha vā abhibhavati^c ti abhibhū · paresam abhibhavitā yo koci, visesato pana Tathāgato yeva abhibhū, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁶"Tathāgato bhikkhave abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadattu-daso vasavatti" ti; keci pana ⁷"abhibhū nāma Sahasso brahmā" ¹⁰ti vadanti. Vibhū ti, visesabhūto ti vibhū, ⁸"bhavasotaṃ sace buddho tiṇṇo lokantaḡu vibhū" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ, vibhū ti h' ettha rūpakāya-dhammakāyasam-pattiya visesabhūto ti attho, āha ca: ⁹"dissamāno pi tāv' assa rūpakāyo acintiyo, asādhāraṇaṇāṇatthe^d dhammakāye kathā va kā" ¹⁵ti. Adhibhū ti, adhibhavati ti adhibhū · issaro, ¹⁰"tadā maṃta-patejēna santatto Tidivādhībhū dhārento brāhmaṇaṃ vaṇṇaṃ^e bhikkhāya maṃ upāgami" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Patibhū ti, ¹¹patibhūto tipatibhū, ¹²"goṇassa patibhū" ti idam etassa^f atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Gotrabhū ti, gottasamkhā- ²⁰taṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā bhūto ti gotrabhū · sotāpattimaggaṃsa anantarapaccayena sikhappattabalavavipassanācittena^f samannāgato puggalo, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ¹³"katamo ca puggalo gotrabhū: yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samanantarā ariyadhammassa avakkanti hoti, tehi dhammehi samannāgato ²⁵puggalo . . . gotrabhū" ti idam ev' ettha atthasādhakaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam anubhavamāno^g kāsāva-

¹ Tha *ad* Th 527^b (Pat *ad* Pāṇ III 1: 7 vārt. 12). ² J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (ns: Cp I 9: 35 v. l. ubbidhā). ³ Th 527^{ab}. ⁴ Pv 319^d. ⁵ cf. M I 227-29. ⁶ (cf. D III 135²⁰). ⁷ (cf. D I 18⁷). ⁸ Ap 569³¹ (Tha *ad* Th 547-556). ⁹ *cf.* ¹⁰ Cp I 1: 4. ¹¹ = arhaṇ phrac rve¹ phrac, ns. ¹² cf. Kās II 3: 30. ¹³ cf. Pp 123⁴.

^a ns: kam³ pā³; B^m gusalāṃ [o: kusalaṃ, *quam lectionem* ns in *codicibus inventam correxit allato l. l.* (Tha): ī nhuik "kusalaṃ" rhi kra saṇ mha "acetane pi . . . patitukāmaṃ" ti hū so Therāatthakathā nhañ¹ ma ñi ra kā³ ma saṇ¹]. ^b *ita* CeBemns. ^c CeB^m abhibhavitā. ^d = asādhāraṇaṇāṇ eñ¹ tañ rā phrac so, ns; Ce oṇāṇaḡḡhe. ^e *ita* CeBen^{se}; B^mnsP (Cp) brāhmaṇavaṇṇaṃ. ^f nsP sikhāpatta^o, B^{ns} sikhāpatta^o (Ce sampatta^o). ^g *dedi*. (Ce)B^mns^eP gottamatt(h)anubhavamāno (= rahan³ hū so anvaṃ mhya kui sā khaṃ cā³ so).

kaṇṭhasamaṇo pi gotrabhū, so ¹hi 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam
 anubhavati vindati, na samaṇadhamme ' attani avijjamānattā ti^a
 gotrabhū ti vuccati, ²"bhavissanti kho pan' Ānanda anāgatam
 addhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāvakaṇṭhā dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
 5 idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Vatra bhū ti Sakko,
 so ¹hi mātāpitibharaṇādihi sattahi vattehi Sakkattam labhivā
 aññe deve vattena abhibhavati ti Vatra bhū; Āgamaṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ pana bhūdhātumhi labbhamānaṃ pattiattham pi gahetvā
³"vattena aññe abhibhavitvā devissariyaṃ patto ti Vatra bhū"
 10 ti vuttaṃ, ⁴"Vatranāmakam vā asuraṃ abhibhavati ti Vatra-
 bhū" ti ca; ⁵"Vatrabhū jayataṃ pitā" ti idam etassa atthassa
 sādhaṃ vacanaṃ, ettha hi ⁶Vatrabhū ti *Vatranāmakassa*
 asurassa abhibhavitā, jayataṃ pitā ti jayantānaṃ pitā; "Sakko
 Indo purindado" iec ādi pariyāyavacanaṃ, idam tu ⁷dhatādhi-
 15 kāre pakāsessāma. Parābhū ti, param abhibhavati ti parā-
 bhū, evaṃ rūpābhū ti ādisu pi. Sabbābhū ti,
 sabbam abhibhavitabbaṃ abhibhavati ti sabbābhū; sabbā-
 bhū ti ca idam nāmaṃ Tathāgatass' eva yujjati, vuttañ
 h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁸"sabbābhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sab-
 20 besu dhammesu anūpalitto sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye^b vimutto,
 sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan" ti. *Ūkāranta pulliṅganiddeso*.
Niyatapullīṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Idāni aniyataliṅgānaṃ niyataliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ *bhūta-*
*parābhūta-sambhūta*saddādānaṃ niddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūto
 25 ti, attano paccayehi abhavī ti bhūto, bhūto ti jāto sañjāto
 nibbatto abhinibbatto pātubhūto, bhūto ti^c laddhasarūpo yo
 koci saviññāṇako vā aviññāṇako vā; atha vā tathākārena
 bhavati ti bhūto, bhūto ti sacco tatho avitatho ' aviparito yo
 koci; ettha, yo *bhūtasaddo* saccaṭṭho^d, tassa ⁹"bhūtaṭṭho"^d ti
 30 idam atthasādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Parābhūto ti, parābhavi ti
 parābhūto. Suṭṭhu bhūto ti sambhūto. Visesena bhūto ti

¹ = saccaṃ, ns. ² M III 256^e (cf. Dh 307^a). ³ Spk ad S I 47¹¹.
⁴ ib. ⁵ J V 153². ⁶ Ja V 153⁴. ⁷ V 448. ⁸ Vin I 81⁷ = M I 171³.
⁹ cf. Paṭi 20⁶.

^a Cē(ns) om. ^b ns *metri causa* taṇhakkhaye *legendum censet*: ī nhuik
 indavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ "taṇhakkhaye" hū lui sañ (cf. Pj II 699¹⁹). ^c B^c ad.
 vā, *quod* Nissayæ *debetur*: ī nok vākya nhuik "bhūto ti vā" hu vā-saddā rhi
 mū yuttatara. ^d B^cns^c otho.

vibhūto; vissuto bhūto ti vā vibhūto, ¹"vibhūtārammaṇaṃ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; vibhavi ti vā vibhūto, vinaṭṭho ti attho, ²"rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassa" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Pākaṭo bhūto ti pātu-bhūto. Avibhavatī ti avibhūto, evaṃ tirobhūto vinā- 5 bhūto. Bhavitum anucchaviko ti bhabbo. Paribhaviyate so ti paribhūto, yena kenaci yo piḷito hīlito vā, so paribhūto — gamyamānattho yathā *kāmacāri*. Abhibhaviyate so ti abhibhūto, adhibhaviyate so ti adhibhūto; evaṃ addhabhūto, ettha *adhi*saddena samānattho ³*addhasaddo*, ⁴"cakkhuṃ bhik- 10 khave addhabhūtaṃ rūpā addhabhūtā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ addhabhūtaṃ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ, tathā ⁵"idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na h' eva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ . . .^a addhabhāveti" ti padam pi; tattha anaddhabhūtaṃ ti dukkhena anadhibhūtaṃ, dukkhena anadhibhūto nāma manussattabhāvo 15 vuccati, taṃ na addhabhāveti nādhbhavati ti suttapadattho. Anubhaviyate so ti anubhūto, evaṃ samanubhūto, paccaanubhūto, bhāvito. Ettha *bhāvito* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇaṃ, ⁶"satisambojjihaṅgo kho Kassapa mayā sammad akkhāto bhāvito" ti ādisu ⁷guṇivācakaṃ padhānapadaṃ sāsane daṭṭhab- 20 baṃ; titthiyasamaye^b pana bhāvito ti kāmagaṇo vuccati, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ pāliyaṃ: ⁸"na bhāvitam āsiṃsati" ti, tatra bhāvitā nāma pañca kāmagaṇā, te na āsiṃsati na sevati ti suttapadattho. Sambhaviyate so ti sambhāvito, evaṃ vibhāvito, paribhāvito^c. Manamparibhūto ti, manam paribhaviyittha so ti 25 manam paribhūto; ettha ⁹manamparibhūto ti īsakaṃ appattaparibhavanaṃ vuccati, manan ti hi nipātapadaṃ, ¹⁰"Atipaṇḍitena puttena man' amhi upakūlito; ¹¹Devadattena attano abuddhabhāvena c' eva khantimettādīnaṃ ca abhāvena Kumārakassapatthero ca therī ca manam nāsito^d; ¹²manam vūlho ahoṣi" 30

¹ *cf.* ² Sn 872^d. ³ ns *cit.* Sd § 133. ⁴ S IV 21²⁻³ (ns *cit.* Spk *et* Spk-ṭ). ⁵ M II 223^a. ⁶ S V 80⁶. ⁷ = drab (nsP drap) kui ho so, ns. ⁸ D III 49³. ⁹ i pāṭh kui phvaṇ¹ sañ alui (ok *ad.* ns^c) uddesa nhuik rhi ma mañ (eñ¹ *ad.* nsP), cā amya³ ma rhi kra, ns ¹⁰ J I 405¹⁰. ¹¹ Ja I 149⁵ (*cf.* Dhpa III 147²³). ¹² Vin I 109³.

^a Be *ad.* na (< ns). ^b ita C^cBem; ns^cP titthiyavisaye = titthi tui¹ arā nhuik. ^c (Be *ad.* anuparibhāvito *cf.* 62⁶). ^d ita C^cBem^{ns}P; Ja: nāsita.

ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo. Atra *manam*saddassa kiñciyuttim^a vadāma:

*manam*saddo dvidhā bhinno, nāmaṃ nepātikañ c' api:

¹"santan tassa manam hoti; ²man' amhi^b upakūlito" ti. 71

- 5 Paribhavitabbo ti, aññena paribhavitum sakkuṇeyyo ti paribhavitabbo; evaṃ paribhotabbo, paribhavanīyo; *tabbapaccayaṭṭhāne* hi *sakkuṇeyyapadaya*janā dissati: aladdhaṃ ārammaṇaṃ laddhabbaṃ labhaniyaṃ laddhum vā sakkuṇeyyan ti. Atha vā paribhavanam arahatī ti paribhavitabbo, evaṃ
10 paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo; tathā hi *tabbapaccayaṭṭhāne arahatipadaya*janā dissati: [pari]sakkuṇeyyaṃ lābham arahatī ti laddhabban ti. Ettha pana *paribhotabbo* ti padassa atthibhāve
³"khattiyo kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññatabbo na paribhotabbo" ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ. *Abhi-adhipubbā bhūdhātuyo* samānatthā;
15 sesāni dukāni nayānusārena ñeyyāni. †Bhamāno ti, bhavatī ti bhamāno; majjhe *vakāralopo* daṭṭhabbo. Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ:

⁴"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako" iec atra pāḷiyam pana

rūpaṃ *bhavatīdhātussa* *valopen'* eva dissati. 72

- Atrāyaṃ pāḷi: ⁴"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yo
20 Bhagavato vādam āropessatī" ti. Vibhavamāno ti vibhavatī ti vibhavamāno, evaṃ paribhavamāno ti ādisu. Tattha abhisambhonto t' imassa karonto nipphādentō iec ev' attho,
⁵"sabbāni abhisambhonto sa rājavasatim vase" ti idaṃ etassa atthassa sādhaṇaṃ vacanaṃ. Yasmā pan' imāni⁶ *bhavamāno*
25 ti ādini vipakkatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā *saramāno rodati*, *gacchanto gaṇhāti*, ⁶"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ isin" ti ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *rājā bhavamāno sampattim anubhavatī* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; "saramāno, gacchanto" ti ādini hi "yato, gato, pavatto"^c ti ādihi sadisāni
30 na honti, uttarakiriyāpadāpekkhakāni honti *tvāpaccayantapa-* dāni viyā ti. Paribhaviyamāno ti, paribhaviyate so ti paribhaviyamāno, evaṃ paribhuyyamāno^d ti ādisu pi. Imāni pi

¹ ***. ² (79²⁸). ³ cf. S I 69². ⁴ M I 229¹² (ns *negat hanc formam inveniri in Ps Ps-t; leg. bhavāno* 80¹⁵, ¹⁹ *et ma(kāra)lopo* 80¹⁶, ¹⁸?). ⁵ J VI 292³⁰. ⁶ J VI 532¹² [Bhāradvājo: ~ - - -, J V 59¹³, VI 574²⁴ (*infra* 83¹⁹), D I 104¹⁴; Lüders Kalpanamaṇḍ. p. 69].

^a *ita* Ce Bemns (= jui³ jañ³ so asaṇ¹ kui). ^b (Ce Bm manam pi). ^c Be ns patto (= rok prī). ^d (nsP paribhūyamāno, Bm paribhūyamāno).

vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā ¹"rājapurisehi nīyamāno coro evaṃ cintesi" ti^a ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *aññehi paribhaviyamāno tāṇaṃ gavesati, bhogo puggalenānnbha-vīyamāno parikkhayaṃ gacchaṭi* ti ādinā yojetabbāni^b. Evaṃ sabbatra idisesu vippakatavacanesu yojetabbāni^b. Ayaṃ aniya- 5 talingānaṃ niyatalingesu pakkhittānaṃ *bhūta-parābhūta-sam-bhūtasaddādānaṃ*^c niddeso. Icc evaṃ pullingānaṃ *bhūdhātu-mayānaṃ yathārahaṃ nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito*.

Idāni itthilinganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhāvikā ti, bhāveti ti bhāvikā; yā bhāvanaṃ karoti, sā bhāvikā. Bhāvanā ti vaḍ- 10 ḍhanā brūhanā phāṭikaraṇaṃ āsevanā bahulikāro. Vibhāvanā ti pakāsanā sandassanā; atha vā vibhāvanā ti abhāvanā antara-dhāpanā. Sambhāvanā ti ukkaṃsanā thomanā. Paribhāvanā ti vāsanā, samantato vā vaḍḍhanā. Akārantaitthilinganiddeso.

²Bhūmī ti, sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhūmī; atha vā bhavanti 15 jāyanti vaḍḍhanti^c ettha thāvarā ca jaṅgamā cā ti bhūmī. Bhūmī vuccati paṭhavi; ³"paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya" ti ādisu pana lokuttaramaggo bhūmī ti vuccati. Yā pan' andhabāla-mahājanena viññātā paṭhavi, tass' imāni abhidhānāni:

⁴paṭhavi medinī^d bhūmī bhūri bhū puthuvī mahī 20
chamā vasumatī ubbī avanī ku vasundharā
jagati khiti vasudhā dharaṇī go dharā iti. 73

Atra *bhū-ku-gosaddā* paṭhavipadatthe vattanti ti kutra ditṭha-pubbā ti ce:

vidvā *bhūpāla-kumuda*⁵gorakkhādipadesu ve 25
bhū ku go iti paṭhavi vuccati ti vibhāvaye. 74

Bhūti ti, bhavanaṃ bhūti. Vibhūti ti vināso, visesato bhavanaṃ vā; atha vā visesato bhavanti sattā etāyā ti vibhūti sampatti yeva, ⁶"rañño vibhūti, ⁷pihaniyā vibhūtiyo" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Ikārantitthilinganiddeso. 30

Bhūri ti paṭhavi, sā hi bhavanti etthā ti bhūri ti vuccati, bhavati vā paññāyati vaḍḍhati cā ti bhūri; atha vā bhūtābhūtā taṇhissitā sattā ramanti etthā ti bhūri, paṭhavinissitā hi sattā paṭhaviyaṃ yeva ramanti, tasmā sā iminā pi atthena bhūri ti vuc-

¹ ***. ² (84¹⁷). ³ Dhs § 277 (As 214²⁵). ⁴ (cf. Abh 181-182)
⁵ Pj II 466¹³. ⁶ cf. Pva 216¹¹. ⁷ ***.

^a (B^m vicintesi?). ^b B^mns yojetabba. ^c nsP opadadānaṃ. ^d B^cnsP medanī.

cati. *Bhūris*saddassa pathavivacane ¹"bhūripañño" ti atthasādhakam vacanam. Api ca bhūri viyā ti bhūri · paññā, bhūri ti ²paṭhavīsamāya vitthatāya paññāya nāmaṃ, ²"yogā ve jāyati bhūri ayogā bhūrisamkhayo" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanam imassa
 5 atthassa sādhakam; atha vā ³bhūte atthe ramati ti bhūri, paññāy' etam nāmaṃ, ³"bhūri medhā pariñāyikā" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanam imassa atthassa sādhakam; atha vā paññā yeva rāgādayo dhamme abhibhavatī ti bhūri, rāgādiarayo abhibhavatī ti pi bhūri, tathā hi Paṭisambhidāmagge āyasmatā
 10 Sāriputtena vuttam: ⁴"rāgam abhibhūyati ti bhūri · paññā, dosam, moham · pa · rāgō ari, tam ariṃ maddatī ti bhūri · paññā, doso, moho || pa sabbe bhavagāmino kammā^a ari, tam ariṃ maddatī ti bhūri · paññā". Ettha pana *gotrabhū* ti padam iva 'aribhū' ti vattabbe pi *bhū*saddam pubbanipātam
 15 katvā sandhivasena *bhū-rī* ti padam uccāritan ti daṭṭhabbam, — api ca idisesu nāmikapadesu vinā pi upasaggena abhibhavanādiatthā ⁵labbhanti yeva, ⁶nākhyātikapadesū ti daṭṭhabbam. Idam pana paññāya pariyāyavacanam:

⁷paññā pajānanā cintā vicayo upalakkhaṇā^b
 20 pavicayo ca paṇḍiccam dhammavicayam eva ca
 sallakkhaṇā ca kosallam bhūri paccupalakkhaṇā 75
 nepuññañ c' eva ⁸vebhavyā medhā c' upaparikkhakā
 sampajaññañ ca pariñāyikā c' eva vipassanā
 paññindriyam paññabalam^c amoho sammādiṭṭhi^d ca 76
 25 patodo ⁹cĀbhidhammasmā imāni gahitāni me;
 ñānam paññānam ¹⁰ummaggo ¹¹satt(h)o soto ca diṭṭhi ca
 mantā bodho buddhi buddham paṭibhāṇaṃ ca bodhi ¹²ti 77
 dhammo vijjā gati monam nepakkam go matī muti
 vīmaṃsā yoni dhonā ca paṇḍā paṇḍiccam pi ca
 30 vedo paṇḍitīyañ c'eva ¹³cikicchā-¹⁴m-iriya pi ca. 78
 "Soto, bodhi" ti yaṃ vuttam ñānanāmadvayaṃ, idam

¹ Sn 792d (Nidd). ² Dhpa III 421² et Dh 282ab. ³ As 148³ et Dhs § 16.
⁴ Paṭis II 196²⁰⁻²³ 197⁵, 11. ⁵ kasmā: vākye tadattham jotetvā luttatā | hit khat, ns. ⁶ kasmā: viggahabhāvato | hit khat, ns. ⁷ (cf. Abh 152 sqq.). ⁸ = vebhan khrañ³, ns. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ A II 177²⁹ (Mp). ¹¹ sattho = lak nak (i. e. *skr* śaṣṭram; nsP lham, i. e. śaktiḥ) nhañ¹ tū sañ, ns. ¹² itisadda padapūraṇa, ns. ¹³ Pj I 188²¹. ¹⁴ ma ka³ āgum, ns.

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Be oṇo. ^c Bemns paññābo. ^d ita CeBemns [metr. — — —, ut sammāsambuddho — — — Vin I 8²⁴, vide Pj II 642³⁷].

buddha-paccekasambuddha-sāvakānam pi rūhati; 79
¹"abhisambodhi, sambodhi" iti nāmadvayaṃ pana
 paccekabuddha-sabbaññubuddhānam yeva rūhati; 80
*abhisambodhi*samkhātā^a *paramopapadā*^b pana
^cñāṇapaṇṇatti^d sabbaññusambuddhass' eva rūhati, 81 5
²*sammāsambodhi*samkhātā *anuttarapadādika*
²*buddhā* vā^c ñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbaññuss' eva rūhati; 82
³"sabbaññutā" ti yaṃ vuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññuno va taṃ
 yujjate, avasesā tu ñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbagā. 83
 Ñāṇabhāvamhi sante pi ⁴*dhammacakkhādika*ṃ pana 10
 payojanantarābhāvā nātra sandassitaṃ mayā ti. 84
 Bhūtī ti bhūtassa bhariyā; yathā ⁵hi petassa bhariyā petī ti
 vuccati, evaṃ evaṃ bhūtassa bhariyā bhūtī ti vuccati. Bhotī
 ti, yāya saddhiṃ kathentena sā itthī "bhotī" iti vattabbā, tasmā
 iminā padena itthī vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbaṃ; yathā hi puri- 15
 sena saddhiṃ kathentena puriso "bhavaṃ" iti vohariyati, evaṃ
 evaṃ itthiyā saddhiṃ kathentena itthī "bhotī" iti vohariyati,
⁶"kuto nu^c bhavaṃ Bhāradvājo ime āneti dārake" ti ⁷"ahaṃ
 bhotiṃ upaṭṭhissaṃ mā bhoti kupitā ahū" ti c' ettha nidassanaṃ.
 Atha vā idh' ekacco satto itthilingavasena laddhanāmo, so "bhotī" 20
 iti vattabbo, tasmā iminā padena itthī pi itthilingena laddha-
 nāmā anitthī pi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbā; tathā hi devaputto
 pi "devatā" ti itthilingavasena voharitabbattā *devatāsaddam*
 apekkhitvā "bhotī" iti voharito, pag eva devadhitā, tathā hi
⁸"bhotī carahi jānāti taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitā" ti ettha panaⁱ 25
devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "bhotī" iti itthī'ingavohāro kato,
 atrāyaṃ suttapadattho: yadi so kuhako dhanatthiko tāpaso na
 jānāti, bhotī devatā pana jānāti kin ti. Api ca ⁹"atthakāmo

¹ vide Pp 14¹³, 18. ² (Vin I 11²³; buddhā 3: buddhaṃ, Pj I 16²²).

³ (Pp 14¹³; 14¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 11³⁴, 16⁷); ns *cit.*: dhammacakkhū t' idaṃ ñāṇaṃ
 ādimaggamhi heṭṭhime | maggattaye pavattatā sekkhānam eva rūhati |, cf.
 Sv I 237²³ sqq. ⁵ = taṃ pākāṭaṃ karomi, ns. ⁶ J VI 57-²⁴. ⁷ J VI 523¹⁹.

⁸ Sn 988ab. ⁹ Vv 951a-d (Dhpā I 32¹⁷).

^a ita B^m; C^eB^{em}ns °samkhātā-, vide *mox.* ^b paramopapadā^o dedi (cf. Ja I
 14²); C^eB^{em} padam opa^o; ns. upapadā (b) | anī⁹ pud rhi so | abhisambodhi-
 samkhātāpadam | abhisambodhi hu chui ap so | padasaddā niccanapum³-lin
 phrac rve¹ lin ma tū bhāi (ns^p pai³) paṇṇatti nhuik visesana phrac sañ vā:
 °samkhātāpadam = °samkhātāpadena . c-c B^m om. d C^e ñāṇasampatti
 (B^m om., vide n. c). e sic C^eB^{em}ns J (E^cSe). f sic C^eB^{em}ns.

'si me yakkha hitakāmā 'si devate, karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ, tvam 'si ācariyo mamā" ti Maṭṭakuṇḍalivatthusmiṃ^a pulliṅga-yakkhasaddam^b apekkhitvā "atthakāmo" ti pulliṅgavasena, itthiliṅgañ ca *devatāsaddam* apekkhitvā "hitakāmā" ti itthiliṅga-
 5 vasena purisabhūto Maṭṭakuṇḍalī voharito. Aññatrā pi *devatā*-saddam apekkhitvā devaputto itthiliṅgavasena voharito: ¹"na tvam bāle vijānāsi yathā arahataṃ vaco" ti. ²"Atthakāmā 'si me amma hitakāmā 'si devate" ti ettha pana ³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalan" ti ettha ca itthī yeva itthi-
 10 liṅgavasena voharitā. Tasmā katthaci itthipurisapadatthasamkhataṃ atthaṃ anapekkhitvā liṅgamattam evāpekkhitvā *bhoṭi devatā*, ⁴*bhoṭi silā*, *bhoṭi jambū*, *bhoṭi*⟨*n*⟩ *devatan* ti ādihi saddhiṃ paccattavacanādini yojetabbāni; katthaci pana liṅgañ ca atthañ ca apekkhitvā *bhoṭi itthi*, *bhoṭi*⟨*n*⟩ *deva*⟨*ta*⟩*n* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.
 15 Vibhāvinī ti, vibhāvetī ti vibhāvinī, evaṃ paribhāvinī ti ādisu pi. *Īkārantaithiliṅganiddeso*.

Bhū ti, ⁵sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhū; atha vā bhavanti jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha satta-samkhārā ti bhū; ⁶bhū vuccati paṭhavī. Abhū ti, vaḍḍhivirahitā kathā na bhūtapubbā ti vā
 20 abhū · abhūtapubbā kathā; na bhūtā ti vā abhū · abhūtā kathā. ⁷"Abhum me kathaṃ nu bhaṇasi pāpakaṃ vata bhāsasi" ti idaṃ etesaṃ atthānaṃ sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. *Ūkārantiithiliṅganiddeso*. Niyataithiliṅganiddeso 'yam^d.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ pana niyataithiliṅgesu^d pakkhittānaṃ
 25 *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādīnaṃ* niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo va. Icc evaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathārahaṃ nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni napuṃsakaliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūtan ti catubbidhaṃ paṭhavīdhātuādikaṃ mahābhūtarūpaṃ^c, taṃ hi
 30 aññesaṃ nissayabhāvena bhavati ti bhūtaṃ, bhavati vā tasmīṃ tadadhīnavuttitāya upādārūpan ti bhūtaṃ; atha vā bhūtan ti satto bhūtanāmako vā, bhūtan ti hi napuṃsakavasena sakalo satto evannāmako ca yakkhādiko vuccati. ⁸"Kālo ghasati

¹ S I 260²⁰. ² J VI 4²⁵. ³ J V 308¹. ⁴ Pariccheda 7, *str.* 19, 23. ⁵ = thañ evā, ns. ⁶ (*vide* 81¹⁶). ⁷ J VI 495²³ (abhum me kathan nu bhaṇasi etiam J V 178¹¹, *utrobique*: ∪ ∪ - ∪ - ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪). ⁸ J II 260²⁰.

^a B^mns Maṭṭha^o *ubique* (Dhpa² 20 u. 8). ^b *ita* C^eB^mns (*mox* itthiliṅgañ ca dev^o!). ^c C^eB^mns^e *bhoṭi*, cf. 84¹². ^d C^eB^ens (*a*)niyatitthi^o. ^e ns *om.* mahā-

bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā; ¹yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni;
²ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā ṭhānā apakkami" ti evamādisu
 napuṃsakappayogo veditabbo. | Gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ līga-
 vipallāso ti ce: | tan na · ³"yakkhādīni mahābhūtāni yaṃ gaṇ-
 hanti, n' eva tesam tassa anto na bahi ṭhānaṃ upalabbhati" ti ⁵
 cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam pi *bhūtasaddassa* napuṃsakalīngatta-
 dassanato ti avagantabbam. Mahābhūtan ti vuttappakāraṃ
 catubbidham mahābhūtarūpaṃ. Tassa ⁴mahantapātubhāvādīhi
 kāraṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā, kathaṃ: mahantaṃ bhūtan^a
 ti mahābhūtaṃ, māyākārasaṃkhātena mahābhūtena saman ti ¹⁰
 pi mahābhūtaṃ, yakkhādīhi mahābhūtehi saman ti pi mahā-
 bhūtaṃ, mahantehi ghāsaṃchādanādipaccayehi^b bhūtaṃ pavat-
 tan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahāparihāraabhūtan^c ti pi mahābhūtaṃ,
 mahāvikāraabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ^d, evaṃ mahantapātubhā-
 vādīhi kāraṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā. Atr' idaṃ suṭṭhūpa- ¹⁵
 lakkhitabbam:

pun-napuṃsakalīngo ca *bhūtasaddo* pavattati

paṇṇattiyam ⁵guṇe c' eva, guṇe yev' itthilīngako, 85

phūta-sambhūtasaddādinaye paṇṇattivācakā

yojetabbā tiliṅge te iti ñeyyam visesato; 86 20

bhūto tiṭṭhati, bhūtāni tiṭṭhanti, samaṇo ayaṇi

idāni bhūto, cīttāni bhūtāni vimalāni ca^e, 87

vañjhā bhūtā vadhū esā icc udāharaṇāni me

vuttāni suṭṭhu lakkheyya sāsanaṭṭhagavesako. 88

Bhavittan ti vaḍḍhitatṭhānaṃ^f, taṃ hi bhavanti vaḍḍhanti ²⁵
 etthā ti bhavittan ti vuccati; ⁶"janittaṃ me bhavittaṃ me iti
 paṃke avassayin" ti idaṃ etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ,

"bhavittaṃ" iti ⁷"bhāvittan" ti ca pāṭho dvidhā mayā

rassatta-dīghabhāvena diṭṭho Bhaggavajātake. 89

Bhūnan ti, bhavanaṃ bhūnaṃ · vaḍḍhi, ⁸"aham eva dūsiyā ³⁰

¹ Khp VI 14. ² J VI 183²⁷ (ujjhāpetvāna = tuṇ krā³ rve¹, ns). ³ As 299¹⁸.
⁴ As 297²⁴ (299¹⁰, ²² 300¹). ⁵ = 'bhūto taccho bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ' ca so guṇ
 nhuik, ns. ⁶ J II 80¹⁹ ('Kacchapajātaka'). ⁷ Ja II 81² (cf. skr. bhavitra:
 bhāvitra, caritra: caritra [Sd § 1297]; ns^{Pc} cit. Ja: janitaṃ (!) bhāvitaṃ (!) ti
 dīghavasena pi pāṭho ...). ⁸ J III 179¹⁶.

^a ita C^eB^em^{ns} (leg. mahantaṃ pātubhūtaṃ? cf. As 297²⁵). ^b C^e °acchā-
 danādīhi pacc°. ^c (B^m mahārabariharibh°), B^e mahāvihārabh°. ^d B^e ns om.
 mahāvikāraabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ. ^e ita ns; C^e B^e tu; B^m om. ^f ita B^e ns
 (= Ja); C^e B^m vaḍḍhiṭṭhānaṃ.

bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti ¹"bhūnahaccam katam mayā" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Bhavanan ti bhavanakkiriyā; atha vā bhavanti vaddhanti ettha sattā puttadhītāhi nānāsampattihi cā ti bhavanam^a; bhavanam
5 vuccati geha, ²"pettikam bhavanam mamā"^b ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam,

³geho gharaṇ ca āvāso bhavanaṇ ca niketanam 89 B ti idam pariyāyavacanam. Parābhavanan ti avaddhim āpajjanam. Sambhavanan ti suṭṭhu bhavanam. Vibhavanan
10 ti ucchedo vināso vā. Pātubhavanan ti pākāṭatā, sarūpalābho icc ev' attho. Āvibhavanan ti paccakkhabhāvo. Ti-robhavanan ti paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhavanan ti vinābhāvo. Sotthibhavanan ti suvatthitā. Paribhavanan ti pīlanā hīlanā vā. Abhibhavanan ti vidhamanam. Adhi-
15 bhavanan ti ajihottharaṇam. Anubhavanan ti paribhuñjanam, samanubhavanan ti suṭṭhu paribhuñjanam, paccanubhavanan ti ādhipatibhāvena pi suṭṭhu paribhuñjanam. Niggahitan-
tanapumsakaliṅganiddeso^c.

Atthavibhāvi ti, atthassa vibhāvanasilam cittam vā
20 ñāṇam vā kulam vā atthavibhāvi, evam dhammavibhāvi. Ikārantanapumsakaliṅganiddeso.

Gotrabhū ti, paññattārammaṇam mahaggatārammaṇam vā gotrabhu · cittam, tam hi kāmāvacaragottam abhibhavati mahaggatagottaṇ ca bhāveti nibbatteti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati.
25 Api ca gotrabhū ti nibbānārammaṇam maggavīthiyam pavattam gotrabhu ñāṇam vā, saṃkhārārammaṇam vā phalasamāpattivīthiyam pavattam gotrabhu ñāṇam. Tesu hi pathamaṃ puthujjanagottam abhibhavati ariyagottaṇ ca bhāveti *gottābhidhānā* ca nibbānato ārammaṇakaraṇavasena bhavati ti gotrabhū ti vuccati;
30 dutiyam pana saṃkhārārammaṇam pi samānam āsevanapaccayabhāvena sasampayuttāni phalacittāni *gottābhidhāne* nibbānamhi bhāveti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. Idam pālivavatthānam:
gotrabhu iti rassattavasena kathitam padam
napumsakan ti viññeyyam ñāṇa-cittādipekkaṇam, 90
35 *gotrabhu* iti dīghattavasena kathitam pana

¹ J VI 579³. ² J VI 511²⁹. ³ cf. Amk II 2: 4—5.

^a (B^e om.). ^b J (E^c): mamam. ^c *ita* C^e; B^{em}ns om., -liṅga-.

pulliṅgam iti viññeyyaṃ puggalādikapekkhakam; 91

'dīghabhāvena vuttan tu napuṃsakan' ti no vade,

'binduvant' itare bhedā tayo iti hi bhāsita, 92

īkāranta ca ūdanta rassattaṃ yanti sāsane

napuṃsakattaṃ patvāna: *sahubhu* ²*sighayāyī* ti. 93 3

Cittena saha bhavati ti cittasahabhu, cittena saha na bhavati
ti na-cittasahabhu rūpaṃ. Ukārantanapuṃsakaliṅganiddeso.
Niyatanapuṃsakaliṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ niyatanapuṃsakaliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ
bhūta-parābhūtasaddādīnaṃ niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo 10
va. Icc evaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathā-
rahaṃ nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito. Icc evaṃ sabbathā
pi liṅgattaye niddeso samatto.

Ullīghanena vividhena nayena vuttaṃ

bhūdhātusaddamayaliṅgatikaṃ yad etaṃ, 15

ālīngiyaṃ piyatarāṇ ca^a suttaṃ suliṅgaṃ

poso kare manasi liṅgaviduttaṃ icchaṃ. 94

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe bhūdhātumayā- 20
naṃ tividhaliṅgikānaṃ nāmikarūpānaṃ vibhāgo catuttho pa-
ricchedo.

V.

Bhūdhātuto pavattānaṃ nāmikānaṃ ito paraṃ
nāmamālaṃ pakāsissaṃ nāmamālantaram pi ca. 1 25

Vippakiṇṇakathā ettha evaṃ vutte na hessati:

pabhedo nāmamālānaṃ paripuṇṇo va hehiti^b; 2

pubbācariyasihānaṃ tasmā idha mataṃ suttaṃ

purecamaṃ^c karitvāna vakkhāmi savinicchayaṃ: 3

Puriso purisā, purisaṃ purise, purisena · purisehi purisebhi, 30

purisassa purisūnaṃ, purisā purisasmā purisamhā · purisehi

purisebhi, purisassa purisānaṃ, purise purisasmim purisamhi ·

purisesu, bho purisa bhavanto purisā āyama āyasmatā Ma-

¹ = binduvantaṃ + itare (!), ns 'binduvantaṃ' nhuik paccatta kui karaṇat-
tha nhuik sak, yañ² karaṇattha (ns³ *ad.* kui lañ³ sahattha tañ³). ² Kev 85.

a *ita* C^eBemns; (*leg.* va?). b (C^e hoti hi). c B^m pure ca naṃ?

hakaccanena pabhinnapaṭisambhidena katasmā Niruttipiṭakato
 uddharito *purisa* iec etassa pakatirupassa nāmikapadamālānayo.
 Tatra purisavacana-ekavacana-puthuvacanesu paccattavacanā-
 dini bhavanti, tam yatha: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti* tatra
 5 *puriso* ti purisavacane ekavacane paccattavacanam bhavati,
purisa ti purisavacane puthuvacane paccattavacanam bhavati;
purisaṃ passati purise passati tatra *purisaṃ* ti purisavacane
 ekavacane upayogavacanam bhavati, *purise* ti purisavacane
 puthuvacane upayogavacanam bhavati; *purisena kataṃ purisehi*
 10 *kataṃ purisebhi kataṃ* tatra *purisenā* ti purisavacane ekavacane
 karaṇavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisavacane
 puthuvacane karaṇavacanam bhavati; *purisassa diḡate purisā-*
naṃ diḡate tatra *purisassa* ti purisavacane ekavacane sampa-
 danavacanam bhavati, *purisaṃ* ti purisavacane puthuvacane
 15 sampadanavacanam bhavati; *purisā nissaṇṇaṃ purisasmā nissa-*
ṇaṃ purisaṃ nissaṇṇaṃ purisehi nissaṇṇaṃ purisebhi nissaṇṇaṃ
 tatra *purisā* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bha-
 vati, *purisasma* ti pa *purisaṃ* ti purisavacane ekava-
 cane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisava-
 20 cane puthuvacane nissakkavacanam bhavati; *purisassa pariggaho*
purisānaṃ pariggaho tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane
 samivacanam bhavati, *purisānaṃ* ti purisavacane puthuvacane
 samivacanam bhavati; *purise patitṭhitaṃ purisasmīṃ patitṭhitaṃ*
purisaṃ patitṭhitaṃ purisesu patitṭhitaṃ tatra *purise* ti puri-
 25 savacane ekavacane bhumnavacanam bhavati, *purisasmīṃ* ti
 pa *purisaṃ* ti pa *purisesu* ti purisavacane puthu-
 vacane bhumnavacanam bhavati; *bho purisa tiṭṭha bhavanto*
purisa tiṭṭhatha tatra *bho purisa* iti purisavacane ekavacane
 alapanam bhavati, *bhavanto purisa* iti purisavacane puthuva-
 30 cane alapanam bhavati^a. Imina nayena sabbattha nayo vitthā-
 retabbo. Yamakamahātherena katāya pana Cūṇaniruttiyaṃ tena
 therena^b *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam vatva
bho purisa iti dighavasena alapanabahuvacanam vuttaṃ. Kiñ-
 capi tadiso nayo Niruttipiṭake n^c atthi, tatha pi bahunnam^c
 35 alapanavisaye "bho yakkha" iti adinam alapanabahuvacanānam

^a 90¹.

^a CeB ad. ti ^b C om tena therena. ^c ita C. B^mns bahunam

Jātakatṭhakathādisu dissanato pasatthataro^a va hoti viññūnaṃ pamāṇaṃ ca. Tasmā iminā Yamakamahātheramatena pi *puriso purisā*, *purisan* ti ādini vatvā āmantane^b *bho purisa* · *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tattha *puriso* ti paṭhamāya ekavacanaṃ *purisā* ti bahuvacanaṃ, *purisan* ti 5 dutiyāya ekavacanaṃ *purise* ti bahuvacanaṃ, *purisenā* ti tatiyāya ekavacanaṃ *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti catutthiyā ekavacanaṃ *purisanan* ti bahuvacanaṃ, *purisā purisasmā purisamhā* ti tīṇi pañcamiya ekavacanani *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti chaṭṭhiyā 10 ekavacanaṃ *purisānan* ti bahuvacanaṃ, *purise purisasmim purisamhi* ti tīṇi sattamiyā ekavacanāni *purisesu* ti bahuvacanaṃ, *bho purisā* ti aṭṭhamiyā ekavacanaṃ *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti dve bahuvacanāni. Kiñcāp' etesu *purisā* ti idaṃ paṭhamā-pañcamī-aṭṭhaminaṃ, *purise* ti idaṃ dutiyā-sattaminaṃ, 15 *purisehi purisebhi* ti tatiyā-pañcaminaṃ, *purisānan* ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ ekasadisam, tathā pi atthavasena asaṃkarabhāvo^c veditabbo, katham: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti, purisaṃ passati purise passati* ti ādinā.

Tattha ca *bho* ti āmantanatthe^b nipato, so na kevalaṃ 20 ekavacanaṃ yeva hoti atha kho bahuvacanaṃ pi hoti ti *bho purisā* iti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito: bhavanto r' idaṃ pana bahuvacanaṃ eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Iti Yamakamahātherena *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekevavacanaṃ vatvā *bho purisā* iti dighavasena ālapana- 25 bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ. Tathā hi paḷiyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipaṭabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidha bhijjati. Atr' imāni nidassanapadāni: ¹"api nu kho sapariggahanaṃ tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ apariggahena Brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃsandati sameti ti no h' idaṃ bho Gotama; ²acchariyaṃ 30 bho Ānanda abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda; ³ehi bho samaṇa; ⁴bho pabbajita" icc ādi paḷito aṭṭhakathāto ca *bhosaddassa* ekavacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ, ⁵"tena hi bho mama pi suṇātha yatha mayam eva arahāma taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya

¹ D I 247². ² D I 206²⁶. ³ --- ⁴ Pi II 544¹⁴ ⁵ D I 131¹³⁻¹⁵

^a ita C⁶B⁶ns⁶; B⁶ms⁶ pasatthataro. ^b ita C⁶B⁶m fere ubique; B⁶ns⁶P⁶ amantan^o ^c ita C⁶B⁶ns⁶; B⁶m saṅkarabhāvo ^d saṅkarabhāvo?

upasaṃkamtum; ¹nāhaṃ bho samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ
 subhāsitato n' abbhanumodāmi^a; ²passatha bho imaṃ kulaput-
 taṃ; ³bho yakkhā ahaṃ imaṃ tumhākaṃ bhājetvā dadeyyaṃ,
 aparisuddho pan' amhi; ⁴bho dhuttā tumhākaṃ kiriyā mayhaṃ
 5 na ruccati; ⁵so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā rañño
 dassetvā va mārethā ti" icc ādi pana pālito aṭṭhakathāto ca
 bhosaddassa bahuvacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ. Kaccāya-
 nappakaraṇe pana ⁶bho purisa bho purisā ti padadvayaṃ āla-
 panekavacanavasena vuttaṃ; taṃ, yathā āgamehi na virujjhati,
 10 tathā gahetabbam. || ⁷Keci pana ⁸adūraṭṭhassālapane bho purisa
 iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam icchanti, dūraṭṭhassālapane
 pana bho purisā iti dīghavasena ālapanekavacanam icchanti,
 adūraṭṭhānaṃ dūraṭṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ itthīnaṃ ca ālapane
 na ⁹kiñci vadanti, tathā adūraṭṭhāya dūraṭṭhāya ca itthi-
 15 ālapane. | Te pucchitabbā: adūraṭṭhānaṃ dūraṭṭhānaṃ ca pu-
 risānaṃ ālapane kathaṃ vattabban ti. Addhā te evaṃ puṭṭhā
 uttarim kiñci^b vattum na sakkhissanti. | Evam pi te ce va-
 deyyum: bhavanto purisā ti iminā va adūraṭṭhānaṃ dūra-
 20 ṭṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati ti, tadā te vattabbā:
 yadī bhavanto purisā ti iminā advejjhena vacanena adūraṭṭhā-
 naṃ dūraṭṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati, evaṃ sante
 bho purisa iti rassapadena pi^c dūraṭṭhassa ca purisassālapanaṃ
 vattabbam, evaṃ avatvā kimatthaṃ adūraṭṭhassālapane bho
 purisa iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam icchatha, kimatthaṃ
 25 ca dūraṭṭhassālapane bho purisā iti dīghavasena ālapanekava-
 canam icchatha — nanu ¹⁰"taggha Bhagavā bojjhaṅgā taggha
 sugata bojjhaṅgā" ti ādisu ālapana-padabhūtaṃ Bhagavā iti
 dīghapadam samīpe tṭhitakāle pi^c dūre tṭhitakāle pi buddhas-
 sālapana-padam bhavitum arahat' eva, tathā ālapana-pada-
 30 bhūtaṃ sugata iti rassapadam pi, yasmā pan' etesu Bhagavā
 <i>i</i>ti ālapana-padassa na katthaci pi rassattaṃ dissati sugata
 itī ālapana-padassa ca na katthaci pi dīghattaṃ dissati, tasmā
 dīgha-rassamattābhedam acintetvā purisa itī rassavasena vut-
 tapadam pakatissaravasena samīpe tṭhitassa purisassa āman-

¹ D I 143¹². ² A I 148²⁵. ³ Ja I 265²³. ⁴ Ja I 269²⁵. ⁵ Ja I 439⁹. ⁶ Kcv 243 + 246,
 Rūp 72, 73. ⁷ = akhyui¹ kun so Buddhapiya-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁸ Rūp 73 (p. 31⁵ ad
 Kc 248). ⁹ = kiñci visesaṃ, ns. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴ [taggha = cañ cac koñ⁴ kun eñ¹, ns].

^a C^cB^cns D nābbhanu^o. ^b B^m om. ^c (B^c vi-).

taṇakāle adūrattḥassālapanapadama bhavati, āyatassarava-
sena dūre t̐hitapurisassa āmantañakāle dūrattḥassālapanapadam
bhavati ti gahetabbam, tathā *bhavanto purisā, bho yakkhā,
bho dhuttā* ti ādini dighavasena vuttāni ālapanabahuvacana-
padāni pi pakatissaravasena samipe t̐hitapurisā(di)nam āmanta- 5
ñakāle adūrattḥānam ālapanapadāni bhavanti, āyatassaravasena
dūre t̐hitapurisādīnam āmantañakāle dūrattḥānam ālapanapa-
dāni bhavanti ti gahetabbāni. Tathā hi brāhmaṇa katthaci
katthaci^a rassattḥāne pi dighattḥāne pi āyatenā sarena maj-
jhimāyatenā sarena accāyatenā ca sarena vedam paṭhanti . 10
likhitum asakkuṇeyyena gitassarena viya. Iti sabbakkharesu
pi āyatenā saren' uccāraṇam labbhat' eva, likhitum asakku-
ṇeyyam; tasmā asappatham^b anotaritvā *bho purisa* iti vacanena
dūrattḥassa ca adūrattḥassa ca purisassālapanam bhavati, *bho
purisā bhavanto purisā* ti imehi vacanehi pi dūrattḥānāṃ ca 15
adūrattḥānāṃ ca purisānam ālapanam bhavatī ti datṭhabbam
kin ti^c; dūrattḥassa^d adūrattḥānāṃ ca āyatenā^e sarena āman,
taṇam eva pamāṇam na dīgha-rassamattāviseso; tasmā ¹*bho-*
sallha, *bho rāja* ²*bho gaccha bho muni bho daṇḍi bho bhikkhu*
³*bho sayambhū, bhoti kaṇṇe* ⁴*bhoti patti bhoti itthi bhoti yāgu* 20
bhoti vadhu, bho kula bho añḍhi bho cakkhu icc evamādihi
padehi adūrattḥassālapanāṃ ca dūrattḥassālapanāṃ ca bhavati,
bhavanto sallhā sallhāro, bhotiyo kaṇṇā kaṇṇāyo ti evamādihi
pi pidehi adūrattḥānam dūrattḥānāṃ cālapanam bhavatī ti
datṭhabbam. Idam pan' ettha sannittḥānam:

“tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā rañño puttaṃ adassayum,
putto ca pītaraṃ disvā ‘dūrato v’ ajjhabhāsatha: 3 A
āgañchum’ dovārikā khaggabaddhā
kāśāviyā hantum” mamam janinda,

¹ (cf. 91²³; ns: bho satta = ui sattavā). ² = ui svā³ so sū, ns (Pariccheda 7 *init.*). ³ ī pud tui¹ kui o-ā-bindu-i-ī-u-ū [64¹] hū so pullin-anta sui¹ luik rve¹ min¹ sañ | itthilin napum³-lin nhuik lañ³ nañ³ tū, ns. ⁴ = ui khre sañ ma !, ns. ⁵ J IV 447¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ⁶ ns *contulit* J IV 258²⁵ *sq.*

^a B^m om. ^b *ita* C^e *qui lectionem* B^{ns} *recte interpretari videtur*; B^{ms}^p *asammataṃ*; B^{ns}^e *asampatham* (ns: *asampatham* . ma koṇ³ so khari³ nhañ¹ tū so ayyā vada sui¹) *cf.* 109². ^c *ita* B^m; ns *conī*. iti (ī nḥiuk kinti hu rhi kra eñ¹; iti rhi lui mañ); C^e B^e *iti*. ^d (C^e *dūrattāhanam*). ^e B^m *āyanatena* (o: *āyatakena*)? ^f *ita* C^e; B^{ns} *āgacchum*, B^e *āgacchu* (*metr.*). ^g B^e *hantu*, ns *secutus* (āgacchu hantu hu chandaṇurakkhaṇa niggahit kye [rve¹] lañ³ rhi eñ¹).

- akkhāhi me pucchito etam atthaṃ:
 aparādho ko n' idha mam' ajja atthi" 3 B
 evaṃ saddhammarājena vohārakusalena ve
 sudesite Somanassajātake sabbadassinā 4
 5 dūraṭṭhāne pi rassattaṃ *janinda* iti dissati
 na katthaci pi dighattaṃ iti nīti mayā matā. 5
 Idam p' ettha vattabbaṃ: kuto nu bho idam āyātaṃ "dū-
 raṭṭhassālapanaṃ"^a iti: ¹saddasatthato. Saddasatthaṃ nāma na
 sabbaso buddhavacanaṃ sōpakāraṃ, ekadesena pana hoti.
 10 Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahuvacanaṃ ti vā 'puthuvaca-
 naṃ ti vā anekavacanaṃ ti vā atthato ekaṃ, vyañjanaṃ eva
 nānaṃ; tasmā sabbattha bahuvacanaṃ ti vā puthuvacanaṃ ti
 vā anekavacanaṃ ti vā vohāro katabbo — ²puthuvacanaṃ
 anekavacanaṃ ti ca idam sāsane ³niruttaññūnaṃ vohāro, ita-
 15 raṃ ⁴saddasatthavidūnaṃ.
 [Kasmā pana imasmiṃ pakaraṇe dvivacanaṃ na vuttaṃ.
 [Yasmā buddhavacane dvivacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, tasmā na
 vuttan ti. 'Nanu buddhavacane vacanattayaṃ atthi; tathā hi
 āyasmā ti idam ekavacanaṃ, āyasmantā ti idam dvivacanaṃ,
 20 āyasmanto ti idam bahuvacanaṃ ti. Tan na; yadi āyasmantā
 ti idam vacanaṃ dvivacanaṃ bhavēyya, *puriso purisā* ti ādisu
 kataraṃ dvivacanaṃ ti vadeyyātha, tasmā buddhavacane dvi-
 vacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, ten' eva hi ⁵*si yo, aṃ yo, nā hī* ti ādinā
 ekavacana-bahuvacanaṃ' eva dassitāni ti. 'Nanu ca bho ⁶"su-
 25 nantu me āyasmantā, ajja uposatho pannaraso; yad' āyasman-
 tānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pārisuddhiuposathaṃ
 kareyyāmaṃ" ti pāḷiyaṃ dve sandhāya *āyasmantā* ti vuttaṃ,
⁷"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu
 pana pāḷisu bahavo sandhāya *āyasmanto* ti vuttaṃ; na ca
 30 sakkā vattaṃ 'yathā-tathā vuttan' ti. parivāsādiārocane pi
 aṭṭhakathācariyehi viññātasugatādhippāyehi ⁸"dvinnaṃ ārocen-
 tena 'āyasmantā dhārentū' ti, tiṇṇaṃ ārocenena 'āyasmanto
 dhārentū' ti vattabban" ti vuttattā ti. 'Saccaṃ, vuttaṃ; tam

¹ cf. Pāṇ VIII 2: (83) 84 (Mahābhāṣya I 37). ² vide 93¹⁴. ³ = saddā
 nañ³ kui si kun so pañña rhi tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = lokī saddā kyam³ charā tui¹
 eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Kc 55, Sd § 200. ⁶ Vin I 124¹⁵ (tayo bhikkhū ib. 124⁸). ⁷ Vin
 III 109²¹. ⁸ Sp (C^e) II 286²⁴ ad Vin II 38¹¹ sqq (Sd § 389).

^a ita B^mns; C^eB^e ad. adūraṭṭhassālapanaṃ.

pana ¹vinayavohāravasena vuttan ti. | Nanu Vinayo buddhavacanaṃ; kasmā "buddhavacane dvivacanam nāma n'atthi" ti vadathā ti. | Saccam, Vinayo buddhavacanam; tathā pi vinayakammavasena vuttattā upalakkhaṇamattam, na sabbasādhāraṇabahuvacanapariyāpannam — yadi hi *āyasmantā* ti idaṃ 5 dvivacanam siyā, tappayogāni pi kiriyāpadāni dvivacanān' eva siyūṃ; tathārūpāni pi kiriyāpadāni na santi, na hi akkharasamayakovidō jhānalābhī pi dibbacakkhunā vassasatam pi vassasahassam pi samavekkhanto buddhavacane ekam pi kiriyāpadaṃ dvivacanan ti passeyya; evaṃ kiriyāpadesu dvivacanassābhāvā 10 nāmikapadesu dvivacanam n' atthi, nāmikapadesu tadābhāvā pi kiriyāpadesu tadābhāvo veditabbo, sakkatabhāsāyaṃ^a dvīsu pi dvivacanāni santi Māgadhabhāsāyaṃ pana n' atthi. Api ca "puthuvacanan" ti ²Niruttivohāro pi 'buddhavacane dvivacanam n' atthi' ti etam attham dīpeti, tam hi sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttā 15 dvivacanato bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtam vacanam tattha vā vuttehi atthehi^b visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanam puthuvacanan ti vuccati. Katham idaṃ sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttā dvivacanato bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtam vacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkatabhāsāyaṃ 'puthuvacanan' ti vohāro^c n' atthi, tasmā idaṃ tehi 20 sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi dvivacana-bahuvacanehi visumbhūtam atthassa^d vacanan ti vuccati. Kathaṃ ca pana sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi^e <atthehi> visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanan ti puthuvacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkatabhāsāyaṃ dve upādāya dvivacanam vuttam na ti-catu-pañcādike bahavo upādāya, 25 bahavo pana upādāya bahuvacanam vuttam na dve upādāya, ayaṃ sakkatabhāsāya viseso, Māgadhabhāsāyaṃ pana dvi-ti-catu-pañcādike bahavo upādāya puthuvacanam vuttam, tasmā sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi atthehi visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanan ti puthuvacanan ti vuccati, ayaṃ Māgadhabhāsāya^f 30 viseso. Tasmātra puthubhūtassa puthuno vā atthassa vacanam puthuvacanan ti attho samadhigantabbo.

Idāni *puriso purisā, purisan* ti Niruttipīṭakato uddharita-

¹ = vīnañ² akho² avo² eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ² 92¹⁴.

^a C^eB^m sakkata^o; B^ens^eP sakkata^o, *ubique*. ^b *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens vuttehi avuttehi. ^c ns^p puthuvacanavohāro. ^d B^e(ns) visumbhūtaatthassa. ^e C^eB^mns avuttehi, cf. 93¹⁷, 29. ^f C^eB^m obhāsāyaṃ.

nayaṃ nissāya pakatirūpabhūtaṃ *bhūtasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

*Bhūto bhūtā, bhūtaṃ bhūte, bhūtena · bhūtehi bhūtebhi,
bhūtaṃ bhūtānaṃ, bhūtā bhūtasmaṃ bhūtamhā · bhūtehi
5 bhūtebhi, bhūtaṃ bhūtānaṃ, bhūte bhūtasmiṃ bhūtanhi ·
bhūtesu, bho bhūta · bhavanto bhūtā atha vā bho bhūtā* iti
bahuvacanaṃ viññeeyyaṃ.

Yathā pan' ettha *bhūta* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* yojitā, evaṃ *bhāvaka*dīnaṃ ca aññesaṃ
10 ca tamsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni tamsadisāni nāma *buddho* ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ
buddha icc ādini pakatirūpāni:

¹buddho dhammo saṃgho maggo khandho kāyo kāmo kappo
māso pakkho yakkho bhakkho nāgo meggo bhogo yāgo 6
15 rāgo doso moho māno makkho thambho kodho lobho
hāso vero dāho tejo chando kāso sāso rogo 7
asso sasso isso sisso siho vyaggho rukkhō selo
indo sakko devo gāmo cando sūro oggho dīpo 8
phasso^a yañño cāgo vādo hattho patto ghoso gedho
20 somo yodho gaccho accho gehō mālo^b aṭṭo sālo 9
naro nago migo saso suṇo bako ajo dijo
hayo gajo kharo saro dūmo talo paṭo dhajo 10
urago paṭago vihago bhujago^c kharabho sarabho pasado gavajo
mahiso vasabho asuro garuḷo taruṇo varuṇo baliso paliggo 11
25 sālo dhavo ca khadiro godhūmo ²saṭṭhiko yavo
kaḷāyo ca kulattho ca tilo muggo ca taṇḍulo 12
khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso suddo dhutto ca pukkuso
caṇḍālo ³patiko^d paṭṭho^e manusso rathiko ratho 13
pabbajito gahaṭṭho ca goṇo oṭṭho ca gadrabho
30 mātugāmo ca orodho icc ādini vibhāvaye. 14

¹ cf. Rūp 94 (p. 34⁹⁻²⁰). ² = sa le³, vā: kok kri³, ns [laudat etiam Tha ad Th 381^a Amk II 9: 24, et explicat: saṭṭhi divasaṃ(!) assā ti saṭṭhiko].
³ ns: patiko | arhaṇ¹ kirapatiko hū so pāli nhuik patikasadda saṇ sāmi eṇ¹
pariyāy hu Vināṇ³ aṭṭhakathā bhvaṇ¹ eṇ¹ | (Sp ad Vin IV 75³³).

^a ns passo (= mraṇ khraṇ³, vā: naṃ pa³). ^b C^eB^{em}ns^p mālo = tan choṇ³ (ns^p ta choṇ). ^c ns^e urago paṭaṅgo vihago bhujago; B^{em} uraṅgo ... bhujāṅgo. ^d C^e pathiko (conī.); vide n. 3. ^e C^e paṭho (ns cit. Sp ad Vin IV 60³⁵: paṭṭho ti paṭibalo nipuṇo ... cf. Ja VI 476⁷; ubique leg. paddho [prādhvaḥ], hic pathiko paddho).

Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ¹"orodhā ca kumārā cā" ti paṭhassa dassanato *orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo ti. | Tan na; tattha hi *orodhā* ti idaṃ *okārantapullīṅgam* eva n' *ākārantitthiliṅgam*, tumhe pana *ākārantitthiliṅgan* ti maññamānā evaṃ vadatha, na pan' idaṃ *ākārantitthiliṅgam* atha kho *mātugāmā* ti padaṃ ⁵viya bahuvacanavasena vuttaṃ *ākārantapadan* ti. | Nanu ca bho Sammohavinodaniyādisu *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā, kathan ti ce: ²"rukkhe adhivatthā devatā therassa kuddhā paṭhamam eva manam^a palobhetvā^b 'ito te sattadivasamatthake upaṭṭhāko rājā marissati' ti supine ārocesi, therō taṃ kathaṃ ¹⁰sutvā^c rāḷorodhānaṃ ācikkhi, tā ekappahāren' eva mahāvira-vaṃ viraviṃsū"^d ti; ettha hi "rāḷorodhānan" ti vatvā "tā" ti vuttattā va^e *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā ti. | Tan na atthassa duggaḥaṇato; duggaḥito hi ettha tumhehi attho, ettha pana ³*orodhasaddena* itthiyatthassa^f kathanato *itthipadattham* ¹⁵sandhāya "tā" ti vuttattā 'tā itthiyo' ti ayam ev' attho — tumhe pana ⁴amātāpitarisaṃvaḍḍhattā^g ācariyakule ca anivutṭhattā^h etaṃ sukhumattham aṇānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷhaṃ vadatha,

'bhuñjanattham kathanattham mukham hoti' ti no vade ²⁰

yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷhaṃ vacanaṃ paṇḍito naro ti. ¹⁵

Na mayam bho yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷhaṃ vadāma, atṭhakathācariyānañ ñeva vacanaṃ gahe tvā vadāma; atṭhakathā eva amhākaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, na mayam tumhākaṃ saddahāmā ti.

Amhākaṃ saddahatha vā mā vā, mā tumhe "atṭhakathācariyā- ²⁵nañ ñeva vacanaṃ gahe tvā vadāmā" ti atṭhakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na hi atṭhakathācariyehi 'orodhasaddo itthiliṅgo' ti vuttaṭṭhānam atthi; tasmā pi atṭhakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na yuttaṃ buddhādīnaṃ garūnaṃ abbhācikkhanam mahato anatthassa lābhāya saṃvattanato, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³⁰⁵"attanā duggaḥitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati bahuñ ca apuññaṃ pasavati tato attānañ ca khaṇati" tiⁱ. Evaṃ abbhācikkhanassa ayuttataṃ sāvajjatanā ca dassetvā puna pi te idaṃ

¹ J VI 15²⁷. ² Vibha 407²⁸⁻³². ³ (cf. 96¹⁴). ⁴ J I 436¹⁹. ⁵ M I 133²⁻³.

^a ita CeBemns (= cit kui; *si sanum*, manāk est); Vibha (E^c) nam.

^b Vibha ad. paccha. ^c Vibha: āharitvā. ^d ns ravimsu. ^e Bm ca, Ce va ca. ^f ita Bm; CeBemns itthipadatthassa. ^g ns opitara^o (140¹⁶); Bm opitaraṃ^o. ^h Ce anivutthattā. ⁱ M: attānañ ca khaṇati bahuñ ca apuññaṃ pasavati ti.

vattabbā: Jātakatṭhakathāyam pi tumhehi āhaṭaudāharanasa-
disaṃ udāharanam atthi, taṃ suṇātha; Kosiyajātakatṭhaka-
thāyam hi ¹"satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ Sāvatthiyaṃ
mātugāmaṃ ārabba kāthesi, sā kir' ekassa saddhassa pasan-
5 nassa upāsakabrāhmaṇassa brāhmaṇi dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
pātho dissati, ettha hi "mātugāmaṃ ārabba kāthesi" ti vatvā
"sā" ti vuttattā tumhākaṃ matena *mātugāmasaddo* itthiliṅgo
yeva siyā, na pulliṅgo; kim idaṃ aṭṭhakathāvacanam pi na
passatha, tad eva pana aṭṭhakathāvacanaṃ passatha, kiṃ sā
10 eva aṭṭhakathā tumhākaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, na tadaññā ti; yadi
tāsaddam^a apekkhitvā *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam icchatha,
etthā pi *sāsaddam* apekkhitvā *mātugāmasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam
icchathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā
pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyeyyum. Etthā pi ²*mātugāma*-
15 saddena itthipadatthassa kathanato itthipadattham sandhāya
"sā" ti vuttattā 'sā itthi' ti ayam ev' attho. Katthaci hi padhā-
navācakena pulliṅgena vā napuṃsakaliṅgena vā samānādhika-
raṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā pulliṅgavasena
vā napuṃsakaliṅgavasena vā niddisatibbatte pi liṅgaṃ ana-
20 pekkhitvā itthipadattham evāpekkhitvā itthiliṅganiddeso dissati,
taṃ yathā ³"idha Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammantā
hoti saṅgahitaparijānā bhattu manāpaṃ carati sambhataṃ anu-
rakkhati" ti ca ⁴"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-
idh' ekacco"^b mātugāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti dūrūpā supāpikā
25 dassanāya daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā
ca ... idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā
appam pi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patit-
thīyati^c kopaṇ ca dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti" ti ca
⁵"taṃ kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rañño cakkavattissa
30 pubbuṭṭhāyini ... pacchānipātini kiṃkārapaṭissāvini" ti ca ⁶ime
payogā. Katthaci pana padhānavācakena napuṃsakaliṅgena

¹ Ja I 463². ² (cf. 95¹⁵); ns *exempla attulit*: Vin IV 261⁸ (aññatarā purāṇarājorodhā) et (*gen. fem.*) Mp I 27²⁹ rājorodhāya vatthu. ³ A IV 269²⁴.

⁴ A II 203^{1-4, 15-18} (v. l.). ⁵ M III 173⁸ (cf. D II 173³¹). ⁶ ns *anacoluthon* taṃ yathā ... ime p^o (96²¹: 96³⁰) *notat et comparat* ekacattalisam ... taṃ yathā (Kcv 2).

^a (B^m tādīsaddam). ^b (B^m yen' idh' ekacco). ^c B^{mns} patiṭṭhiyati
= amyak ā³ phrañ¹ tañ eñ¹).

samānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyalingānuvattittā
 napuṃsakalingavasena niddisitabbatte pi līṅgam anapekkhitvā
 purisapadattham evāpekkhitvā pullīṅganiddeso dissati, taṃ
 yathā: ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pab-
 bate ciranivāsino ahesuṃ; ²taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa ³
 pariṇāyakaratanam nātānam pavesetā aññātānam nivāretā" ti.
 Katthaci padhānavācakena līṅgattayena samānādhikaraṇassa
 guṇasaddassa ⁴abhidheyyalingānurūpaṃ niddeso dissati, taṃ
 yathā: *sā itthi*, ⁵"silavatī kalyāṇadhammā; ⁶aṭṭhahi kho Nakula-
 mātē^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param ¹⁰
 maraṇa Manāpakāyikānam devānam saḥavyataṃ upapajjati;
⁸saddho purisapuggalo", *saddham kulam*, ⁷"cittam dantaṃ
 sukhāvahan" ti. *Seyya* iti saddo pana yebhuyyena okāran-
 tabhāve ṭhatvā līṅgattayānukūlo bhavati ekākāren' eva tiṭṭha-
 nato, katham: ⁹"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ¹⁰esā va pūjanā ¹⁵
 seyyo; ¹⁰ekāham jīvitaṃ seyyo; ¹¹dhammena ca alābho yo yo
 ca lābho adhammiko alābho dhammiko seyyo ¹²yañce lābho
 adhammiko, yaso ca appabuddhinam viññūnam ayaso ca yo
 ayaso va seyyo viññūnam na yaso appabuddhinam, dummedhehi
 pasamsā ca viññūhi garahā ca yā garahā va seyyo viññūhi ²⁰
 yañce bālappasamsanā, sukhañ ca kāmamayikaṃ dukkhañ ca
 pavivekikaṃ pavivekikaṃ dukhaṃ seyyo yañce kāmamayam
 sukhaṃ, jivitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇaṃ ca yaṃ
 maraṇam dhammikaṃ seyyo yañce jive adhammikan" ti evam
 ayam *seyya* iti saddo okārantabhāve ṭhatvā līṅgattayānukūlo ²⁵
 bhavati. Katthaci pana ākārantabhāve ṭhatvā itthilingānukūlo
 dissati: ¹³"itthi pi hi ekacciya seyyā, posa^b janādhīpā" ti;
 niggahītanta pana hutvā napuṃsakalingānukūlo ¹⁴appasiddho.
 Evampakāre payoge kiṃ tumhe na passathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā
 c' ete niruttarā va bhavissanti. | Sace pi te ettha evam va- ³⁰

¹ M III 68²⁶. ² ***. ³ = ho ap so vācca+nsP vacca+lin ā³ lyo² evā, ns.
⁴ A II 58¹⁷. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ A III 34²¹. ⁷ Dhp 35^d. ⁸ J I 247²⁶. ⁹ (Dhp
 106^c, sā yeva). ¹⁰ Dhp 110^c. ¹¹ Th 666^a—670^d. ¹² ns: yañce | ma mrat
 yañce iti paṭisedhatthe min¹ lattaṃ¹ || (Sd Ce 791²⁶). ¹³ S I 86¹³. ¹⁴ appa-
 siddho | paḷi to² tvañ ma thañ rhā³ | seyyaṃ jineritanayena (Kev *proem*. v.
 2a) pud kui yojanā so kyaṃ³ tui¹ nhuik kā³ thañ eñ¹ hū lui | ns.

^a (Bc *ad*. kusalehi). ^b *ita* CeBemns (= mve³ to² mū lo¹) et S *codd.*,
 Spk (posā ti posehi).

deyyum 'tattha tattha suddhadesa aññakathādisu ca "mātu-
gāmo" ti vā "mātugāmenā" ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhāvena
mātugāmasaddassa dassanato pullīṅgabhūtaṃ *mātugāmasaddaṃ*
anapekkhitvā itthipadattham eva apekkhitvā 'sā itthi' ti *itthi-*
5 *saddena sāsaddassa sambandhagahaṇaṃ* mayam sampatī-
chāma, 'orodho' ti vā 'orodhenā' ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhā-
vena tthitassa *orodhasaddassa* adassanato pana tumhehi vuttaṃ
purimattham na sampatīchāma' ti, tadā tesam imāni Vinaya-
pāliyaṃ āgatapadāni dassetabbāni: "tena kho pana samayena
10 rājā Udeno^a uyyāne paricāreti saddhim orodhena^b ... atha kho
rañño Udenassa orodho rājānaṃ Udenaṃ etad avocā" ti.
Evaṃ imāni suddhapadāni dassetvā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ
2 "Rāmo nāma rājā kuṭṭharogī orodhehi ca nātakehi ca jiguc-
ch(īy)amāno" ti vacanañ ca dassetvā "gacchatha tumhe garu-
15 kuḷaṃ upagantvā Bhagavato saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitattham
sādhukaṃ padavyañjanāni uggaṇhathā" ti uyyojetabbā. Idāni
mātugāmasaddādisu kiñci vinicchayaṃ vadāma: *mātugāma-*
saddo ca *orodhasaddo* ca *dārasaddo* cā ti ime itthipadattha-
vācakā pi samānā ekantena pullīṅgā bhavanti; tesu *dārasaddassa*
20 ekasmiṃ atthe vattamānassā pi bahuvacanakattam eva sadda-
satthavidū icchanti na ekavacanakattam, mayam pana *dāra-*
saddassa ekasmiṃ atthe ekavacanakattam yebhuyyena pana ba-
huvacanakattam anujānāma, bavhatthe ³vattabbam eva n' atthi;
pāliyaṃ hi *dārasaddo* yebhuyyena bahuvacanako bhavati, eka-
25 vacanako appo. Tatr' ime payogā: ⁴"dāsā ca dāsyo anujivino
ca puttā ca dārā ca mayaṃ ca sabbe dhammaṃ carāma para-
lokaḥetu^d, tasmā hi amhaṃ daharā na miyyare"^e ti ca ⁵"yo
ñātinam sakhānaṃ^f vā dāresu patidissati^g sahasā sampiyāyena^h,
taṃ jaññā vasalo iti" ti ca, ⁶"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho vesiyāsu
30 padissatī dissati paradāresu taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ" ti ca
⁷"puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā" ti ca vyāse, samāse pana
⁸"putta-dārā disā pacchā, ⁹putta-dārehi-m-attano" ti ca evam-

¹ Vin II 290^{26, 30}. ² Pj II 353³. ³ (cf. kā kathā, ko pana vādo, etc.). ⁴ J IV 53²⁹ ÷ 53^{27, 28}. ⁵ Sn 123^{a-d}. ⁶ Sn 108^{a-d}. ⁷ Sn 38^b. ⁸ D III 192¹. ⁹ *ibid.*

^a (Be^{ns} *ubique* Uten^o). ^b *ita* Bm; CeBe^{ns} *orodhagahaṇena* = moṇ³ ma apo³ nhañ¹; (nsP *orodhagahaṇena*). ^c Be^{ns} *naṭakāhi*. ^d (Be *ppara-*lokaḥetu). ^e Ce (ns) *miyyare*. ^f *ita* CeBem: ns *sakhīnaṃ*. ^g Be^{ns} *paṭi*^o. ^h *ita* CeBemns.

ādayo bahuvacanappayogā^a bahavo bhavanti; ekavacana-
ppayogā pana appā, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"garūnaṃ dāre, ²dhammaṃ
care yo pi samuñchakaṃ care dāraṃ ca posaṃ dadam appa-
kasmin" ti ca ³"ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā silavanto upāsakā
dhammena dāraṃ posanti^b te namassāmi Mātali" ti ca ⁴"para- 5
dāraṃ na gaccheyya^c sadārapasuto siyā"^e ti ca ⁵"yo icche
puriso hotuṃ jātīm jātīm punappunaṃ, paradāraṃ vivajjeyya
dhotapādo va kaddaman" ti ca evamādayo ekavacanappayogā
appā. ⁶Samāhāralakkhaṇavasena pan' esa dārasaddo napuṃ-
sakalingekavacano pi katthaci bhavati: ⁷"ādāya puttadāraṃ; 10
⁸puttadārassa saṅgaho" iti.

Evam idha vuttappakārena līngaṃ ca atthaṃ ca sallak-
khetvā *puriso purisā* ti pavattaṃ *purisasaddanayaṃ* nissāya
sabbesaṃ *bhūto bhāvako bhavo* ti ādinaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ*
aññesaṃ c' *okārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālāsu saddhāsam-* 15
pannehi kulaputtehi saddhammaṭṭhitiyā kosallam uppādetabbaṃ.
Kim pana sabbāni *okārantapadāni purisanaye* sabbapakārena
ekasadisān' eva hutvā pavittḥāni ti. Na pavittḥāni, kānici
⁹hi *okārantapadāni purisanaye* sabbathā pavittḥāni ca honti
ekadesena pavittḥāni ca; kānici *okārantapadāni purisanaye* 20
ekadesena pavittḥāni ca honti ekadesena na pavittḥāni ca;
kānici [hi] *okārantapadāni purisanaye* sabbathā na ppavittḥān'
eva^d. Tatra katamāni kānici *okārantapadāni purisanaye* sab-
bathā pavittḥāni ca honti ekadesena pavittḥāni ca: *saro vayo*
ceto ti ādini. ¹⁰Saro iti hi ayaṃ saddo usu-sadda-saravana- 25
akārādisaravācako ce, *purisanaye* sabbathā pavittḥo, rahada-
vācako ce, *manogaṇapakkhikattā purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥo;
¹¹vayo iti saddo parihānivācako ce, *purisanaye* sabbathā
pavittḥo, āyukoṭṭhāsavācako ce, *manogaṇapakkhikattā purisa-*
naye ekadesena pavittḥo; ¹²ceto iti saddo yadi paṇṇattivācako, 30
purisanaye sabbathā pavittḥo, yadi pana cittavācako, *manogaṇa-*
pakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavittḥo. ¹³*Manogaṇo* ca nāma

¹ *contra* It 36⁹, 13 *etc.*, ² J IV 66⁶⁻⁷, ³ S I 234²⁸, ⁴ J VI 572²⁷,
⁵ J VI 240²⁵, ⁶ *cf.* Paṇ II 4: 11 (gavāsādi), ⁷ J VI 511⁴, ⁸ Khp V 5^b,
⁹ hi = parihāro mayā vuccate, ns. ¹⁰ (103²⁹), ¹¹ (104⁹), ¹² (104¹⁵), ¹³ (Rūp 97).

^a (B^m puthuvacana^o?), ^b *cf.* 97²⁷ 99³, J I 135¹², 1⁹⁰⁰; C^e posenti. ^c B^e ns
(*con.*) gaccheyyaṃ ... siyaṃ (ns; i nhuik siyā rhi kra saṃ ma saṃ¹, *et cil.* Sd § 994;
sed vide J VI 482²⁷ labhetha [Sd § 672]). ^d C^e B^e ns sabbathā appavittḥān' eva.

mano vaco vayo tejo tapo ceto tamo yaso
 ayo payo siro chando saro uro raho aho 16
 ime soḷasa. Idāni yathāvuttassa pākaṭikaraṇatthaṃ *manasad-*
dādīnaṃ nāmikapadamālāṃ kathayāma:

- 5 *Mano manā, manaṃ* ¹*mano · mane, manasā manena · ma-*
nehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṃ, manā manasmā
manamhā · manehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṃ,
manasi mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho mana ·
bhavanto manā atha vā *bho manā* iti bahuvacanaṃ viñ-
 10 ñeayaṃ.

Evam *vaco vacā, vacaṃ vaco · vace, vacasā* ti ādinā nāmika-
 padamālā yojetabbā. *Ahasaddassa* pana bhummekavacana-
 tṭhāne *ahasi ahe ahasmim ahamhi ahu ahanī* ti yojetabbā. Idāni
 rūpantaravisesadassanatthaṃ *napuṃsakaliṅgassa manasaddassa*
 15 *pi nāmikapadamālāṃ vadāma* — ‘atṭhāne ayaṃ kathitā’ ti na
 codetabbam —:

- Manaṃ · manāni manā, manaṃ · manāni mane, manena ·*
manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] · manānaṃ, manā ma-
nasmā manamhā · manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] ·
 20 *manānaṃ, mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho māna ·*
bhavanto manā atha vā *bho manāni bho manā* evam *pi*
bahuvacanaṃ veditabbam.

Evam uttaratrā *pi* nayo. Ettha ca pulliṅgassa *manasaddassa*
²*paccatta-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmi-bhumavacanāni mano ma-*
 25 *nasā manaso manasi* ti rūpāni ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, *napuṃsa-*
kaliṅgassa ca *manasaddassa* paccattavacanāni *manaṃ manāni*
 ti rūpāni ca atṭhamyōpayogavacanānaṃ ^a [*manaṃ*] ^b *manāni* ti rū-
 padvayaṇ ca ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, tāni sabbāni kamato *samasa-*
māni. Keci “*okāranto mano* iti saddo *napuṃsakaliṅgo*” ti vadanti.
 30 | Te vattabbā: yadi so *napuṃsakaliṅgo* siyā, tassadisēhi ^c *vaco*
vayo ti ādīhi ^d *pi* *napuṃsakaliṅgeh’* eva bhavitabbam; na “te
napuṃsakaliṅgā” ti garū vadanti, “pulliṅgā” icc eva vadanti.
 Yasmā ca pāḷiyaṃ ³ “*kāyo anicco . . . mano anicco*” ti ca
⁴ “*kāyo dukkho . . . mano dukkho*” ti ca ⁵ “*mano nicco vā*

¹ ns *cit.* Sd § 377 (J IV 403⁹). ² ī nhuik lañ³ “*sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi*”
 rhi lui mañ thañ eñ¹, ns. ³ S IV 130⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ S IV 130¹⁸. ⁵ M III 271³¹ = S II 243¹⁴.

^a sic C^e Bemns; cf. (*de verbis* vodakaṃ paccorasmim) Mgv I 29. ^b *ita*
 B^mns, *sed vide* 100²⁰; C^e *om.* ^c ns^p tadasadisēhi. ^d C^e ns ādisaddehi; (C^e *om.* *pi*).

anicco vā ti — anicco bhante" ti ca evamādayo pulliṅga-
ppayogā bahavo diṭṭhā, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* ekantena pul-
liṅgo ti; yadi pana napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā, "anicco, dukkho" ti
evamādinī taṃsamānādhikaraṇāni anekapadasatāni pi napuṃ-
sakaliṅgān' eva siyuṃ; na hi tāni napuṃsakaliṅgāni, atha kho 5
abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni vāccaliṅgāni^a — evaṃ *manosad-*
dassa pulliṅgatā paccetabbā ti. Sace *manosaddo* napuṃsaka-
liṅgo na hoti, kathaṃ *manānī* ti napuṃsakarūpaṃ dissatī ti.
| Saccam, *manānī* ti napuṃsakaliṅgam eva; tathā pi *manogaṇe*
pamukhabhāvena gahitass' okārantassa *manasaddassa* rūpaṃ 10
na hoti; atha kiṃ carahī ti ce: *cittasaddena* samānaliṅgassa
samānasutitte pi *manogaṇe* apariyāpannassa niggahitantass'
eva *manasaddassa* rūpaṃ; *manasaddo* hi pun-napuṃsakavasena
dvidhā bhijjati: *mano manam* itī, yathā ¹*ajjavo ajjavan* ti —
²"mano ce na ppadussati; ³santaṃ tassa manam hoti" ti hi 15
pālī. | Yadi ca so *manasaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo na hoti,

⁴"garu^b Cetiya^babbatavattaniyā
pamadā pamadā pamadāvimadam^c

samaṇaṃ sunisamma akā hasitaṃ,
patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti

16 B 20

ettha *manosaddena* samānādhikaraṇo *patitan* ti saddo napuṃ-
sakaliṅgabhāvena kasmā sannihito; yasmā ca samānādhikara-
ṇapadam napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena sannihitaṃ, tasmā saddan-
tarasannidhānavasena *manosaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo ti ñāyati ti.
¹Tan na samānādhikaraṇapadassa sabbattha liṅgavisesājotanato; 25
yadi ⁵hi samānādhikaraṇapadam sabbattha liṅgavisesaṃ joteyya,
⁶"cattāro indriyā" ti^d etthā pi *cattāro* ti padam *indriyasaddassa*
pulliṅgattam kareyya, na ca kātuṃ sakkoti, *indriyasaddo* hi
ekantanapuṃsakaliṅgo^e; yadi tumhe *patitan* ti samānādhikaraṇa-
padam nissāya *manosaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattam icchatha, 30

¹ Sd § 857 (CPD s. v. ajjava). ² J III 66². ³ Dh 96a. ⁴ *...; *de re* Vm 20²⁹
—21¹⁰ (194³¹), Ps I 282⁹ = Sv II 501⁶ (Se), As 200⁷. ⁵ hi = vitthāremi am¹ hetu
nok mha hi (ns^p hit) nhañ¹ pra mū khyai¹ tha sa ñi vitthā pri | ns. ⁶ Vibh 430¹⁷;

^a ns^p vacca^o, cf. 97⁸ (ns). ^b ("garu" kui "hasitaṃ" nhuik yhañ, ns).
^c pamadā pamadā, rāga phrañ¹ yac so (ns^p ad. pamada) anyui² khvye³ ma
sañ (cf. kulasuṇhā Vm 20³¹) | pamadāvimadam rāga phrañ¹ yac khrañ³ kañ³
so | i pud kā³ rāgavirāgaṃ (Vv 616^a) kai¹ sui¹ pamadāvimadam hū ap lyak
chandānurakkhaṇadīgha ns. ^d ita Bm; CeBe ns indriyāni ti. ^e Ce ns ekan-
tena nap^o.

"cattāro indriyā" ti^a etthā pi *cattāro* ti samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ
 nissāya *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchathā ti. | Na mayam
 bho *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchāma, atha kho napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgattam yeva icchāma, *cattāro* ti padassa^b liṅgavipallāsa-
 5 vasena ṭhitattā 'cattāri' ti gaṇhāma, tasmā 'cattāri indriyāni' ti
 attham dhāremā ti. | Yadi evam, "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa
 mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti padaṃ liṅgavipallāsavasena ṭhitan
 ti mantā^c 'patito' ti attham dhārethā ti. Na dhārema · ettha
 liṅgavipallāsassa anicchitabbato^d; yadi ¹hi *manosaddo* pulliṅgo
 10 siyā, taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadaṃ 'patito' ti vattabbaṃ siyā —
 kim ācariyo evam vattum na jāni; jānamāno eva so 'patito' ti
 nāvoca "patitan" ti panāvoca, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgo ti. | Mā tumhe ²evam vadetha; samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ
 nāma katthaci padhānaliṅgam anuvattati katthaci nānuvattati,
 15 tasmā na ³taṃ liṅgavisesaṇotane ekantato pamāṇam, *mātugāṇio*
 · *orodho*, *āvuso Visākha* · *ehi Visākhe, cīttāni* · *aṭṭhūni* ti evamādi
 rūpaviseso yeva pamāṇam; yadi samānādhikaraṇapadeh' eva
 liṅgaviseso adhigantabbo siyā, ⁴"cattāro ca mahābhūtā" ti ādisu
 liṅgavavattānaṃ na siyā; yasmā evamādisu pi ṭhānesu liṅgava-
 20 vatthānaṃ hoti yeva — katham: *cattāro* ti pulliṅgam, *mahābhūtā*
 ti napuṃsakan ti —, tasmā "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano"
 ti etthā pi *patitan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgam, *mano* ti pulliṅgan ti va-
 vatthānaṃ bhavati ti. Idaṃ sutvā te tuṇhī bhavissanti; tato tesam
 tuṇhībhūtānaṃ idaṃ vattabbaṃ: yasmā *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
 25 padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena
 yojetabbāni, tasmā *manogaṇe* pamukhassa *manosaddassa* pi
 samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena yojitāni,
 tathā hi pubbācariyā ⁵"saddhammatejavihatam vilayam khaṇena
 veneyyasattahadayesu tamo 'payāti'; ⁶dukkham vaco etasmin
 30 ti dubbaco; ⁷avanatam siro yassa, so 'yam avamsiro; ⁸appa-
 [ka]m rāgādiraṇo yesam paññāmaye akkhamhi, te appaṇajakkhā"

¹ hi = akroṇ³ ta pā³ kā³, ns. ² = evam viggāhikakatham mā vadetha, ns. ³ = taṃ samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ | sañ | ns. ⁴ Dhs § 584. ⁵ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁶ cf. Pj I 148²⁵ (Sp ad Vin III 178³); vide 113⁶. ⁷ cf. supra 39¹⁵. ⁸ cf. Sv ad D II 37¹⁶ (infra 113¹⁰).

^a ita Bm; C^eB^ens indriyāni ti. ^b ita (conī?) ns; C^eBm padaṃ. ^c B^ens^e mantvā. ^d Bm acintitabbato. ^e (vilayam | kye pyak khraṇ³ sui¹ | | upayāti rok eñ¹ | vā vilayam | vilayanto | lyak | | apayāti | kañ⁴ eñ¹ | bhāi [ns¹ phai³] eñ¹ | ns).

ti ādinā saddaracanaṃ kubbim̐su, na pana tehi *vaco-siro-rajo-*
saddādināṃ napuṃsakaliṅgattam̐ vibhāvetum̐ īdisī saddaracanaṃ
 katā, atha kho 'siro-manosaddādināṃ' *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
 pulliṅgasaddānaṃ katthaci pi īdisāni pi liṅgavipallāsavasena
 1 t̐itāni samānādhikaraṇapadāni honti' ti 'paresaṃ jānāpanā-
 2 dhippāyavatiyā anukampāya viracitā'^b; etthā pi tumhākaṃ ma-
 tena *manosaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgatte sati *vaco siro* icc ādayo
 pi napuṃsakaliṅgattam̐ āpajjanti 'napuṃsakaliṅgavasena sa-
 3 mānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ niddiṭṭhattā — kim pan' etesaṃ pi
 napuṃsakaliṅgattam̐ icchathā ti. Addhā te idam pi sutvā nib- 10
 beṭhetum̐ asakkontā tuṇhī bhavissanti. Kiñcāpi te aññaṃ
 gaheṭṭabbakāraṇaṃ apassantā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: 'yadi bho *mano-*
saddo napuṃsakaliṅgo na hoti, kasmā veyyākaraṇā '*manosaddo*
napuṃsakaliṅgo' ti vadanti' ti, te vattabbā: yadi tumhe
 veyyākaraṇamatam̐ gahetvā *manosaddassa* ^c napuṃsakaliṅgat- 15
 tam̐ rocetha, nanu Bhagavā yeva loke asadisō mahāveyyā-
 karaṇo mahāpuriso visārado parappavādamaddano, Bhagavan-
 tam̐ ²hi ³padakā veyyākaraṇā Ambaṭṭhamāṇava-Pokkharasāti-
 Soṇadaṇḍādayo ca brāhmaṇā Saccakanigaṇṭhādayo^d ca paribbā-
 20 jakā vādena na sampāpuṇim̐su, aññadatthu Bhagavā yeva matta-
 vāraṇagaṇamajjhe kesarasīho viya asambhīto nesaṃ^e nesaṃ^e vā-
 daṃ pamaddesi^f mahante ca ne atthe patiṭṭhapesi — evaṃvi-
 dhena tena^g Bhagavatā vohāraṇakusalena yasmā ⁴'kāyo anicco
 mano anicco' ti ca ⁴'kāyo dukkho mano dukkho' ti ca evaṃ-
 ādinā vuttā *manosaddassa* pulliṅgabhāvasūcanikā bahū pāliyo 25
 dissanti, tasmā *manosaddo* pulliṅgo yevā ti sārato paccetabbo
 ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā pat-
 takkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyissanti.

Idāni *sarasaddādināṃ* nāmikapadamālā viśesato vuccate:

Saro sarā, saraiṇ^h sare, sarena · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa- 30
rānaṃ, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-
rānaṃ, sare sarasmūṇi saramhi · saresu, bho sara bhavanto

¹ = tumhādisānaṃ paresaṃ, ns. ² atthantaranyāsavākyaṃ nūhik rhi so
hisadda kā³ samatthana anak rhi eñ¹ yañ³ sui¹ samatthana (> samattha nsP)
 anak rhi ka lañ³ | hī ti samatthane, tathā hī ti attho Subodhalaṅkāraṭīkā ...
 [Subodh IV 76] || ns. ³ (D I 88⁶ 114³, M I 227²³; cf. Pj II 372²³⁻²⁵). * (100²⁸, 34)

^a Be ns ^osaddānaṃ. ^b Bm (*fortasse rectius*) va racitā. ^c ?, cf. 101¹³, 16.
^d Be ns ^eonigaṇṭho. ^e ita Ce Bm ns. ^f Be ns maddesi. ^g Ce Be ns om. ^h (Be ad.
 saro).

sarā ayaṃ ¹*purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhassa usu-sadda-²sa-ravana^a-akārādisaravācakassa *sarasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayaṃ pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhassa *manogaṇapak-*khikassa rahadavācakassa *sarasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā:

- 5 *Saro sarā, saraṇi saro · sare, sarasā sarena · sarehi sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānaṃ, sarā sarasmā saraṇhā · sarehi sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānaṃ, sarasī sare sarasmiṃ saraṇhi · saresu, bho sara · bhavanto sarā bho sarā iti vā.*

Vayo vayā, vayaṃ vaye, vayena · vayeḥi vayeḥhi ti *purisanayena* 10 ñeyyo, ayaṃ *purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhassa parihānivāc-kassa *vayasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayaṃ pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhassa *manogaṇapakkhikassa* āyukoṭṭhāsavāc-kassa *vayasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *vayo vayā, vayaṃ vayo · vaye, vayasā vayena · vayeḥi vayeḥhi* ti ³*mananayena* ñeyyo.

- 15 ⁴"Tassa Ceto patissosi^b araṇṇe luddagocarō^c; ⁵Cetā ha-nīmsu Vedabbhaṃ"^d: *Ceto Cetā, Cetaṇi Cele, Celena · Celehi Ce-teblū* ti *purisanayena* ñeyyo, ayaṃ *purisanaye* sabbathā pa-vitṭhassa paṇṇattivācakassa *Cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayaṃ pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhassa cittavācakassa 20 *cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *ceto cetā, cetaṇi ceto · cele, ce-tasā cetena · cetehi cetebhū* ti ³*mananayena* ñeyyo.

⁶*Yaso kulaputto, Yasaṃ kulaputtaṇi, Yasena kulaputtenā* ti ekavacanavasena *purisanayena* yojetabbā^e, ekavacana-puthuva-canavasena vā.

- 25 Evaṃ kānīci okārantapadāni *purisanaye* sabbathā pavitṭhāni ca hontī ekadesena pavitṭhāni cā tī iminā nayena sabba-padāni paññācakkhunā upaparikkhītvā viseso veditabbo; avi-sesaññuno hi evamādivibhāgaṃ ajānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā vyañ-jaṇaṃ ropentā^f yathādhīpetāṃ atthaṃ virādhenti; tasmā, yo 30 ettha amhehi pakāsito vibhāgo, so saddhāsampannehī kulaput-tehī sakkaccam uggahetabbo.

Katamāni kānīci okārantapadāni *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhāni ca ekadesena na ppavitṭhāni ca: *mano-vaco-tejo-saddādayo* c' eva ⁷*ayyasaddo* ca. Tatra *manasaddādināṃ* nā-

¹ (99²⁵). ² ns cit. D III 75¹² et Spk ad S IV 198⁵, Tha ad Th 487^a. ³ (100⁵). ⁴ J VI 527¹². ⁵ J I 256⁷. ⁶ (Vin I 15¹ sqq.). ⁷ (Sd § 483).

^a (B^esarāvana). ^b B^ens patissosi. ^c B^em luddha^o. ^d B^ens^{ep} Vedabbhaṃ. ^e ns^f yojetabbhaṃ. ^f B^ens^{ep} ropento.

mikapadamālā heṭṭhā vibhāvitā; *ayyasaddassa* pana nāmika-
 padamālāyaṃ *ayyo ayyā, ayyaṃ ayye* ti *purisanayena* vatvā
 ālapanatṭhāne *bho ayya bho ayyo* ti dve ekavacanāni, *bhavanto*
ayyā bhavanto ayyo ti dve bahuvacanāni ca vattabbāni. Ettha
ayyo iti saddo paccattavacanabhāve ekavacanam, ālapanava- 5
 canabhāve ekavacanañ c'eva bahuvacanañ ca. Tatr' ime payogā:
¹"ayyo kira Sāgato^a Ambatitthikena nāgena saṅgāmesi; ²pi-
 vatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikam pasannan" ti^b evamādinī
ayyosaddassa paccattekavacanappayogāni; ³"atha kho sā itthi
 taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesi^c, 10
 api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā gacchāmi, akārako so bhikkhu,
 gaccha khamāpehi" ti evamādinī *ayyosaddassa* ālapanekava-
 canappayogāni, ⁴"eth' ayyo rājivasatiṃ nisīditvā suṇātha me;
⁵etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā"
 ti evamādinī *ayyosaddassa* ālapanabahuvacanappayogāni; bha- 15
 vati c' atra:

ayyo iti ayaṃ saddo paccattekavaco bhava,

ālapanane bahuvaco bhava ekavaco pi ca.

17

Evam, kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhāni
 ca honti ekadesena na pavitṭhāni ca.

20

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* sabbathā
 appavitṭhāni: *gosaddo* yeva. *Gosaddassa* ⁶hi ayaṃ nāmika-
 padamālā:

Go · *gāvo gavo, gāvunaṃ gāvaṇi gavaṇi* · *gāvo gavo, gāvena*
gavena · *gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa* · *gavaṇi gunnaṃ* 25
gonanṃ, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gavā gavasmā gavamhā ·
gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · *gavaṇi gunnaṃ gonanṃ, gāve*
gāvasmimṃ gāvamhi gave gavasmimṃ gavamhi · *gāvesu gavesu*
gosu, bho go · *bhavanto gāvo gavo* ayaṃ *purisanaye* sab-
 bathā appavitṭṭhassa *gosaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. | ⁷Nanu ca 30
 bho *gosaddo* attanā sambhūtagoṇasaddamālāvasena *purisa-*
naye ekadesena pavitṭho c'eva ekadesena na ppavitṭho cā ti.

Saccam, goṇasaddo gosaddavasena sambhūto pi ⁸"vatticchānu-

¹ Vin IV 109¹². ² Vin IV 109²⁶. ³ Vin IV 132²⁶. ⁴ J VI 292¹² (298¹⁰).
⁵ cf. Vin I 71³⁷ 73² 75⁹. ⁶ = saccam, ns. ⁷ Kc 80—81; cf., "matantare", Sd
 § 231—232). ⁸ Mmd 346 (vatticchānupubbikā saddappavatti).

^a (nsP Sākato). ^b Bm passannan ti. ^c ita B^{em}nsP (= ma choñ ma kho² pe),
 Vin (E^c) Sp(C^e) nippātesi (= nikkhāmesi, Sp; cf. Dhpa² 116 n. 15; C^e Bm nippōtesi.

pubbikā saddappaṭipatti¹” ti vacanato gosaddato visuṃ amhehi gahetvā ¹*purisanaye* pakkhitto, tassa hi visuṃ gahaṇe yutti dissati ‘syādisu ekākāren’ eva tiṭṭhanato; tasmā gosaddato sambhūtam pi *goṇasaddaṃ* anapekkhitvā suddhaṃ gosaddam
 5 eva gahetvā *purisanaye* sabbathā gosaddassa appaviṭṭhatā vuttā. Nanu ca bho paccattavacanabhūto *go* iti saddo *puriso* ti saddena sadisattā *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittṭho ti. Tan na; gosaddo hi niccam okāranto, na *purisasaddā*dayo viya paṭhamam akārantabhāve thatvā pacchā paṭiladdhokāran-
 10 tatṭho², ten’ eva hi paccattavacanattṭhāne pi ālapanavacanattṭhāne pi *go* icc eva tiṭṭhati; yadi paccattavacanattam paṭicca gosaddassa *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittṭhatā icchitabbā, ²“kā-nici okārantapadāni” ti evam vuttā okārantakathā kam attham dipeyya, nipphalā va sā kathā siyā — tasmā amhehi yathāvutto
 15 nayo yeva āyasmantehi manasikātabbo. Evam gosaddassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā^b datṭhabbā. | Kec’ ettha evam puccheyyūṃ: gosaddassa tāva *go* · *gāvo gavo*, *gāvum gāvam gavam* icc ādinā nayena *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā amhehi nātā, *jaraggava-puṇḡavā*disaddā pana kutra naye pa-
 20 viṭṭhā ti. | Tesam evam vyākātabbam: *jaraggava-puṇḡavā*disaddā sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavittṭhā ti. Tathā hi tesam gosaddato ayaṃ viseso: jaranto ca so *go* cā ti jaraggavo, ettha *nakāralopo takārassa* ca *gakārattam* bhavati ‘samāsa-padattā, ³samāse ca *sīmhi* pare gosaddass’ okārassa *avādeso*
 25 labbhati, tasmā pāliyaṃ ⁴“visāṇena jaraggavo”^c ti ekavacanarūpam dissati; tathā hi aññattha anupapadattā *gavo* iti bahu-vacanapadam yeva dissati ti, idha pana sopapadattā samāsa-padabhāvam āgamma *jaraggavo* ti ekavacanapadam yeva dissati; tathā hi “jaraggavo” ti ettha ‘jarantā ca te gavo cā’
 30 ti evam bahuvacanavasena nibbacaniyatā na labbhati ‘loka-samketavasena ekasmiṃ atthe nirūlhattā ti. *Jaraggavo* ⁵*ja-raggavā*, *jaraggavam* *jaraggave*, *jaraggavenā* ti *purisanayena*

¹ (94²⁹). ² (105¹⁹, 21). ³ (Sd § 228) Kc 77. ⁴ (Vibha 494¹⁴). ⁵ ns *cit.* J II 420¹⁵

^a sic C^eB^mns (asac ra ap so okāranta ā³ phrañ¹ tañ sañ | ī nhuik paṭisaddā kā³ “paccagghe” [Vin I 4²⁰, Sp] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ abhinavattha¹, tabhan ra ap so okāranta aphaṇc phrañ¹ tañ sañ | ī nhuik paṭi kā³ “paṭicchādaniyaṃ” nhuik kai¹ sui¹ punattha¹); *leg.* paṭiladdhokārantatto. ^b B^e ad. ca. ^c C^e ad. cā; B^m ad. *et del.* cā.

nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Esa nayo *puṅgavo Sakyapuṅgavo* ti ādisu pi. Tatra puṅgavo ti gunnaṃ yūthapati nisabhasaṃkhāto usabho, yo pāliyaṃ ¹"muhuttajāto va yathā gavampati samehi pādehi phusi^a vasundharan" ti ca ²"gavañ ce taramānānaṃ ujaṃ gacchati puṅgavo" ti ca āgato. Īdisesu 5 pana thānesu keci "pumā ca so go cā ti puṅgavo" ti vacanattamaṃ bhaṇanti. Mayaṃ pana ³padhāne nirūlho ayaṃ saddo ti vacanattamaṃ na bhaṇāma; na hi, *pumkokilo* ti ādisaddānaṃ kokilādināṃ pumbhāvappakāsanamatte samatthata viya, imassa pumbhāvappakāsanamatte samatthata sambhavati, atha kho 10 padhānabhāvappakāsane ca^b samatthata sambhavati. Tena Sakyapuṅgavo ti ādisu 'nisabhasaṃkhāto puṅgavo viyā ti puṅgavo, Sakyānaṃ Sakyesu vā puṅgavo Sakyapuṅgavo' ti ādinā samāsapadattho gahetabbo; atha vā uttarapadatthe thitānaṃ *siha*⁴ *vyaggha-nāgā*disaddānaṃ seṭṭhavācakattā "Sakya- 15 puṅgavo" ti ādināṃ 'Sakyaseṭṭho' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Iti sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavattanato *jaraggava-puṅgavā*disaddānaṃ *gosaddassa* padamālāto visadisapadamālatā vavathapetabbā, *gosaddassa* pana *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā ca^c vavathapetabbā. 20

Āpasadde ācariyānaṃ līṅga-vacanavasena matibhedo vijjati, tasmā tammatena tassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā bhavati. ⁵"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti ⁶hi pāliyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁷"Mahiyā pana nadiyā uttarena āpo" ti vuttaṃ, ṭikāyaṃ pana taṃ ullīṅgitvā ⁸"Mahiyā nadiyā āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, 25 tāsamaṃ avidūrattā so janapado Uttarāpo" ti vuttaṃ, evamaṃ *āpasaddassa* ekantena itthilīṅgatā bahuvacanatā ca ācariyehi icchitā. Tesam mate *āpo* iti itthilīṅge paṭhamābahuvacanarūpe honte dutiyā-tatīyā-pañcamī-sattamīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpāni kīdisāni siyuma; tathā hi *purise*, *purisehi* *purisebhi*, *purisesū* ti rū- 30 pavato pullīṅgassa viya *okārantitthilīṅgassa* *ekāra-ehikārā*diyuttāni rūpāni katthaci pi na dissanti — ato tesam mate padamālānayo atīva dukkaro.

¹ (Sv I 61²³⁻²⁴) cf. D III 147¹². ² J III 111²². ³ = prathān³ so sattavā nhuik, ns [ns^c *ubique* paṭhāna, prathān³; ns^p *haud raro* padhāna]. ⁴ ("vyāghrādayaḥ", Pāṇ II 1:56). ⁵ cf. Ps *ad* M I 359⁶; Pj II 437⁶. ⁶ hi = taṃ pākataṃ karomi, ns. ⁷ (109²⁴). ⁸ *** (109²⁵).

^a Bm^{phusaṃ}. ^b (cf. 107²⁰). ^c (cf. 107¹¹).

- Āpasaddassa* garavo saddasatthanayaṃ¹ pati
 bahuvacanatañ c' itthilīṅgabhāvañ ca abravuṃ. 18
 Icc *āpasaddassa* itthilīṅgabahuvacanantatā veyyākaraṇānaṃ
 matam nissāya anumatā ti veditabbā. Atthasāliniyaṃ^a pana *āpo*
 5 iti saddassa napuṃsakalīṅgekavacanavasena vutto payogo diṭ-
 ṭho: ²"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^b paṭhavīgatikaṃ jātan"
 ti; Jātakapāliyaṃ tu tass' ekavacanantatā diṭṭhā, tathā hi ³"su-
 ciṃ^c sugandham salilaṃ āpo tatthābhisandati" ti imasmiṃ pa-
 dese *āpo* iti saddo ekavacanatṭhāne ṭhito diṭṭho. 'Kec' ettha
 10 vadeyyuṃ: 'āpo ti saṃkham gataṃ salilaṃ suciṃ sugandham^d
 hutvā tattha abhisandati' ti *salilāṇasaddavasena*^e ekavacana-
 ppayogo kato, n' *āpasaddavasena* — *āpasaddo* 'hi ekanten' itthi-
 līṅgo c'eva bahuvacananto ca; tathā hi 'āpo tatthābhisandanti'
 ti bahuvacanavasena tappayogo vattabbo pi chandānurakkha-
 15 ṇattham vacanavipallāsavasena niddiṭṭho ti. | Tan na 'āpo
 tatthābhisandare' ti vattum sakkuṇeyyattā ⁵"tāni ajja padissare"
 ti bahuvacanappayogo viya; yasmā evaṃ na vuttam yasmā ca
 pana pāliyaṃ ⁶"āpo labbhati . . . tejo labbhati . . . vāyo labbhati"
 ti ekavacanappayogo dissati, tasmā *āpo* ti saddassa ekavaca-
 20 nantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā ti. | Athā pi ce vadeyyuṃ: nanu
 pāliyaṃ yeva tassa bahuvacanantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā: ⁷"āpo
 ca devā paṭhavi ca tejo vāyo tadāgamun" ti. | Tam pi na;
 ettha hi *devā* ti saddam apekkhitvā *āgamun* ti bahuvacana-
 ppayogo kato, na *āpo* ti saddam; yadi *āpo* ti saddam sandhāya
 25 bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, *paṭhavi* ti^f *tejo* ti^g *vāyo* ti ca
 saddam pi sandhāya bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, evaṃ sante
*paṭhavi-tejo-vāyo*saddā pi bahuvacanakabhāvam āpajjeyyūṃ,
 na^h pana āpajjanti, na h' ete bahuvacanakā, atha kho ekava-
 canakā eva: ⁸rūḥhivasena te pavattā · pakatiāpādisu atthesu
 30 appavattanato, tathā hi ⁹āpokasiṇādisu parikammam katvā
 nibbattā devā ārammaṇavasena "āpo" ti ādināmaṃ labhanti ti.

¹ = evai [nsP evai³] rve¹, ns. ² As 336⁴. ³ J VI 53-¹¹. ⁴ hi saccam
 eñ¹ | vā | hi yasmā | kroñ¹ | ns. ⁵ Bv 2: 83^d (nimit्तāni padissanti tāni
 ajja padissare). ⁶ cf. Kv 46^{19, 22, 27} (upalabbhati; *infra* 114²²). ⁷ D II 259¹⁵.
⁸ = upacārārūḥi ā³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁹ Sv ad D II 259¹⁵.

^a CeBemns *ubique* Atthasāl⁰. ^b Bcns adhimatta- cf. 113²⁵. ^c Bmns
 suci. ^d CeBm sucigandham, ns suci-sugandham. ^e Ce salilasaddav⁰. ^f ns
 om. ^g Bens om. ^h ns ad. ca.

|| Evaṃ vuttā pi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho ¹"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanapāli dissati ti. Te vattabbā: asappa-
tham^a avatiṇṇā tumhe, na hi tumhe saddappavattiṃ jānātha;
"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanam pana ²"Kurusu, Aṅgesu, Aṅ-
gānaṃ Magadhānaṃ" ti ādini bahuvacanāni viya ³rūhivasena ⁵
ekassā pi janapadassa vuttam na āpasamkhātam attham san-
dhāya; "Āṅguttarāpesū" ti ettha hi āpasamkhāto attho upa-
sajjanibhūto, pulliṅgabahuvacanena pana vutto janapadasam-
khāto attho yeva padhāno ⁴"āgatasamaṇo samghārāmo" ti ettha
samaṇasamkhātam attham upasajjanakam katvā pavattassa ¹⁰
āgatasamaṇasaddassa samghārāmasamkhāto attho viya — tasmā
āpasamkhātam attham ⁵gahetvā 'yo Āṅguttarāpo nāma jana-
pado, tasmim Āṅguttarāpesu janapade' ti attho gahetabbo;
tathā hi ⁶"Āṅguttarāpesu viharati, Āpaṇaṃ nāma Āṅguttarā-
pānaṃ^b nigamo" ti pāli dissati, tattha uttarena Mahāmahiyā ¹⁵
nadiyā āpo yesaṃ, te Uttarāpā, Aṅgā ca te Uttarāpā cā ti
Āṅguttarāpā, tesu Āṅguttarāpesu, evaṃ ekasmim janapade yeva
bahuvacanam na āpasamkhāte atthe; tena aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vut-
tam: ⁷"tasmim Āṅguttarāpesu janapade" ti. Evaṃ vuttā te
niruttarā bhavissanti. Tathā pi ye evaṃ vadanti "āpasaddo ²⁰
itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā" ti, te pucchitabbā: kiṃ
paṭicca tumhe āyasmanto 'āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuva-
canako cā' ti vadathā ti. Te evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ:
⁸"Aṅgā yeva so janapado, Mahiyā pana nadiyā^c uttarena āpo,
tāsaṃ avidūrattā Uttarāpo ti vuccati" ti ca ⁹"Mahiyā nadiyā ²⁵
āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, tāsaṃ avidūrattā so ja-
napado Uttarāpo ti vuccati"^d ti ca evaṃ pubbācariyehi abhi-
samkhato saddaracanāviseso dissati, tasmā "itthiliṅgo c'eva
bahuvacanako cā" ti vadāmā ti. Saccam, dissati; so pana
saddasatthe veyyākaraṇānaṃ matam gahetvā abhisamkhato, ³⁰

¹ M I 359⁶. ² (D II 55³, I 111², Th 484^a). ³ = janapud rhañ mañ³
sā³ amyā³ nhuik tañ cā³ so ṭhañipacā eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Kev 330.
⁵ = upasajjanabhāvena gahetvā, ns. ⁶ M I 359⁶. ⁷ cf. Pj II 439²⁷. ⁸ (107²³).
⁹ (107²⁵).

a *ita* C^e, cf. 91¹³; B^{em}ns^{ep} asampatham (= khari³ kok svañ chan¹
kyañ so ayū vāda sui¹). b *ita* C^eB^m = M^eE^c; B^ens (*con*.) Aṅgānaṃ (ī
nhuik Āṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo rhi kra eñ¹ pāli rañ³ [ns² yañ³] ma hut).
c *leg.* nadiyā yā? cf. 111⁶. d C^eB^m *om.* ti vuccati.

¹saddasatthañ ca nāma na sabbathā buddhavacanassôpakārakam,
ekadesena pana hoti — tasmā Kaccāyanappakarane icchitā-
nicchitasāṅgahavivajjanam kātum ²"jinavacanayuttam hi; liṅ-
gañ ca nipaccate"^a ti lakkaṇāni vuttāni; yadi ca āpasaddo
5 itthiliṅgabahuvacanako, katham āpo ti padam sijjhati ti. Āpa-
saddato paṭhamāyovacanam katvā, tass' okārādesañ ca katvā
āpo ti padam sijjhati gāvo ti padam ivā ti. | Visamam idam
nidassanam; gāvo ti padam hi niccokārantena gosaddena sam-
bhūtam, tathā hi yomhi pare gosaddantass' āvādesam katvā
10 tato yonam okārādesam katvā gāvo ti nipphajjati^b; āpasadde
pana dve ādesā na santi, buddhavacanam hi patvā āpasaddo
akārantatāpakatiko jāto na aññathāpakatiko ti. Evaṃ vuttā
pi te 'idam eva saccam nāññan' ti cetasi sannidhāya ādhāna-
gāhi^c-duppaṭinissaggibhāve ³"na^d [vacana]paccanikasātena suvi-
15 jānam subhāsitan" ti evaṃ vuttapaccanikasātabhāve ca tathavā
evaṃ vadeyyum: yath' eva gāvosaddo tath' eva āposaddo kiṃ
itthiliṅgo na bhavissati bahuvacanako cā ti. | Tato tesam imāni
suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyyathidam: ⁴"āpam āpato sañjānāti,
āpam āpato saññatvā āpam maññāti āpasmim maññāti . . . āpam
20 me ti maññāti āpam abhinandati" ti; evaṃ suttapadāni das-
setvā "āpan ti idam kataravacanan" ti pucchitabbā. || Addhā
te āpasaddassa bahuvacanantabhāvam eva icchamānā vak-
khanti: dutiyābahuvacanan ti. Te vattabbā: nanu yovacanam
na suyyati ti. Te vadeyyum: yovacanam kataamādesattā na
25 suyyati ti. | Yam yam bhonto icchanti, tam tam mukhārūḷham
vadanti; āpato ti idam pana kiṃ bhonto vadanti. Āpato ti
idam pi bahuvacanakam topaccayantan ti vadām[ā ti, n]a^e to-
paccayassa ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca pavattanato. Iti tumhe ba-
huvacanakattam yeva icchamānā āposaddo ca yovacananto ti

¹ cf. 92⁸. ² Kc 52—53. ³ S I 179¹⁵. ⁴ M I 1¹⁵.

^a CeBemns nip(p)ajjate (*confunduntur* niṣpadyate *et* nipātyate! Mmd 53
expl. t̥hapīyati nipphajjati *vel* nipphādīyati; Rūp *expl.* t̥hapīyati; Sidatsaṅgarā
inter nipan ("= niṣpanna", *aliis* deṣīya) *et* tasama (= tatsama) *et* tabava (=
tadbhava) *distinguit* cf. Mgv VII 6, 8 *etc.* ^b (CeBemns nippajjati). ^c ns ādā-
nagāhī. ^d Bems *om.* ^e ita CeBm; Bems *recte* (*conī.*) vadāma (*om.* ti na; I nhuik
"vadāmā ti na" hu rhi kra eñ¹ | topaccayassa | pa pavattanato hū so hit sañ
keci tui¹ eñ¹ hit phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ keci tui¹ chui tuiñ³ topaccan³ eñ¹ vuc
nhac pā³ nhuik phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ ma sañ¹ | sakavādī eñ¹ hit phrac mū
| 'tan na' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ | 'appavattanato' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ rhi rā eñ¹ |).

bhaṇatha, *āpato* ti idam pi bahuvacanakaṃ *topaccayantan* ti bhaṇatha; ¹"āpasmiṃ maññati" ti ettha pana *āpasmiṃ* t' idam kataravacanantaṃ katarādesena sambhūtaṃ ti. Addhā te evaṃ puṭṭhā niruttarā bhavissanti. Tathā, yesaṃ ²evaṃ hoti '*āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, ³te pucchitabbā: ⁴yaṃ ācariyehi ⁵veyyākaraṇamatam, gahetvā ⁶"yā āpo" ti ca ⁷"tāsan" ti ca vuttaṃ, tattha kiṃ "*tāsan*" ti vacane *āpānan* ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo udāhu *āpassā* ti; | *āpānan* ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo ti ce, | evañ ca sati '*yā āpā*' ti vattabbaṃ *yā kaññā tiṭṭhanti* ti padam iva, atha *āpā* ti padam nāma ⁸n' atthi; ⁹10 *āpo* ti padam yeva bahuvacanakaṃ ti ce, ¹¹evaṃ sati ¹²"tāsan" ti etthā pi *āpassā* ti padam ānetvā attho veditabbo. || Kasmā ti ce: yasmā *āpo* ti paccattekavacanassa tumhākaṃ matena bahuvacanante sati *āpassā* ti padam pi bahuvacanakaṃ ti katvā *tāsaṃ*saddena yojetvā vattum yuttito ti. Evaṃ sati *āpānan* ti ¹³15 padassa abhāven' eva bhavitabbaṃ; yathā ¹⁴6 pana *puriso purisā*, *purisaṃ purise* ti ca *go gāvo gavo*, *gāvun* ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, evaṃ *āpo āpā*, *āpaṃ āpe* ti ekavacana-bahuvacanehi bhavitabbaṃ, evañ ca sati '*āpasaddo* bahuvacanako yeva hoti' ti na vattabbaṃ. Ye evaṃ vadanti, tesam ¹⁵20 vacanaṃ sadosaṃ duppariharaṇiyaṃ Mūlapariyāyasutte ¹⁶7 "*āpaṃ maññati*, *āpasmiṃ*" ti ekavacanapāḷinaṃ dassanato Visuddhimaggaḍisu ca ¹⁷8 "*visandanabhāvena*^a tam tam thānaṃ āpoti apoti ti āpo" ti ādikassa ekavacanavasena vuttanibbacaṇassa dassanato; yathā pana pāḷiyaṃ itthiliṅge pi pariyāpanno *go-* ¹⁸25 *saddo* ¹⁹9 "*tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭetvā*" ti ca ²⁰10 "*annadā baladā c' etā*" ti ca ādinā bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi ca asabbanāmikapadehi ca samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto dissati, na tathā pāḷiyaṃ bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi vā asabbanāmikapadehi vā ²¹30 samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto *āpasaddo* dissati — yadi hi *āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo siyā, *kaññasaddato* *āpaccayo* viya *āpasaddato* *āpaccayo* vā siyā *nadasaddato* viya ca *ipaccayo* vā siyā; ubhayaṃ pi n' atthi, ubhayābhāvato itthiliṅge vuttaṃ

¹ (110¹⁹). ² = evaṃ icchā, ns. ³ (108³). ⁴ (109²⁴?—109²⁶). ⁵ = tumhākaṃ mate n' atthi, ns. ⁶ pana = tam pākataṃ karomi, ns. ⁷ (110¹⁹).
⁸ Vm 350¹ (ib. 350²; āpesu!). ⁹ M I 115³¹. ¹⁰ Sn 297^a.

sabbam pi vidhānaṃ tattha na labbhati, tena ñāyati: *āpasaddo* anitthiliṅgo ti. Nanu ca bho *gosaddato* pi *āpaccayo* n' atthi, tadabhāvato itthiliṅge vuttavidhānaṃ na labbhati, evaṃ sante kasmā so yeva itthiliṅgo hoti na panāyaṃ *āpasaddo* ti. | Ettha
 5 vuccate: *gosaddo* na ¹niyogā itthiliṅgo atha kho pulliṅgo va; itthiliṅgabhāve pana tamhā *āpaccaye* ahonte pi *ipaccayo* vi-kappena hoti, aññaṃ pi itthiliṅge vuttavidhānaṃ labbhati; so hi ¹niccam-*okārantatāpakatiyaṃ* thatvā *go gāvī* ti ādinā attano itthiliṅgarūpanaṃ nibbattikāraṇabhūto, tena so itthiliṅgo bhavati;
 10 *āpasadde* pana *ipaccayādi* na labbhati, tena so itthiliṅgo ti na vattabbo. Yathā vā *gosaddassa* ²*avisadākāravohāratam* pa-ṭicca itthiliṅgabhāvo upapajjati, na tathā *āpasaddassa*; *āpa-*saddassa hi anākularūpakkamattā *avisadākāravohāratā* na dissati, yāya eso itthiliṅgo siyā. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā bhavissanti.
 15 Tathā, yesaṃ ³evaṃ hoti '*āpasaddo* sabbadā itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, te vattabbā: yathā itthiliṅgabhūtassa *kaññāsaddassa* paṭhamam *kañña* iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa *āpaccayato* param *smiṃvacanaṃ* sarūpato na tiṭṭhati, *yambhāvena* ca *yabhāvena*^a ca tiṭṭhati: *kaññāyaṃ kaññāyā* ti, na
 20 tathā 'itthiliṅgaṃ' ti tumhehi gahitassa *āpasaddassa* paṭhamam *āpa* iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa param *smiṃvacanaṃ* *yambhā-*vena ca *yabhāvena*^b ca tiṭṭhati, atha kho sarūpato yeva tiṭ-ṭhati: ⁴"āpasmim maññaṭi" ti; yadi pana *āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo siyā, *smiṃvacanaṃ* sarūpato na tiṭṭheyya, yasmā ca *smiṃ-*
 25 *vacanaṃ* sarūpato tiṭṭhati, tasmā *āpasaddo* na itthiliṅgo, — na hi caturāsītiddhammakhandhasahassasaṅgahesu anekakoṭṭisata-sahassesu pālīpadesesu^c ekasmim pi pālīpadesu^c paṭhamam *akārantabhāvena* ṭhapetabbānaṃ itthiliṅgasaddānaṃ parato ṭhi-taṃ *smiṃvacanaṃ* sarūpato tiṭṭhati ti. Evaṃ vuttā te nirut-
 30 tara bhavissanti. Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: *āpasaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ ⁵"omattaṃ pana āpo adhimattaṃ^d paṭhavigatikaṃ jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadāni nidditṭhāni ti. Tan na *manogāṇe*

¹ = amrai, ns. ² (Pariccheda 8 *fin.*, *str.* 26; Sd § 194, Rūp 282A (p. 92¹²), Mmd 286 *infra* 115¹⁴; = ma san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā hū so kho² vo² khrañ², ns. ³ = evaṃ icchā, ns (114¹). ⁴ (110¹⁹). ⁵ (108¹⁰).

^a (CeBens yābhāvena). ^b (CeBens yābhāvena). ^c ita BmnsP; CeBens^c pālīppadeso. ^d Bm adhimatta- ns *compendii fecit*.

pavattehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādāhi* viya *āpasaddena* pi samānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ katthaci napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena niddisittabbattā; pubbācariyaṇaṃ hi saddaracaṇāsu ¹"saddhamma-tejavihatam vilayaṃ khaṇena veneyyasattahadāyesu tamō 'payāti" ti ettha *tamo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *vihatan* ti ²napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati, tathā ³"dukkhaṃ vaco etasmiṃ . . . vipaccanikasāte . . . puggale ti dubbaco" ti ettha *vaco* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *dukkhaṇ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ⁴"avanatam siro yassa so avanatasiro" ti ettha *siro* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *avanatan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ⁵"appaṃ rāgā-10 dirajo yesaṃ paññāmaye akkhimhi te apparajakkhā" ti ettha *rajo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *appaṇ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati; na te ācariyā tehi samānādhikaraṇapadehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādānaṃ* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ tathāvidhaṃ saddaracaṇaṃ kubbimsu, atha kho ⁶"sobhaṇaṃ mano tassā ti ⁷15 pavano" ti ettha viya *manogaṇe* pavattapullīṅgaṇaṃ payoge napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci hontī ti dassanatthaṃ kubbimsu, — yathā ca ⁸"vihatan" ti ādikā saddaracaṇā *tama-vaca-sirasaddādānaṃ* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā, tathā ⁹"omattan" ti ca ¹⁰20 "adhi-mattam" pathavi-gatikam jātan" ti ca saddaracaṇā pi *āpasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā; yasmā pana *manogaṇe* pavattehi *manasaddādāhi* ekadesena samānagatikattā *āpa-* saddena pi ¹¹8 napuṃsakaliṅgassa samānādhikaraṇatā yujjati, tasmā Atthasāliniyaṃ ¹²7 "omattam pana āpo adhimattam" ¹³9 pathavi-25 gatikam jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgassa *āpasaddena* samānādhikaraṇatā katā, tathā pi *āpasaddo* *manasaddādāhi* ekadesena samānagatiko samāsapadatte majjhokārassa ¹⁴9 "āpokasiṇaṃ, ¹⁵10 āpogatan" ti ādippayogassa ¹⁶11 dassanato. Tasmā "omattan" ti ādi vacanaṃ *āpasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ 30

¹ Vibha 79²³⁻²⁶. ² As 52²² (*supra* 102²⁹). ³ Mmd 37 (*cf. supra* 102³⁰).
⁴ (102³⁰). ⁵ As 123²³. ⁶ (113⁴). ⁷ (112³¹). ⁸ = napuṃ³-lin phrac so omattaṃ ca
so saddā eñ¹ | ... "paṃāṇissariye mattā akkkharāvayaṃ" appake" Abhidhān
(Abh 878), "mattāsukhapaṇicagā" Dhammapada (Dhp 290¹⁴) ī kui thok rve¹
mattāsaddā itthilin phrac lyak napuṃ³-lin phrañ¹ mattaṃ chui sañ mhā sā-
mañña kui ñai¹ sañ | "yaṃ padaṃ sāmāññaṃ taṃ padaṃ napuṃsakam" hū
lui | vā | 'ava maṇḍa mattā omattaṃ' hū so abyayibho [ā³] phrañ¹ napuṃ³-lin
phrac sañ | ns. ⁹ Dhs § 203. ¹⁰ Dhs § 632.

^a C^eB^ens adhimatta-. ^b C^eB^mns adhimatta-. ^c ns om. ādi-.

vuttan ti na gahetabbam, liṅgavipariyāyavasena pana katthaci
 evam pi saddagati hoti ti nāpanattham vuttan ti gahetabbam,
 "omatto" ti ca "adhimattam^a paṭhavīgatiko jāto" ti ca liṅgam
 parivattetabbam; yadi ¹hi āpasaddo napumsakaliṅgo siyā, *santi-*
⁵ kārāni 'ssa paccattōpayogarūpāni buddhavacanādisu vijjeyyūṃ,
 na tādīsāni santi. ²Kiñca^b bhiyyo: okārantam nāma napum-
 sakaliṅgam katthaci pi n' atthi, niggahitanta-*ikā*ranta-*ukā*ran-
 tavasena hi tividhāni yeva napumsakaliṅgāni, tena āpasaddassa
 napumsakaliṅgatā nūpapajjati ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bha-
¹⁰ vissanti. Icc okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa itthiliṅgatā
 ca napumsakaliṅgatā ca ekantato n' atthi. Niggahitantavasena
 pana gahitassa katthaci napumsakaliṅgatā siyā . ³"bhante Nā-
 gasena samuddo samuddo ti vuccati, kena kārāṇena āpam^c uda-
 kam samuddo ti vuccati" ti payogadassanato. Ettha pan'
¹⁵ eke vadeyyūṃ: yadi bho okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa
 itthi-napumsakaliṅgavasena dviliṅgatā n' atthi, okārantō āpa-
 saddo kataraliṅgo ti. Pulliṅgo ti mayam vadāmā ti. Yadi ca
 bho āpasaddo pulliṅgo, yathā āpasaddassa pulliṅgatā paññā-
 yeyya^d niñjānakkhamatā ca bhavēyya, tathā suttam āharathā
²⁰ ti. Āharissāmi suttam, na no suttāharāṇe bhāro atthi ti. 'Evañ
 ca pana vatvā tesam imāni suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyya-
 thīdam: ⁴"āpo upalabbhati^e ti, — āmantā^f, — āpassa kattā kā-
 retā upalabbhati ti — na hevaṃ vattabbe; ⁵atīto āpo atthi ti
 — āmantā — tena āpena āpakaraṇīyam karoti ti — na hevaṃ
²⁵ vattabbe; ⁶āpam maññati āpasmiṃ maññati" ti imāni sutta-
 padāni. Ettha ca ⁷"upalabbhati" ti ādiṇā āpasaddassa eka-
 vacanatā siddhā, tāya siddhāya bahuvacanatā pi siddhā yeva,
 ekavacanatā yeva hi ⁸saddasatthe paṭisiddhā na bahuvacanatā;
 "tena āpenā" ti iminā pana āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvavigamo
³⁰ siddho . itthiliṅge *enā*desābhāvato; "āpassa āpasmin" ti iminā
 pi itthiliṅgabhāvavigamo yeva . itthiliṅge sarūpato *nā-(sa)-smā-*
*smiṇ*vacanānam abhāvā; "atīto" ti iminā itthiliṅga-napum-
 sakaliṅgabhāvavigamo . okārantassa napumsakaliṅgassa abhā-

¹ hi = alyo² kui chui am¹, ns. ² sabba-yo-nīnam ā-e (Kc 107) ti sut-
 tam kasmā na suyyatī ti, āha: kiñca bhiyyo ti ādi, ns. ³ Mil 85³¹. ⁴ Kv 46¹⁹
 (vide 108¹⁴). ⁵ Kv 137¹⁰. ⁶ M I 1¹⁹. ⁷ (114²²). ⁸ (cf. Ujval ad Uṇādi II 58 etc.).

^a Ce B^c ns adhimatta-. ^b (Bc kiñci). ^c Mil om. āpam. ^d Ce Bm paññā-
 peyya. ^e ns labbhati, cf. 108¹⁸. ^f ita Ce B^m(ns); Kv om. āmantā.

vato okārantassa ¹guṇanāmbhūtassa itthiliṅgassa ca abhāvato — api ca buddhavacanādisu *cittāni*, *rūpāni* ti ādinī viya *sanī-*
kārānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanato okārantabhāvena gahitassa na-
 puṃsakaliṅgabhāvavigamo atīva pākaṭo. Aparam p' ettha
 vattabbaṃ: ²"atīto āpo atthi ti — āmantā" ti ettha "atīto" ti ³5
 iminā *āpasaddassa* visadākāravohāratāsūcakena okārantapadena
 tassa avisadākāravohāratāya ca ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya
 ca abhāvo siddho, tassa ca avisadākāravohāratāya abhāve sid-
 dhe itthiliṅgabhāvo dūrataro, ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca
 abhāve siddhe napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvo pi dūrataro yeva. Iti na ¹⁰
 katthaci pi okārantabhāvena gahito *āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo vā na-
 puṃsakaliṅgo vā bhavati; ³Milindapañhe pana niggahitanta-
 vasena āgato napuṃsakaliṅgo ti veditabbo. Na c' ettha vat-
 tabbaṃ: "atīto" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni liṅgavipallāsavasena
 vuttāni ti ¹⁵ vāccaliṅgānaṃ anuvattāpakassa abhidheyyaliṅga-
 bhūtassa *āpasaddassa kaṇhāya cittāni* ti ādināṃ viya itthi-na-
 puṃsakaliṅgarūpānaṃ abhāvato. Api ca vohāraṅkusalā tathāga-
 tā tathāgatasāvaka ca, tehi yeva uttamapurisehi vohāraṅkusalehi
 "atīto āpo" ti ²⁰ ādinā vuttattā pi "atīto" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni
 liṅgavipallāsena vuttāni ti na cintetabbāni; tasmā taṃsamānā-
 dhikaraṇo okārantabhāvena gahito *āpasaddo* ekavacanananto
 'pulliṅgo c' eva yathāpayogaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanako cā'
 ti veditabbo ²⁵ *āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe* ti ādinā yojetabbattā. Evaṃ
 vuttāni suttapadāni savinicchayāni sutvā addhā te *āpasaddassa*
 itthiliṅgabahuvacana⁴tāvādino niruttarā bhavissanti. Ettha koci
 vadeyya: pāliyaṃ pulliṅganayo ekavacananayo ca kiṃ aṭṭha-
 kathā-ṭikācariyehi na diṭṭho, ye *āpasaddassa* itthiliṅgabahuva-
 canattaṃ vaṇṇesun ti. | No na diṭṭho, diṭṭho yeva so nayo tehi;
 yasmā pana te na kevalaṃ sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane
 yeva visāradā atha kho sakale pi saddasatthe visāradā^b, tasmā^b ³⁰
 saddasatthe attano paṇḍiccaṃ pakāsetuṃ 'saddasatthe ca īdiso
 nayo vutto' ti pare^c viññāpetuṃ ca saddasatthe nayaṃ^d gahetvā
āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanakattaṃ vaṇṇesun ti n' atthi
 tesam doso; tathā hi Mūlapariyāyasuttantaṭṭhakathāyaṃ tehi

¹ = apadhānanāṃ phrac rve¹ phrac so | ī pud phrañ¹ mātuḡāmo
 ca so padhānanāṃ kui nac ce sañ | ns. ² (114²³). ³ (114¹³).

^a Bm *ad.* tenā ti. ^b Be *om.* ^c B^{ens} *om.* ^d ns saddasatthanayam.

yeva vuttam̐ āpasaddassa pulliṅgekavacanakattasūcanakam̐^a
¹"lakkhaṇa-sambhārārammaṇa-sammutivasena catubbidho āpo,
 tesū" ti ādi; tasmā n' atthi tesam̐ doso, puṇṇarāhā hi^b te āyas-
 manto, namo yeva tesam̐ karoma, na tesam̐ vacanam̐ codā-
 5 nābhājanam̐; ye pana ujuvipaccanikavādā dāḥam̐ eva āpa-
 saddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanattam̐ mamāyanti, tesam̐ yeva
 vacanam̐ codanābhājanam̐. Yasmā pana mayam̐ pālinayānu-
 sārena antadvayavato āpasaddassa pulliṅgattam̐ napuṃsaka-
 liṅgattañ ca vidadhāma, tasmā yo koci idam̐^c vādam̐ madditvā
 10 aññam̐ vādam̐ patiṭṭhāpetum̐ sakkhissati ti n' etam̐ ṭhānam̐
 vijjati. Idañ ca pana ṭhānam̐ mahāgahanam̐ · duppaṭivijjhanat-
 ṭhena^d, paramasukhumañ ca · kataññasambhārehi parama-
 sukhumaññehi paṇḍitehi vedanīyattā; ²sabbam̐ idam̐ hi vacanam̐
 tesu tesu ṭhānesu atthavyaññanapariggahaṇe sotūnam̐ parama-
 15 kosallaṇananatthañ c' eva sāsane ādaram̐ akatvā saddasattha-
 mate^e kalam̐ vitināmentānam̐ ³sāthalikānam̐ pamādevihāranise-
 dhanatthañ ca sāsanaśātimahantabhāvadīpanatthañ ca vuttam̐,
 nāttukkamsana-paravambhanatthan ti imissam̐ nītiyam̐ saddhā-
 sampannehi kulaputtehi yogo karaṇīyo · Bhagavato sāsanaśā-
 20 ciraṭṭhitattham̐. Yasmā pana pālito atṭhakathā balavati^f nāma
 n' atthi, tasmā pālinayānurūpen' eva āpasaddassa nāmikapada-
 mālām̐ yojessāma¹ sotūnam̐ asammohattham̐, kim ettha sadda-
 satthanayo karissati — atrāyam̐ Udānapāḷi: ⁴"kim kayirā uda-
 pānena āpā ce sabbadā siyūn" ti—:

25 *Āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe, āpena · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam̐,
 āpā āpasmā āpamhā · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam̐, āpe
 āpasmīṇi āpamhi · āpesu, bho āpa bhavanto āpā. Sabba-
 nāmādihi pi yojessāma¹: ⁵yo āpo ye āpā, yaṃ āpaṃ ye āpe,*

¹ Ps I 30¹ (ns: lakkhanam̐ "bandhanattan" ti (Dhs § 632), sasambhāro nadādiyo · kaṣiṇārammaṇam̐ nāma, "āpo devā" ti (D II 239¹⁵) sammuti saṅ-
 gahagāthā ... || atṭhakathāpāṭh [Ps I 30²⁻¹⁷] myā² so kroṇ¹ saṅgahagāthā
 kui chui luik sañ). ² mi mi eñ¹ āsaya-payogasuddhi kroṇ¹ lañ³ ṭhāna ma
 rhi sañ kui pra pran lui rve¹ "sabbam̐ idañ hi" ca sañ min¹ ; "sabbam̐ idam̐ |
 pa vuttam̐" phrañ¹ āsayaśuddhi kui , "n' attukkamsanaparavambhanattham̐"
 (cf. Pj I 11¹⁷) phrañ¹ payogasuddhi kui pra eñ¹ . ns. ³ (ns cit. Ps I 101²⁵).
⁴ Ud 79². ⁵ (cf. 111⁶).

^a ns ośucakam̐. ^b (Bm om. hi?) ^c sic CeBemns (o: idam̐vādam̐?
 sed ns: ī ayū kui). ^d ita CeBemns. ^e CeBemns omatena (= saddā kyam³
 charā tui¹ ayū phrañ¹). ^f ita CeBemns (Bm 116²⁸ yojassāma).

yeṇa āpena sesaṃ neyyaṃ, ¹so āpo te āpā; ²atīto āpo atītā āpā
sesaṃ neyyaṃ. Icc evaṃ

purisena samā āpasaddādī sabbathā matā,
na sabbathā va gosaddo *purisena* samo mato, 19
manādi ekadesena *purisena* samā matā, 5
sarādi ekadesena sabbathā vā samā matā. 20

Ye pan' ettha saddā *manogaṇo*^a ti vuttā, kathaṃ tesāṃ *mano-*
gaṇabhāvo sallakkhetabbo ti, vuccate tesāṃ ³*manogaṇabhāva-*
sallakkhaṇakāraṇaṃ:

manogaṇo manogaṇādiko c' evā*manogaṇo* 10
iti saddā tidhā ñeyyā *manogaṇavibhāvane*; 21
⁴ye te *nā-sa-smiṃ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* bhavanti ca
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ca honti hi^b 22
sokārantapayogā ca kriyāyogamhi dissare,
evaṃvidhā ca te saddā ñeyyā *manogaṇo* iti. 23 15

Atra tass' atthassa sādhakāni payogāni sāsanaṭo ca ⁵lokato
ca yathārahaṃ āharitvā dassessāma: ⁶"manasā ce pasannena
bhāsati vā karoti vā, ⁷na mayhaṃ manaso piyo, ⁸sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, ⁹manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, *manoramaṇi*, *mano-*
dhātu, ¹⁰manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṃkami, ¹¹yo ve 20
dassan ti vatvāna adāne kurute mano; ¹²vacasā paricitā, *vacaso*,
vacasi, ¹³vacorasmīhi bodhesi veneyyakumudaṃ^c c' idaṃ ¹⁴rāgo
sārāgarahito visuddho buddhacandimā, ¹⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā
Alāto etad abravi, ¹⁶esa bhiyyo pasidāmi sutvāna munino vaco,
¹⁷sakhā ca mitto ca mamāsi Sīvaka susikkhito sādhu karohi 25
me vaco; ¹⁸ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda, *vayaso*, *vayasi*, *vayo-*
vuddho, ¹⁹vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jāhanti; ²⁰jalantam iva tejasā,
tejaso, *tejasi*, *tejodhātukusalo*^d, *tejokasiṇaṃ*; ²¹tapasā uttamo, *ta-*

¹ (116², 114²⁴; 111⁶). ² (114²³, 115⁵, 19). ³ Sd § 371, 376 (377). ⁴ cf.
Chap 181 kārīkā 1—2. ⁵ "payasā bhuñjassu" (*infra* 118¹²) ca sañ kui rañ sañ, ns.
⁶ Dhp 2^{cd}. ⁷ J IV 913. ⁸ M I 1^a. ⁹ Dhp 1a. ¹⁰ A IV 235²¹ = Th 901^{cd}
(ns: Aṅguttuir). ¹¹ J IV 405⁹. ¹² A II 185¹⁰. ¹³ *+*. ¹⁴ (= roñ khrañ khrok
svay phrañ¹ tap evaṃ³ so, ns). ¹⁵ J VI 227⁵. ¹⁶ Sn 1147^{ab}. ¹⁷ J IV 406²¹.
¹⁸ D II 151²⁵. ¹⁹ S I 3⁵ = J IV 487¹⁹, (ns *cit.* Spk *et* Ja). ²⁰ J VI 23¹, cf.
J V 322². ²¹ Kev 294.

^a B^{ens} *h. l.* manogaṇā. ^b *ita* C^{ens} (hi = vitthāremi, ns); B^{em} hontī ti.
^c *ita* ns; CeB^{em} veneyyaṃ kumudaṃ (ns: . . . so buddhacandimā me mano-
kumudaṃ bodhetū ti yojjaṃ) cf. Ap 495²⁸. ^d (Vin I 25²⁶: tejodhātusukusalo,
metr.: — — | — — — — —).

paso, tapasi, tapodhano, tapojigucchā, ¹kasmā bhavaṃ vijanam^a arañña nissito tapo idha krubbati brahmapattiyā^b; ²cetasā aññasi, ³evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi, ⁴etam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya, ⁵cetoparivittakkam aññāya, ⁶celopariyaññaṃ, ⁷ceto
⁵paricchindati. ⁸so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca jānāti^c; *tamasā, tamaso, tamasi, tamonudo, tamoharo*; ⁹na vāham etaṃ yāsasā dadāmi, *yāsaso, yāsasi*, ¹⁰yasobhogasamappito, ¹¹yasoladdhā kho pan' asmākaṃ bhogā, ¹²Yasodharā devī, ¹³yaso laddhā na majjeyya; ¹⁴ayasā va malaṃ samuṭṭhi-
¹⁰taṃ, *ayaso, ayasi*, ¹⁵ayopākārapariyantaṃ ayasā paṭikujjitam, ¹⁶seyyo ayogūlo bhutto, *ayopatto, ayomayaṃ*, ¹⁷ayo kantati ti ¹⁸ayokanto; ¹⁹ghatena vā bhuñjassu payasā vā, ²⁰sādhū khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena, ²¹payasi oja, *payodharā, payonidhi*^d; ²²Sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi, *sirasō*, ²³sirasi añjaliṃ
¹⁵katvā vanditabbam ²⁴isiddhaṃ, *siroruhā*, ²⁵siro chindati, ²⁶yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro, ²⁷siro te ṭṭapajjayitvāna^e; *sarasā, saraso*, ²⁸tiṇi uppalajātāni tasmim sarasi brāhmaṇa, *saroruham*; ²⁹yam etā upasevanti chandasā vā dhanena vā, ³⁰Sāvitti chandaso mukhaṃ, *chandasi*, ³¹chandoviciti, *chandobhaṅgo*;
²⁰³²urasā panudahissāmi, *uraso, urasi jāyati, urasilonno*, ³³uromajjhe vijjhi; *rahasā, rahaso*, ³⁴rahasi, *rahasigato*, ³⁵rahogato nisiditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā; *ahasā, ahaso, ahasi*, ³⁶jāyanti tattha pārōhā ahorattānaṃ accaye" ti imāni payogāni. Ettha ca *manena manassa* * *nane manasmim manamhū* ti ādini ca *manaāyatanam*

¹ S I 181⁰. ² ८७७. ³ A III 374¹¹. ⁴ २२२. ⁵ A III 374¹⁸. ⁶ (D I 79²⁸).
⁷ ८८८. ⁸ D I 79²⁹. ⁹ J IV 406². ¹⁰ Dh 303^b. ¹¹ D I 118¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 593²⁷ *cod.* Lk. ¹³ J III 87²⁵. ¹⁴ Dh 240^a. ¹⁵ Pv 69^{cd}, cf. Nidd I 405² (*et vide* Nidd I 404 n. 2). ¹⁶ Dh 308^d. ¹⁷ cf. I 405. ¹⁸ ns *cit.* ayo dantehi khādatha | Mārasaṃyut (S I 127¹⁵). ¹⁹ *vide* 117 n. 3, cf. Mahābhāṣya *ad* Pāṇ I 4: 49, *col* 1 332¹². ²⁰ Kās II 3: 66. ²¹ २२२. ²² Ja I 63⁸. ²³ Ap 48⁴ (ns: "Upāliapadān"). ²⁴ ns = saṅkaṇ³ o: saṃghāṭi. ²⁵ cf. 119², 14. ²⁶ Sn 768^{ab}. ²⁷ J VI 327²¹ (ns *cit.* Ja: "Vessantarājāt"). ²⁸ J VI 534¹⁴. ²⁹ J II 326¹⁵ = V 451². ³⁰ Sn 568^b. ³¹ Ap 502²⁶. ³² Th 27^c, Ap 505²⁴, J VI 503² (ns *cit.* Ja *et expl.* panudam³-h-issāmi). ³³ ८८८. ³⁴ (J IV 469¹⁴). ³⁵ Bv 2: 7^{ab} (ns *cit. acc. sg.* J III 19⁷). ³⁶ S I 69²⁸.

^a C^eB^e(ns) vijjanam. ^b *ita* B^ens; C^eB^m brahmūpapattiyā. ^c *ita* C^eB^emns; D: paricca pajānāti. ^d *ita* C^e; B^emns payopanidhi. ^e *sic* C^eB^m; B^ens bajjh^o; vajjayitvāna = luñcitvā, Ja; -vaddhayitvāna [vardha chedanapūraṇayoh; curādi Wg § 32: 111] Kern; *malim* *vacchayitvāna [vrascu chedane, *que tamen tudādi est*, Wg § 28: 11].

tamaparāyano ayapatto chandahānī ti ādini ca ¹"manam añ-
ñāsi^a, ²yaṣaṃ laddhāna dummedho, ³siraṃ . . . chindati" ti
ādini ca rūpāni '*manogaṇabhāvappakāsakāni* na hontī ti na
dassitāni, na alabbhamānavasena. Tasmātra imā ādito paṭ-
ṭhāya *manogaṇabhāvaribhāvinī*^b gāthāyo bhavanti: 5

manasā manaso manasi iti ādivasā ṭhitā
sā-so-syantā saddarūpā vuttā *manogaṇo* iti, 24
"manodhātu vacorasmī vayo vuddho tapoguṇo
tejodhātu tamonāso yaṣobhogasamappito 25
cetoparivitakko ca ayopatto payodharā 10
siroruhā saroruham uromajjhe rahogato 26
chandobhaṅgo ahorattam manomayam ayomayam"
evaṃvidho viṣeso yo, lakkhaṇan taṃ *manogaṇe*; 27
"vaco sutvā, siro chindi, ayo kantati" icc api
upayogassa saṃsiddhi lakkhaṇan taṃ *manogaṇe*. 28 15
Manogaṇe vuttanayo itthilīṅge na labbhati,
puṃ-napuṃsakalīṅgesu labbhat' eva yathārahaṃ. 29

Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

sā-so-syantāni rūpāni sandissanti *manogaṇe*
majjhokārantarūpā ca ⁴sokārantūpayogatā. 30 20

Idaṃ *manogaṇalakkhaṇam*. Evaṃ *manogaṇalakkhaṇam* anā-
kulaṃ nigumbam nijjaṭaṃ samuddiṭṭhaṃ. Atha ⁵manogaṇā-
di(ka)lakkhaṇam kathayāma:

ye te *nā-sa-smiṃ* viṣaye *sā-so-syantā* yathārahaṃ,
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ⁶na honti tu, 31 25
sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
saddā evaṃvidhā sabbe *manogaṇādikā* matā. 32

Seyyathidaṃ: *bilaṃ padaṃ mukhaṃ* icc ādayo. Tesam rūpāni
bhavanti: *bilasā, bilaso, bilasi, bilagato*. ⁷"bilaṃ pāvisi; ⁸padasā
va agamāsi, ⁹tīṇi padavārāni; ¹⁰mā kāsi mukhasā pāpaṃ, ¹¹mu- 30

¹ vide Sd § 377. ² J I 445²⁹. ³ vide 118¹⁵; cf. J VI 226¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁴ = oāk-
kharā achuṃ³ rhi so dutiyāekavuc rup tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁵ Sd § 372—375. ⁶ i nhuik
avadharaṇattha *tusaddā phrañ*¹ "lomāni padasodhammo" [Vin V 86²⁸] hū so
Parivā pāḷi to² | "dhammaparicchedo c' ettha Padasodhamme [= Vin IV 14—15]
vuttanayena veditabbo" [cf. Sp ad Vin IV 23⁶] hū so aṭṭhakathā nhuik majjho-
kāra kui anuññāta pru || padasaddā kā³ "padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya" nhuik ama-
noguṇ³ nhuik lañ³ phrañ eñ¹, ns. ⁷ cf. J II 107²⁷. ⁸ ~~~. ⁹ ~~~. ¹⁰ Pv 6c. ¹¹ ~~~.

^a manam | cit kui || na aññāsi | ma si ' ns. ^b sic C^eBemns.

khagatam bhojanam chaḍḍāpeti; ¹saccena danto damasā upeto, ²(rasasā upetaṃ), *rasavaram, rasamayam, rasam pivi* ti. Idam *manogaṇādikalakkaṇam*. Aparam pi bhavati:

- ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tu,
 5 *nā-sa-smiṇvisaye sā-so-syantā* pana na honti hi^a 33
 sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
 saddā evaṃvidhā cā pi *manogaṇādikā* matā. 34
 Seyyathidaṃ: *āpo vāyo sarado* icc ⁴evamādayo. Tesam rū-
 pāni bhavanti: *āpodhātu, vāyodhātu, āpokasiṇaṇi, vāyokasiṇaṇam,*
 10 *āpomayaṇi vāyomayaṇi*; ⁵"jīva tvaṃ sarado^b satam", *sarada-*
kālo — *āpena āpassa · āpe āpasmīṇ āpamhi, vāyena vāyassa ·*
vāye vāyasmīṇ vāyamhi, saradena saradassa · sarade saradasmiṇ
saradamhi — ⁶"āpaṃ āpato sañjānāti . . . vāyaṃ vāyato sañ-
jānāti", saradaṇi paṭṭheli^c, ⁷saradaṃ ramaṇiṇā nadi. Keci pan'
 15 ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu sāsane *vāyasaddo* viya *vāyusaddo* pi
manogaṇādisu icchitabbo ti. Ettha vuccate:
vāyu vāyo ti etesu pacchimo yeva icchīto
manogaṇādisu nādi *ādiggahavasen'* idha; 35
manodhātu vāyodhātu icc ādini padāni hī
 20 *akārantavasen'* eva majjhokārāni sījīhare, 36
vāyusaddamhi gahite *ādiggahavasen'* idha
 'vāyodhātū' ti omaṇṇhaṃ rūpam eva na hessati. 37
 Yathā hi *vāyusaddassa* rūpaṃ dissati *sāgamam*
⁸"āyusā ekaputtan" ti *manasādīpadaṃ* viya, 38
 25 na tathā *vāyusaddassa* rūpaṃ dissati *sāgamam*;
 tasmā *manogaṇādimhi* tass' okāso na vijjati. 39
 Tathā hi ⁹"vāyati (i)ti vāyo" iti garū vaduṃ
 "vāyodhātū" ti etassa padass' atthaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ; 40

¹ Sn 463^d. ² *addidi* = J III 328¹⁵; C^eB^mns *om.* (ns: ī rasapud nhuik kṇ³ manogaṇādilakkaṇā rhi so rup ma pā). ³ —; ns *addit* thāmasā, balasā (J II 60⁹), jarasā (Sn 804^d), vāhasā (Ap 462²²), [cf. pemasā, Ap 555²², kāmasā J VI 182¹⁴]. ⁴ "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui rajojallaṃ rajomallaṃ rajoharaṇaṃ ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ yū, ns. ⁵ J II 16¹⁵. ⁶ M I 118. ²⁵. ⁷ Mmd 300 (Rūp 284). ⁸ Khp IX 7^b. ⁹ cf. Vm 350²⁰, As 338²⁹.

^a B^m ti. ^b = J *codd.* C^kp^s; J *codd.* B^p parato, *quod et* ns in J(a) *legerat* . . . ī sui¹ pāli-aṭṭhakathā nhuik "aparo satam" rhi eñ¹ | thui kroñ¹ "rattidivo ca so dibbo mānusiṃ sarado satam" [J VI 239⁹] hū so Nāradaṇāt kui choñ mū sañ¹ rā eñ¹. ^c *īla* B^cns (= toñ¹ ta eñ¹); B^mC^e pa(ṭṭhetti; *leg.* paṭṭhati? cf. māsam adhite Kev 300 (Kaś II 3: 5).

1"yattha āpo ca paṭhavī ca tejo vāyo na gādhati"

ettha āpādikam saddattikam manogaṇādike. 41

Idam pi manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam. Ettha manogaṇādikā dvidhā bhijjanti: *bīla-padādito āpādito* ca. Evaṃ manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam anākulam niggumbam nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham. 5

Atha amanogaṇalakkaṇam kathayāma:

ye ca nāvisaye sontā ye ca smāvisaye siyūṃ,
saddā evampakārā te amanogaṇasaññitā. 42

Ke te: ²*attha-vyañjan'-akkharasaddādayo c'* eva ²*digh'-orasaddā* ca. Etesu hi *atthasaddādinam nāvacanaṭṭhāne atthaso vyañ-* 10
janaso akkharaso suttaso upāyaso sabbaso ṭhānaso ti ādini sontāni rūpāni bhavanti, *digh'-orasaddānam pana smāvacanaṭṭhāne dighaso oraso* ti sontāni rūpāni bhavanti. Idam amanogaṇalakkaṇam. Aparam pi bhavati:

sabbathā vinimuttā^a ye sā-so-syantādibhāvato, 15
evamvidhā pi te saddā amanogaṇasaññitā. 43

Ke te: *puriso kaññā cittaṃ* icc ādayo. Idam pi amanogaṇalakkaṇam. Evaṃ amanogaṇalakkaṇam anākulam niggumbam nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham.

| Evaṃ dassitesu manogaṇalakkaṇādisu koci vadeyya: 20
yad idam tumhehi vuttam ³"ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tū" ti ādinā manogaṇādikalakkhaṇam, tena *parosataṃ gomayaṃ godhano* icc ādisu *go-parasaddādayo* pi manogaṇādikabhāvam āpajjanti ti. | Nāpajjanti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā

ettha manogaṇādinaṃ antass' ottam^b paṭice' idam 25

"majjhokārā" ti vacanam vuttam, na tv ⁴āgamādikam, 44

"parosataṃ, gomayaṃ" ti ādisu amanogaṇo

pubbabbhūtam padam · oāgamattāniccatāya^c ca, 45

tasmā nāpajjanti. Iti sabbathā pi amanogaṇalakkaṇam nisse-sato dassitam. Icc evam manogaṇavibhāvanāyam manogaṇo 30
manogaṇādikā amanogaṇo cā ti tidhā bhedo veditabbo.

Tattha manogaṇe pariyāpannasaddānam samāsam patvā

¹ Ud 9⁴ Ap 478²¹, cf. D I 223⁷. ² Ke 105 Sd § 273 et Ke 106 Sd § 274.

³ (120⁴). ⁴ āgamādikam nhuik "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui gomayaṃ ca sañ nhuik okārantapakati kui yū, ns.

^a cf. 50²¹; (B^{ens} sabbathā vimuttā). ^b (B^m ante sottom?). ^c CeB^{ens} oss' āgamattā .. (ns: ossa : paro nhuik o eñ¹ | āgamattā | āgum eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ | aniccatāya ca ma mrai sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ tañ³ |).

- 1 "avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasaṃ kulam* 2 "saddheyyavacasaṃ upāsikā" ti ādinā līngattayavasena aññathā pi rūpāni bhavanti. | Ettha pana keci evaṃ vadanti: yadā *manasaddo* sakatthe avattitvā 'avyaggo mano yassa, so 'yaṃ avyagga-
- 5 manaso; alīno mano yassa, so 'yaṃ 3 alīnamanaso' ti evaṃ aññatthe vattati, tadā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā labbhati, na *manogaṇanayenā* ti. | Tan na gahetabbam · ubhinnaṃ pi yathārahaṃ labbhanato; tathā hi Visuddhimagge puggalāpekkhanavasena 4 "khantisoraccamettādiguṇabhūsitacetaso ajjhesanaṃ gahetvānā" ti ettha *manogaṇanayo* dissati, taṭṭikāyaṃ pi 4 "ajjhesito Dāṭhanāgaththerena thiracetasā" ti *manogaṇanayo* dissati; tasmā tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbam. Evaṃ vadantā ca te *avyaggamanasaddā*dinam *avyaggamanasa* iec ādinā sakārantapakatibhāvena tḥapetabbabhāvaṃ vibbhantamativasena
- 15 cintetvā sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu ca vacanesu *purisanayena* yojetabbataṃ maññanti; evañ ca sati 5 "guṇabhūsitacetaso, thiracetasā" ti chaṭṭhī-catutthī-tatīyārūpāni na siyūṃ, aññāni yeva 6 anabhimatāni rūpāni siyūṃ; yasmā 6 siyūṃ, tasmā evaṃ agahetvā ayaṃ vireso gahetabbo: yattha 6 hi samāsavasena, *manasaddo cetasaddā*dayo ca sakatthe avattitvā aññatthe vattanti,
- 20 tattha *sakārāgamānaṃ padānaṃ* nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca yathārahaṃ labbhati, nissakārāgamānaṃ pana *purisanayen'* eva labbhati; yattha pana samāsavisaye yeva *manādisaddā* sakatthe vattanti, tattha nissakārāgamānaṃ nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca labbhati. Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattamaṃ saddagatisu ca viññūnaṃ kosalluppādanattamaṃ yathāvuttānaṃ padānaṃ padamālā tidhā katvā dassayissāma: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yaṃ 7 vyāsattamanaso naro' ti evaṃ accantaṃ puggalāpekkhakassa imassa padassa
- 30

vyāsattamanaso naro vyāsattamanasā narā, vyāsattamanasaṃ naraṃ vyāsattamanase nare, vyāsattamanasa [narena] b vyāsattamanena narena · vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso vyāsattamanassa narassa · vyāsattamanānaṃ

¹ A I 130¹ (Mp), S I 96²⁵ (Spk). ² Vin III 188¹⁹. ³ J I 275¹⁶. ⁴ Vm 712¹⁻² et Vm-mhṭ proem. v. 5cd. ⁵ ns: anabhimatarūpāni aluī ma rhi ap so *cetasassa *cetasena hu so rup tui¹ sañ. ⁶ hi = katham gahetabbo, ns. ⁷ (Dhp 47b).

^a sic CeBe ns; Bm om. ^b (Be om.).

narānaṃ, vyāsattamanā vyāsattamanasā vyāsattamanamhā
narā vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso
vyāsattamanassa narassa vyāsattamanānaṃ narānaṃ, vyā-
sattamanasi vyāsattamane vyāsattamanasūṇi vyāsattama-
namhi nare vyāsattamanesu naresu, bho vyāsattamanasa 5
nara bhavanto vyāsattamanasā narā ti nāmikapadamālā
 bhavati. Evaṃ sakārāgamassa lubbhamānālabbhamānatā va-
 vatthapetabbā. Ettha ¹hi paṭhamā-dutiyāvibhattinaṃ ekava-
 cana-bahuvacanaṭṭhāne ca tatiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ
 ekavacanatṭhāne ca yathārahaṃ sāgamo bhavati ²ādesasara- 10
 vibhattisaraparattā. Ayaṃ ca nayo sukhumo sādhuḥkaṃ mana-
 sikātabbo. Aparo nayo: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yaṃ vyā-
 sattamano' ti evaṃ pi puggalāpekkhassa⁴ imassa padassa
vyāsattamano naro vyāsattamanā narā, vyāsattamanaṃ naraṃ ti
 ādinā *purīsanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana 13
 sabbathā pi sāgamo n' atthi. Aparo pi nayo: 'vyāsatto ca so
 mano cā ti vyāsattamano' ti evaṃ cittāpekkhakassa pi imassa
 padassa *vyāsattamano vyāsattamanā, vyāsattamanaṃ vyāsatta-*
mane, vyāsattamanasā vyāsattamanenā ti ādinā *manogaṇe ma-*
nanayena nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana tatiyā-catutthi- 20
 chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanatṭhāne yeva sāgamo bhavati ³ādesasaraparattā.
 Yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ⁴"alīnamanaso naro"
 ti ādisu pi ayaṃ tividho nayo veditabbo. Napuṃsakalīṅge pana
 vattabbe *vyāsattamanasaṃ kulāṃ vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyā-*
sattamanasaṃ kulāṃ vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyāsattamanasā ku- 25
lenā ti ādinā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana paṭhamā-
 dutiyā-tatiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanatṭhāne yeva
 yathārahaṃ sāgamo bhavati ³ādesasara-vibhattisaraparattā.
 Ayam pi nayo sukhumo sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbo. Itthilīṅge
 pana vattabbe *vyāsattamanasā itthi* ti evaṃ paṭhamekavaca- 30
 natṭhāne yeva sāgamaṃ vatvā tato *vyāsattamanā vyāsattama-*
nāyo itthiyo, vyāsattamanaṃ itthin ti *kaññānayena* pi yojetabbā.
 Evaṃ *saddheyyavacasā upāsikā* ³(*saddheyyavacā*) *saddheyyava-*
cāyo upāsikāyo, saddheyyavacaṃ upāsikaṃ ti ādinā pi. *Vyā-*

¹ hi = kathaṃ vavattapetabbā, ns. ² = o ā e ena hū so ādesasara
 aṃ hū so vibhatsara nhoṃ³ saṃ eñ¹ aphrac kroṇ¹, ns. ³ = ena o e hū so
 ādesasara nhoṃ³ saṃ eñ¹ aphrac kroṇ¹, ns. ⁴ (122³).

^a ita C^cB^{em}ns (vide 123¹⁷).

- sallamanam kulam, oyāsallamanā itthi* ti ādinā^a pana *citta-kaññā-*
nayena yojetabbā. Ettha pana sabbathā pi *sāgamo* n' atthi.
 Sotūnam ñāṇappabhedajānanattham aparā pi nāmikapadamā-
 lāyo dassayissāma saha nibbacanena. Mano eva mānasam,
 5 samussāhitam mānasam yassa, so 'yam 'samussāhitamānaso:
samussāhitamānaso samussāhitamānasā, samussāhitamānasam
sanussāhitamānase, samussāhitamānasenā ti *purisanayena* yoje-
 tabbā. Sundarā medhā assa atthi ti sumedhaso: *sumedhaso*
sumedhasā, sumedhasam sumedhase, sumedhasenā ti *purisanayena*,
 10 evam "bhūrimedhaso" ti ādinam pi. Atr' ime^b payogā: ²"yam
 vadanti sumedho ti; ³bhūripaññaṃ sumedhasam; ⁴kiṃ nu tamhā
 vippavas(ā)s)i muhuttam api Piṅgiya Gotamā bhūripaññaṃ Go-
 tamā bhūrimedhasā; ⁵nāhaṃ tamhā vippavasāmi muhuttam api
 brāhmaṇa Gotamā bhūripaññaṃ Gotamā bhūrimedhasā" ti.
 15 Itthiliṅge vattabbe *sanussāhitamānasā sumedhasā* ti rūpāni,
 napumsake vattabbe *samussāhitamānasam sumedhasan* ti rūpāni,
kaññā-cittanayena etesaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. Okārantapul-
 liṅgaṭṭhāne itthiliṅgādivinicchayo nayappakāsanattham kato,
 visesato hi okārantakathā yeva idhāhippetū. Api ca loke
 20 nīti nāma nānappakārehi kathitā eva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane
⁶nīti, tasmā nānappakārehi kathitā ti —
 sabbāni nayato evam okārantapadāni me
 pulliṅgāni pavuttāni sāsanaṭṭham mahesīno. 46
 Viseso tesu kesañci pāliyaṃ yo padissati
 25 paccattavacanaṭṭhāne, pakāsessāmi taṃ 'dhunā: 47
⁷"Vanappagumbe yathā^c phussitagge" iti ādinayena ⁸hi
 katthac' odāntapullīṅgarūpāni aññathā siyūṃ, 48
 paccattavacan' icc eva^d tañ ca rūpaṃ pakāsaye,
 — 'paccatte bhummaniddeso' iti bhāsanti kecana. 49
 30 Tatra kāñici suttapadāni dassessāma: ⁹"n' atthi attakāre n' atthi
 parakāre n' atthi purisakāre, ¹⁰pariyantakāte^e saṃsāre, ¹¹jīve
 sattame, ¹²na hevaṃ vattabbe; ¹³bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhā-

¹ (As 1², Vva 105⁶). ² Ap 33⁴²¹. ³ *~. ⁴ Sn 1138a—d. ⁵ Sn 1140a—d.

⁶ = nīti kyaṃ³, ns. ⁷ Khp VI 12^a. ⁸ hi = vitthāremi, ns. ⁹ D I 53²⁵. ¹⁰ D I 54¹⁷. ¹¹ D I 56²⁶. ¹² Kv 1⁵. ¹³ D I 54¹²; cf. I 536 (*cit.* Vin II 147³³; vātātape ghore = Ja I 93²¹).

^a ita C^e Bemns ^b (Be tatr'ime). ^c Bemns yatha (ns confert chattaṃ mahantaṃ yatha vassakale, *sed vide* J IV 55²). ^d C^e Bm evaṃ. ^e ita Bm; C^e B^e ns 'kate.

vitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" ti. Imāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā gahetabbāni, paccattekavacana-bahuvacanānañ ca ekārādeso veditabbo. Ye pana "*vanappagumbe* ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso" ti vadanti, | te vattabbā: yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso, evañ ca sati ¹"thāliyaṃ odanaṃ pacati" ti ettha viya ādhārasutisambhavato ²"gimhāna māse paṭhamasmiṃ gimhe" ti idaṃ kataratthaṃ jōtetī ti. | Te vadeyyuṃ: na mayaṃ bho *vanappagumbe* ti idaṃ bhummavacanan ti vadāma, atha kho paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso ti vadāmā ti. Evam pi doso yeva tumbhakaṃ; nanu ³"saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti etthā pi 'sampadānavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso' ti vutte pi saṃghassa dānakiriyāya ādhārabhāvato "saṃghe" ti vacanaṃ suṇantānaṃ ādhārasuti ca ādhāraparikappo⁴ ca hoti yeva, na ⁴hi sakkā evaṃ pavattaṃ cittaṃ nivāretuṃ; tasmā ettha evaṃ pana^b viseso gahetabbo: paccattavacanassa pi katthaci bhummavacanassa viya rūpaṃ hoti ti. Evam ⁵hi gahite na koci virodho; idisesu ⁶hi ṭhānesu niruttippabhedakusalo lokānukampako Bhagavā paccattavacanavasena niddisitabbe sati evaṃ aniddisitvā lokassa sammohaṃ uppādayanto viya kathaṃ bhummavacananiddesaṃ karissati. Tasmā saddasāmaññaḷesamatthaṃ gahetvā 'bhummavacananiddeso' ti na vattabbaṃ; yadi saddasāmaññaṃ gahetvā bhummavacananiddesaṃ icchatha, 'paccattekavacanassa upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti pi icchitabbaṃ siyā. Api ca tath' eva ⁷*attakāre* ti paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddese sati ādhārasutisambhavato 'attakārasmiṃ kiñci vatthu n' atthi' ti anadhippeto attho siyā, na pana 'attakāro n' atthi' ti adhippeto attho; 'upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti gahaṇe pi upayogatthassa *natthisaddena* avattabbattā ⁸doso yeva siyā; ⁹*atthisaddā* dinaṃ viya pana *natthisaddassa* pi paṭhamāya yogato *attakāre* ti idaṃ paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. ¹⁰"Bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvītva saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" ti etthā pi 'paccattavacanassa bhummavacananiddeso' ti vā 'upayogava-

¹ Rūp 305^B (*supra* 9 n. 4). ² Khp VI 12b. ³ M III 253¹¹ (Kev 313). ⁴ = yasmā, ns. ⁵ = ī sui' yū kyui³ kā³, ns. ⁶ = yasmā, ns. ⁷ (124³⁰). ⁸ = asambandhadosa, ns. ⁹ = atthi-sakkā-labbhāsaddā tui¹, ns (*cit.* Sd C^e 784¹²). ¹⁰ (124³²).

a C^e Bm^o paṭikappo (= ādhāra anak kui kraṃ khraṇ², ns). b *ita* C^e Bm^{ns}.

cananiddeso' ti vā gahaṇe sati "bālā ca paṇḍitā cā" ti ettakam
 pi vattum añānanadoso siyā, *karissanti* ti padayogato pana
bāle cā ti ādi paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. Yathā ¹pana
 niggahitāgamavasene' uccārite ²"cakkhum udapādi" ti pade pac-
³cattavacanassa ³"cakkhum me dehi yācito" ti ettha upayoga-
 vacanena sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
 sotāre paṭibhāti · *udapādi* ti ākhyātena kathitattā, na pana
 vibhattivipallāsattahbhūto upayogavacanatto · *udapādi* ti
 ākhyātena avacaniyattā — "cakkhum udapādi" ti hi Bhaga-
⁴vātā vuttakāle ko *cakkhum udapādi* ti padaṃ parivattitvā^a
 attham ⁴ācikkhati —, tathā *bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam pi paccatta-
 vacanānaṃ aparehi "bāle, paṇḍite" ti ādihi bhumṃōpayoga-
 vacanehi sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
 sotāre paṭibhāti, na itaravacanatto · yathāpayogaṃ atthassa
⁵gahetabbattā. Iti *vanappagumbe bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam sud-
 dhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva sārato paccetabbaṃ, na sutisāmañ-
 ñena bhumṃōpayogavacanattaṃ. Yaṃ panācariyena Jātakatṭha-
 kathāyaṃ ⁵"tayo giri^b [ti] antaraṃ kāmāyāmi Pañcālā^c Kuruyo
 Kekake ca taduttariṃ brāhmaṇa kāmāyāmi tikiccha maṃ
⁶brāhmaṇa kāmānītan" ti imassa Kāmānītajātakassa saṃvaṇṇa-
 nāyaṃ ⁶"Kekake cā ti paccatte upayogavacanam, tena Keka-
 yassa raṭṭham^d dasseti" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ vadanto ca so *purise*
passati, *purise paṭiṭṭhitan* ti ⁷"passāmi loke sadhane manusse"
 ti ca ādisu yebhuyyena *purise, loke · sadhane manusse* ti ādi-
⁸naṃ upayogabahuvacana-bhummekavacanabhāvena āgatattā
 paccattekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvassa pana apākaṭattā yebhuy-
 yappavattiṃ sandhāya 'idam pi tādisam evā' ti maññamāno
 vadati maññe, ācariyā hi katthaci attano ruciyaṃ pi viṣuṃ viṣuṃ
 kathenti. Ayaṃ pana amhākam ruci: *Kekake* ti idam paccatta-
⁹vacanam eva *Pañcālā^c Kuruyo* ti sahaajātipadāni^e viya, raṭṭha-
 vācakattā pana *Kuruyo* ti padaṃ iva bahuvacanavasena vut-
 taṃ, na hi Bhagavā ¹⁰"khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso" ti ādisu viya

¹ pana = taṃ pākāṭaṃ karomi, ns. ² cf. Vin I 167. ³ J IV 403¹³. ⁴ ko
 ... ācikkhati = nācikkhat' eva, ns. ⁵ J II 214⁸ [ns: tiantaraṃ = suṃ³ prañ tui¹
 eñ¹ akra³ nhuik phrac so]. ⁶ Ja II 214¹⁹. ⁷ Th 776^a. ⁸ vide 94²⁷ (cf. J III 194^{28, 30}).

^a ita CeBemns (= dutiyāvibhat ā^a phrañ¹ pran rve¹, ns). ^b Bm giri, CeB^c ns
 giriṃ. ^c Bm olo. ^d Bm Kekaraṭṭham, Be^{ns} Kekakassa rō. ^e Be^{ns} sahaajāta^o
 (127 n. a).

samānavibhattiḥi niddisitabbesu sahaḥātīpadesu^a pacchimam
 upayogavacanavasena niddiseyya, yutti ca na dissati *Pañcālā*^b
 ti *Kuruyo* ti paccattavacanam vatvā 'Kekake' ti upayogava-
 canassa vacane; tasmā *Kekake* ti idam suddhapaccattavaca-
 nam^c eva, tathā hi Sandhivisodhanavidhāyako^d ācariyo tādi- 5
 sāmam padānam paccattavacanattañ ñeva vibhāvento sāmam
 kate pakarāṇe "vanappagumbo vanappagumbe, sukham dukkham
 jīvo 'sukhe dukkhe jīve" ti āha, ṭikāyam pi ca tesam paccatta-
 vacanabhāvam eva vibhāvento *vanappagumbo · sukham dukkham*
jīvo ti sādhanīyam rūpam patitṭhapetvā niggahitalopavasena 10
 akār'-okārūnañ ca ekārādesavasena *vanappagumbe · sukhe duk-*
khe jīve ti rūpanipphattim āha, sā pālinayānukūlā. Kaccāya-
 nācariyena pi pālinayam nissāya ²"dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti
 paccattabahuvacanapadam vuttam, tenāha vuttiyam: ²"dve pa-
 dāni tulyādhikaraṇāni" ti; ³"dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti ca idam 15
 'atṭha nāgāvāsasatāni' ti vattabbe ⁴"atṭha nāgāvāsasate" ti pa-
 dam iva vuccatī ti datṭhabbam. Keci pana tesam bhumme-
 kavacanattam icchanti. Tattha yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccatte
 bhummvacanam *Kekake* ti ca paccatte upayogavacanam, ⁴"ese
 se eke" ekatthe"^e ti ettha *ese se* ti imāni pi paccatte bhum- 20
 mavacanāni vā siyūṃ upayogavacanāni vā; yath' etāni evam-
 vidhāni na honti, suddhapaccattavacanāni yeva honti, tathā
vanappagumbe Kekake ti ādini pi tathāvidhāni na honti, suddha-
 paccattavacanāni yeva honti. Icc evam sabbathā pi "vanappa-
 gumbe; ⁵bāle paṇḍite; ⁶Kekake" ti ⁷"viratte Kosiyāyane; ⁸atṭha 25
 nāgāvāsasate; ⁹ke purise; ¹⁰ese se" ti evamādinam anekesaṃ
 purisaliṅga-itthiliṅga-napumsakaliṅga-sabbanāma-ekavacana-ane-
 kavacanavasena sāsanavare ṭhitānam padānam nipphatti pac-
 cattekavacana-puthuvacanānam *ekārādesavasen'* eva bhavatī
 ti avassam idam sampatiṇṇhitabbam. Evam *vanappagumbe*, 30
bāle, paṇḍite ti ādinam suddhapaccattavacanatā atīva sukhumā
 dubbhiñneyyā saddhena kulaputtena ācariye payirupāsītva tadu-
 padesam sakkaccaṃ gahetvā jānitabbā. Buddhavacanasmim

¹ (cf. D I 56²⁶; *supra* 124³¹). ² Kc(v) 326 (cf. Kātantra II 5: 5). ³ cf. D I 54⁶.

⁴ Kv 26²⁰. ⁵ (124³²). ⁶ (126¹⁹). ⁷ J I 496¹². ⁸ (127¹⁶). ⁹ cf. J VI 265⁵⁻⁷.

¹⁰ (127¹⁹).

^a B^cns sahaḥātā^o (ns: ta khu so vākya nhuuk ta kva phrac so pud ...).

^b B^mns olo. ^c B^cns om. suddha-; *vide* 127²³. ^d ita C^cB^{em}ns. ^e Kv: ekatthe.

¹hi saddato ca atthato ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ
 ñāṇacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti.
 Tattha saddato tāva idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ: 'virattā Ko-
 siyāyani' ti vattabbe ²"viratte Kosiyāyane" ti itthiliṅgapaccatta-
³vacanaṃ dissati: 'ko puriso' ti vattabbe ³"ke purise" ti sabba-
 nāmikapaccattavacanaṃ dissati; 'kinnāmo te upajjhāyo' ti
 vattabbe ⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti samāsapadaṃ pulliṅgavi-
 sayāṃ dissati, kiṃ nāma etassā ti *konāmo* ti ⁵hi samāso,
 tena ⁶*konāmā*^a *itthi*, *konāmaṃ kulan* ti ⁷ayam pi nayo gahe-
⁸tabbo; 'kva te balaṃ mahārājā' ti vattabbe ⁸"ko te balaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha *kvasaddena* isakaṃ samānasutiko satta-
 miyanto *kosaddo* dissati, *kva-kosaddā* hi aññamaññaṃ isaka-
 samānasutikā; tathā: idha hemantagimhesu ⁹"idha hemanta-
 gimhisu", na ten' atthaṃ abandhi so ¹⁰"na ten' atthaṃ abandhi
¹¹sū" ti, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Atthato pana idaṃ sammuy-
 hanaṭṭhānaṃ: ¹¹"yan na kañcanadepiccha^b andhena tamasā
 katan" ti ettha *nakāro katan* ti iminā sambandhitabbo, na katan
 ti kataṃ viyā ti attho, ettha hi *nakāro* upamāne vattati na
 paṭisedhe; ¹²"assaddho akataññū ca sandhicchedo ca yo naro
¹³hatāvakaṃso vantāso sa ve uttamaporiso" ti evamādini pi
 aññāni yojetabbāni. Adhippāyato idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhā-
 naṃ: 'taṇhaṃ asmimānaṃ sassatucchedadiṭṭhiyo dvādasāya-
 tananissitaṃ nandirāgaṃ ca hantvā brāhmaṇo anīgho yāti' ti
 vattabbe pi tathā avatvā tam ev' atthaṃ gahetvā ¹⁴aññena
¹⁵¹⁴pariyāyena ¹⁵"mātaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvā rājāno dve ca khattiye
 raṭṭhaṃ sānucaraṃ hantvā anīgho yāti brāhmaṇo" ti vuttaṃ;
¹⁶"vanam chindatha mā rukkham vanato jāyate bhayaṃ, chetvā
 vanañ ca vanathañ ca nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti evamādini
 pi aññāni yojetabbāni. Evaṃ buddhavacane saddato ca atthato

¹ = yasmā, ns. ² (127²⁵). ³ (127²⁶). ⁴ Vin I 93³². ⁵ = saccam, ns.
⁶ (*vide tamen* Vin II 271³⁰). ⁷ ns *cit.* Sd § 694. ⁸ J VI 515⁸ (*cf.* J IV 433¹⁹
 V 258¹). ⁹ Dh 286^b. ¹⁰ J III 232⁶. ¹¹ J V 339²⁴ (Ja); ns *cit.* Ja-ṭikā: kañca-
 nadvepiñchā ti kañcanavaṇṇadvepakkhavanta; andhenā ti kañena; tamasā ti
 andhakarena. ¹² Dh 97^{a-d}. ¹³ = uju-nīta-mukhya mha ta pā³ so, ns. ¹⁴ = vañka-
 neyya-sadisaupacāra hū so desanā phrañ¹ vā vevuc phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ Dh 294^{a-d}
 (Dhp). ¹⁶ Dh 283^{a-d}.

^a Be kāmā. ^b Ce °dvepiñca, Be °dvepiñcha, ns °dvepiccha (*et paulo*
post °dvepiñcha).

ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ ñāṇacakkhusammuyha-
naṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti. yathāha: ¹"jānantā
api saddasattham akhilaṃ muyhanti pāṭhakkame, yebhuyyena
hi lokanitividhurā pāṭhe nayā vijjare, paṇḍiccam pi pahāya
bāhiragataṃ etth' eva tasmā budho sikkheyyāmaladhammasā- 5
garatare nibbānatitthūpage"^a ti.

Evam pālinayānaṃ dubbiññeyyattā ²"vanappagumbe, bāle
ca paṇḍite cā" ti ādinaṃ suddhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva
sārato paccetabbam, na sutisāmaññena bhummoṇṇapayogavaca-
nattam^b · bhummoṇṇapayogavacanehi tesam samānasutikatte pi 10
paccattatthajotakattā^c; samānasutikā pi ³hi saddā attha-ppa-
karaṇa-līṅga-saddantarābhisambandhādivasena atthavisesajotakā
bhavanti, tam yathā: "Siho gāyati" ti vutte 'evamnamako
puriso' ti attho viññāyati, "siho naṅguṭṭham cāleti" ti vutte
pana 'migarājā' ti viññāyati, evam ⁴atthavasena samānasuti- 15
kānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati; saṅgāme ṭhatvā "sindha-
vam ānehī" ti vutte 'asso' ti viññāyati, rogisālāyaṃ pana
"sindhavam ānehī" ti vutte 'lavaṇa' ti viññāyati, evam pa-
karaṇavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati;
"issā"^{*} ti vutte 'evamnamikā dhammajāti' ti viññāyati, "isso" 20
ti vutte pana 'acchamigo' ti viññāyati, evam līṅgavasena eka-
desasamānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati — ettha pana
kiñcāpi "Devadattaṃ pakkosa ghaṭadhārakaṃ daṇḍadhārakan"
ti ādisu pi ghaṭa-daṇḍādini līṅgaṃ, tathā pi samānasutikādhi-
kāratā na tam idhādhippetam —; "issā uppajjati" ti ca "issā 25
purisam anubandhimsū" ti ca vutte pana sabbathā samānasuti-
kānaṃ saddantarābhisambandhavasena yathāvuttaatthavi-
sesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ⁵"siho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇ-
hasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati" ti vutte 'migādhipo kesarasīho'
ti viññāyati, ⁶"Siho samaṇuddeso; ⁷Siho senāpati" ti vutte pana 30
'Siho nāma sāmaṇero, Siho nāma senāpati' ti viññāyati, evam
pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavise-
sajotanaṃ bhavati; ⁸"addasamsu"^d kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū

¹ ~~~~~ ² (124²⁰, 32). ³ = saccam, ns. ⁴ attha = kicca, ns (cīt. Thā 266³:
bhattattha = bhattakicca). ⁵ A II 33². ⁶ D I 151¹⁰. ⁷ A III 38²³. ⁸ Vin II 166¹⁰.

^a ita B^{ems} (= nibbān kū³ chip phrac so; C^eB^m oṇṇake. ^b B^m bhumme-
kavacanattam. ^c B^e(ns) paccattatthajotakattā (= paṭhama anak kui thvan³ . . .
^d Vin: addasāsum.

sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonte" ti evaṃ
 pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ paccattō-
 payogattasamkhātāatthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ¹"siñca
 5 bhikkhu imaṃ nāvaṃ, ²aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
 avocā" ti evaṃ pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikā-
 naṃ ālapanattha-paccattattasamkhātāatthavisesajotanaṃ bha-
 vati. Tasmā ³"vanappagumbe yathā" phussitagge" ti ādīni
 bhumhōpayogavacanēhi sadisatte pi saddantarābhisambandha-
 vasena suddhapaccattavacanāni ti gahetabbāni; paccattekava-
 10 canabahuvacanānaṃ eva hi ekārādesavasena evaṃvidhāni rū-
 pāni bhavanti bhumhōpayogavacanāni viyā ti. Nanu ca bho
 evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ dassanato^b ekārantaṃ pi pul-
 līṅgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti. Na vattabbaṃ ⁴okāranta bhāvo-
 gadharūpavisesattā^c tesam rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena hi siddhattā
 15 visuṃ ekārantaṃ pullīṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi; tasmā pullīṅgānaṃ
 yathāvuttasattavidhattā^d yeva gahetabbā ti. Keci pana va-
 deyyuṃ: yāyaṃ purisa saddanayaṃ gahetvā bhūlo bhūtā^e, bhū-
 tan ti ādīna sabbesam okāranta padānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vi-
 bhattā, tattha catuthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni^f
 20 kimatthaṃ na vuttāni ti. Visesadassanattam; tādiṣāni hi
 catuthekavacanarūpāni pālinaye ⁵porāṇatthakathānaye ca upa-
 parikkhiyamāne gatyaṭṭhakammaṇi nayanatthakammaṇi vibhat-
 tivipariṇāme ⁶tadatthe cā ti saṃkhepato imesu catusu yeva
 ṭhānesu, pabhedato pana ⁷sattasu ṭhānesu dissanti, dāna-rocana-
 25 dhāraṇa-*namoyogādibhede* pana yattha katthaci sampadāna-
 visaye na dissanti iti imaṃ visesaṃ dassetuṃ na vuttāni ti.
 Nanu dānakiriyāyoge ⁸"abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti catuttheka-
 vacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato imasmim pi Saddanī-
 tippakaraṇe *purisāya bhūtāyā* ti ādīni vattabbāni, evaṃ sante
 30 kasmā "dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-*namoyogādibhede* pana yattha
 katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti" ti vuttan ti. Apāliṇa-

¹ Dhṛ 369a ² cf. Ud 41. ³ 124^{2b}. ⁴ okāro anto avasānaṃ etesaṃ ti
 okāranta, ke te purisādigaṇapariyāpannasaddā; okāranto ca so bhāvo padattho
 cā ti okāranta bhāvo prū; i nūhi bhavasaddā kā³ āsayāsayabhāvo" nūhi bhā-
 vasaddā kai¹ sui¹ 'padattha' nūhi phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁵ = Mahāṭṭhakathā nañ³, ns.
⁶ = thūi thūi kriyā eñ¹ akyui³ nūhi, ns (Sd § 278, 279). ⁷ 131²³ sqq. ⁸ (Mahābh
 ad Pāṇ I 4. 42).

^a 124 n. c) ^b B^ens^c dissanato. ^c B^m okārabhāvogadha^o.
^d C^e yathāvuttā sattavidhattā ^e B^ens om. ^f B^m ad. ti.

yattā; "abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti ayam hi saddasatthato āgato nayo, na buddhavacanato^a, buddhavacanam hi patvā 'abhirūpassa kaññā deyyā' ti padarūpam bhavissatī ti. Nanu ca bho *namoyogādisu* pi catutthekavacanassa *āyādeso* dissatī ti^b; sāsanāvacarā pi hi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti 3 ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti, keci pana 1 "namo buddhāya buddhassa namo dhammāya dhammino namo saṃghāya saṃghassa, namokārena sotthi me" ti ca 1 "mukhe sarasi^c samphulle nayanuppapalamkāje pādapamkājapūjāya buddhāya satatam dade" ti ca 1 "naro naram yācati kiñcid attham^d narena 10 dūto pahito narāyā" ti ca gāthāracanam pi kubbanti ti. Saccam, sāsanāvacarā pi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti gāthāracanam pi kubbanti; evam sante pi te saddasatthe kataparicayavasena saddasatthato nayaṃ gahetvā tathārūpā gāthā pi cuṇṇiyapadāni pi abhisam- 15 kharonti, "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti; ye pana saddasatthe akataparicayā antamaso bāladārakā, te pi aññesaṃ vacanam sutvā kataparicayavasena "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayam vandanti; "namo buddhassā" ti vadantā pana appakatarā, katthaci 2^{hi} padese ku- 20 mārake 3 akkharasamayam uggaṇhāpentā garū akkharānam ādimhi "namo buddhāyā" ti sikkhāpenti, na pana "namo buddhassā" ti; evam sante pi pālinaye porāṇaṭṭhakathānaye ca upaparikkhiyamāne, ṭhapetvā gatyatthakammādi ṭhānacatukkam, pabhedato 4 sattaṭṭhānam vā, dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-*namoyogā*- 25 dībhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye catutthekavacanassa *āyādesasahitāni rūpāni* na dissanti, tasmā kehici abhisamkhatāni "namo buddhāya, buddhāya dānam denti" ti padāni pāliṃ patvā "namo buddhassa, buddhassa dānam denti" ti aññarūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbam^e. Ayam pana pālinaya-aṭṭhaka- 30 thānayānurūpena *āyādesassa payogaracanā: buddhāya saraṇam gacchaṭi · buddham saraṇam gacchaṭi* ti vā, *buddhāya nagaram uenti · buddham nagaram uenti* ti vā, *buddhāya sakkato dham-*

¹ *?*. ² = saccam, ns. ³ = a ā i ī ca so akkharā apoñ³ kui, ns. ⁴ (130²⁴; cf. Sd § 280).

^a ns buddhavacanānayo. ^b sic C^eB^m. ^c B^c ns mukhasarasi. ^d ns: ī nhuik "kiñcid attham" rhi kra eñ¹, Rūpasiddhi nhuik [*?<] "kiñci vatthum" rhi sañ; *hinc* B^e kiñci vatthum. ^e (ns daṭṭhabbāni).

*mo · buddhiena sakkato dhammo ti vā, buddhāya jīvitam paric-
cajati · buddhiassa atthāya jīvitam pariccajati ti vā, buddhāya
apenti aññatitthiyā · buddhasmā apenti aññatitthiyā ti vā, bud-
dhāya dhammatā · buddhassa dhammatā ti vā, buddhāya pa-
5 sanno · buddhe pasanno ti vā* iti pabhedato imam sattatṭhānam
vivañjetvā aññattha āyādeso na dissati. Tathā hi

pāṭhe Mahānamakkārasamkhāte sādhunandane

sampadāne *namoyoge āyādeso* na dissati.

50

Ettha Mahānamakkārapāṭho nāma ¹"namo tassa Bhagavato
10 arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti pāṭho, atrā pi āyādeso na
dissati. Vammikasutte pi ²"namo karoḥi nāgassā" ti evam
āyādeso na dissati. Ambatṭhasutte pi ³"soṭṭhi bhādante hotu
rañño soṭṭhi janapadassa" evam āyādeso na dissati.

"Suppabuddhan" ti pāṭhassa atthasamvaṇṇanāya pi

15 sampadāne *namoyoge āyādeso* na dissati;

51

tathā hi ⁴"suppabuddham pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvaka,
yesam divā ca ratto ca niccam buddhagatā satī" ti imissā pā-
ḷiyā atṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"Sammāditṭhikassa" putto guḷam khīpamāno
buddhānussatiṃ āvañjetvā ^b'namo buddhassā' ti vatvā guḷam
20 khīpati" ti āyādesavañjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Sagātha-
vaggavaṇṇanāyam ^c pi Dhanañjānisuttatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁶"tvam
ṭhitā pi nisinnā pi khīpitvā pi kāsetvā pi 'namo buddhassā' ti
tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇakassa ^d namakkāram karosī" ti āyāde-
savañjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Tathā tattha tattha ⁷"bud-
25 dhapamukhassa bhikkhusamghassa dānam deti; ⁸tassa purisassa
bhūtam na rucati, ⁹samaṇassa rocate saccam; ¹⁰buddhassa chal-
tam dhiāreti; ¹¹buddhassa silāghate" ti ādinā āyādesavañjito sad-
daracanāviseso dissati. Evam dāna-rocanādisu bahusu sam-
padānavisayesu catutṭhekavacanassa āyādesasahitam rūpam na
30 dissati; gatyatṭhakammādisu pana catusu ṭhānesu dissati. Tathā
hi ¹²"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; ¹³appo saggāya gacchati" ti c' ettha
gatyatṭhakammani dissati, ettha hi 'mūlam paṭikasseyya; appo
saggaṃ gacchati' ti ca attho. Paṭikasseyyā ti c' ettha ¹⁴"kas's'a

¹ D II 288¹⁶. ² M I 143¹². ³ D I 96¹⁸. ⁴ Dh 296a-d. ⁵ Dhpa III 455¹⁵.

⁶ Spk I 264¹ ad S I 160⁷. ⁷ cf. Dhpa III 17⁶. ⁸ I 1104, § 553, cf. As 331¹³.

⁹ Kev 278 (Sd I 158). ¹⁰ cf. Kev 278, Rūp 293B (contra Sd § 554). ¹¹ Kev 279.

¹² Vin I 326³⁵. ¹³ Dh 174d. ¹⁴ I 955.

^a Dhpa: sammāditṭhika-. ^b C^c B^m āvañjitvā. ^c C^c B^mns Sagāthā-.
d B^m samaṇassa.

gatiyan" ti dhātu, tassa *paṭi*upasaggena^a visesitattā 'ākaddheyyā' ti attho bhavati. ¹"Ayaṃ puriso^b mama atthakāmo yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti" ti ettha nayanatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'maṃ udakaṃ neti attano vasanakasobbhaṃ pāpeti' ti attho. ²"Viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha ³vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama vacanato viramathā' ti hi nissakkavacanavasena attho; ⁴"mahato^c gaṇāya bhatta me" ti etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama mahato haṃsagaṇassa bhattā' ti hi sāmivacanavasena attho, mama haṃsarāḷā ti c' ettha adhippāyo; ⁵"asakkatā c' asma^d Dhanañjayāyā" ti ⁶etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mayam Dhanañjayassa rañño asakkatā ca bhavāmā' ti hi kattutthe^e sāmivacanam, tathā hi 'Dhanañjayassā' ti vā 'Dhanañjayenā' ti vā vattabbe evaṃ avatvā "Dhanañjayāyā" ti sampadānavacanam dāna-
kkiriyaḍikassa^f sampadānavisayassa abhāvato vibhattivipari-
ṇāme yeva yujjati, tasmā 'Dhanañjayarāḷena mayam asakkatā
ca bhavāmā' ti attho gahetabbo; ⁷aññam pi vibhattivipariṇā-
matthānam maggitabbaṃ. ⁸"Virāgāya upasamāya nirodhāyā" ti ādini pana anekasahassāni āyādesasahitāni saddarūpāni tad-
atthe pavattanti; atthakathācariyā pi hi *dhammavināyasad-*
dattham vaṇṇentā ⁹"dhammānam vinayāya^g, anavajjadham-
mattham h' esa vinayo, na bhavabhogādiatthan" ti tadatthavasen'
eva āyādesasahitam saddarūpam payuñjimsu^h. ¹⁰Evaṃ catutthe-
kavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammani naya-
natthakammani vibhattivipariṇāme tadatthe cā ti imesu catusu ¹¹25
yeva thānesu dissanti, na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha
katthaci sampadānavisaye. Tathā hi Niruttipiṭake "atthāyā ti
sampadānavacanan" ti āyādesasahitam saddarūpam vuttam,
*purī*sasaddādivasena pana tādīsāni rūpāni na vuttāni tādīsā-
nam saddarūpānam yattha katthaci appavattanato. Kaccāyana- ¹²30

¹ J III 296²⁰⁻²¹. ² Vin III 178⁷. ³ J V 363¹² (Ja). ⁴ J III 98¹⁶ (Ja). ⁵ ns cit. Vin IV 15¹² (akkarāya; *hīra* Pariccheda 11). ⁶ cf. M I 431³³, etc. ⁷ cf. Vibha 326¹⁰⁻²⁰ (akusaladhammānam esa vinayo ti dh^o, ... dhammāya vā vinayo dh^o, anavajja^o); ns: i^o nhuik "dhammassa vinayo dhammavinayo" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹, āyādesasahitam hū sañ nhañ¹ ma ñi. ⁸ vide etiam Sd § 554 (C^e 614⁸—615⁸); § 672.

^a ns pati^o. ^b sic C^eB^em^{ns} J. ^c ita B^m h.l. et C^eB^m Sd § 554 (C^e 613²⁶), cf. 135¹²; C^eB^e ns J mahā-. ^d J: v'amhā. ^e (C^e kattvatthe). ^f B^e ns dānakriyādik^o. ^g sic C^eB^em^{ns}; leg. cum Vibha 326²⁰ dhammāya vinayo etc.? ^h C^eB^em^{ns} payujjimsu.

pakaraṇe pi hi ¹"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ ²"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vuttaṃ, 'purisāya' ti vā 'samaṇāya' ti vā 'brāhmaṇāya' ti vā na vuttan ti. Ettha siyā: nanu bho tass' eva vuttiyaṃ ³"catutthi ti kimatthaṃ: *purisassa mukhaṃ*, ekavacanassā ti kimatthaṃ: *purisānaṃ* . . . *dadāti*, vā ti kimatthaṃ: ⁴dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti vuttattā *purisāya samaṇāya brāhmaṇāya* ti ādini padarūpāni nayato dassitāni; kevalaṃ pana *mukha-*saddayogato bahuvacanabhāvato vikappanato ca *purisāyā* ti ⁵ādini na sījjhanti, *mukhasaddayogādivirahite* pana tṭhāne avas-
saṃ sījjhanti ti. Ettha vuccate: "catutthi ti kimatthaṃ: purisassa mukhaṃ" ti vadanto 'sace āyādeso bhavēyya, catutthiyā eva bhavati na chaṭṭhiyā' ti dassento "mukhaṃ" ti padaṃ dassesi^a, na ca tena '*mukhasaddatṭhāne deti* ti ādike sampadāna-
¹⁵visayabhūte kiriyāpade tṭhite āyādeso hoti' ti dassesi^b; "ekavacanassā ti kimatthaṃ: purisānaṃ . . . dadāti" ti vadanto pi 'ekavacanass' eva āyādeso hoti na bahuvacanassā' ti dasseti, "dadāti" ti idaṃ padaṃ *purisānaṃ* ti padassa sampadānavacanattam ṇāpetum avoca, na ca '*deti* ti ādike sampadānavi-
²⁰sayabhūte kiriyāpade sati catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hoti' ti imam atthaṃ ṇāpesi^c; "vā ti kimatthaṃ: dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti ca vadanto pi ⁵'sampadāne yeva ⁶'vikappena āyādeso hoti' ti viññāpeti^b, na dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca āyādesavidhānaṃ ṇāpeti. Yadi pana dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca
²⁵āyādesavidhānaṃ siyā, ⁷vuttikārakena lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ mūlodāharaṇe yeva "atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthappayogāni viya 'purisāya dīyate' ti ādi vattabhaṃ siyā, na ca vuttaṃ; kasmā ti ce: buddhavacane porāṇatṭhakathāsu ca tādissa payogassa^d

¹ Kciv. 109. ² A I 33¹¹. ³ Kev 109. ⁴ A II 203¹². ⁵ = āyādesavisayabhūte sampadāne yeva, ns. ⁶ = aniccavidhi nluik vikap ā^d phrañ¹, ns, (. . . smā-smiṇṇaṃ vā [Kc 108] mha luik so vāsaddā sañ vavattitavibhāsā phrañ rve¹ gatyatthakammani [Kc 279] ca sañ nluik nicca, tadattha [ib.] nluik atthatthaṃ ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³ prī³ so kroñ¹ anicca, dānādiyoga [Kc 278] nluik asantavidhi kui pra eñ¹; thui tvañ anicca kui rañ rve¹ vikappena hū sañ; thui kroñ¹ "sampadāne yeva" eñ¹ viśesana kui 'āyādesavisayabhūte' thañ¹. ⁷ ns: ī nluik vuttikārakena kā³ kyam⁴ mvai charā alui Saṅghanandī charā tañ³. Nās alui Kaecāñ³ charā pañ.

^a ns dasseti ^b B^ens oeti. ^c B^e viññāpeti, ns ṇāpeti. ^d B^ens om.

abhāvā. Niruttipīṭake hi pabhinnapaṭisambhido so āyasmā Ma-
hākaccāno "purisassa dīyate" ti *āyādesarahitāni* yeva rūpāni
dassesī^a; ¹"atthāyā ti sampadānavacanan" ti bhaṇanto pi ca
thero dānādikiriyaṭṭhekkhaṃ^b akatvā catutthekavacanassa *āyā-*
desasahitaṃ rūpaṃ eva niddisi, tena so payogo tadattha- 5
ppayogo ti viññāyati. Iti imehi kārāṇehi jānitabbhaṃ: dānādi-
kiriyaṃ paṭicca *āyādesavidhānaṃ* na katan ti. Yaṭṭi evaṃ,
²"atthāya hitāyā" ti ādini yeva tadatthappayogāni ³"āya catut-
thekavacanassa tū" ti lakkaṇassa visayo^c bhavessuṃ, n' añ-
ñāni^d ti. Tan na; aññāni pi visayo^c yeva tassa, katamāni: 10
⁴"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati; dakāya neti;
viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāya; gaṇāya bhattā" ti ādini,
—⁵"saggassa gamanena vā" ti ādini pana ⁶"vādhikārattā avisayo^c
vā ti. Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante vuttikārakena mūlodāhara-
ṇesu ⁷"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vatvā ⁴"mū- 15
lāya paṭikasseyyā" ti ādini pi vattabbāni, kimudāharaṇe pana
'vā ti kimatthaṃ: saggassa gamanena vā' ti vattabban ti. Sac-
caṃ: avacane kārāṇaṃ atthi, taṃ suṇātha: "mūlāya paṭikas-
seyya; appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha hi *mūlāya saggāyā*
ti padāni suddhasampadānavacanāni na honti · gatyatthakam- 20
mani vattanato, tasmā mūlodāharaṇesu na vuttāni; tathā "da-
kāya neti" ti ettha *dakāyā* ti padaṃ nayanatthakammani vatta-
nato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti na vuttaṃ; "viramatha
āyasmanto mama vacanāya" ti ettha pana *vacanāyā* ti padaṃ
nissakkavacanaṭṭhe vattanato, "gaṇāya bhattā" ti ettha *gaṇāyā* 25
ti padaṃ sāmivacanaṭṭhe vattanato, "asakkatā c' asma Dha-
nañjayāyā" ti ettha *Dhanañjayāyā* ti padaṃ kattuvaseṇa sā-
miatthe vattanato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti na
vuttaṃ; kimudāharaṇe pi *saggassā* ti padaṃ *gamanasaddasa-*
nidhānato gatyatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavaca- 30
nāṃ na hoti ti 'vā ti kimatthaṃ: saggassa gamanena vā' ti na
vuttaṃ. Evaṃ h' ettha^f vuttanayena buddhavacanāṃ porā-

¹ 133²⁷. ² 134². ³ 134¹. ⁴ 132³¹—133⁷. ⁵ Dh^p 178^b. ⁶ < Kc 108, cf.
134 n. 6). ⁷ Kc^v 109.

a B^ens oeti. b B^m okiriyaṭṭhekkhaṃ. c (B^ens oya) d B^ens nāññāni
(“nāññāni” vay “na” nhuik ā dīgha lui kroṇ³ kui Sandhi nhuik [Sd § 37] min¹
lattaṃ¹). e (ns visayā). f ns: evaṃ hi lhyāñ ettha | i arā nhuik “evaṃ
hetthā” lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ .

ṇaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasa-
hitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva ṭhānesu dis-
santi na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadāna-
visaye ti daṭṭhabbam. Nanu ca bho ¹"candanāsāraṃ jeṭṭhikāya
5 adāsi suvaṇṇamālaṃ kaniṭṭhāyā" ti dānappayoge^a catuttheka-
vacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato *rājakaṇṇāya diyaṭe; rāja-
kaṇṇāya rucati alaṇṇikāro; rājakaṇṇāya chaṭṭaṇi dhāreti; rāja-
kaṇṇāya namo karoti; rājakaṇṇāya sotthi bhavatu: rājakaṇṇāya*
silāghate ti ādihi pi payogehi bhavitabbam; atha kasmā "bud-
10 dhavacanam poraṇaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavaca-
nassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva
ṭhānesu dissanti na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci
sampadānavisaye" ti vadathā ti. Uppatham avatiṇṇo bhavam,
na hi bhavam amhākaṃ vacanattham jānāti; ayam h' ettha^b
15 amhākaṃ vacanattho: sabbāni pi itthilīṅgāni^c ekavacanavasena
tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamīṭhānesu samasamāni honti
appāni asamāni; tasmā tāni ṭhapetvā pullīṅga-napumsakalīṅgesu
purisādi-cittādisaddānaṃ^d *akārantapakatibhāvena*^e ṭhitānaṃ ca-
tutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni buddhavacana^fdisu
20 dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dis-
santi; ten' eva hi ²"mūlāya, saggāya, dakāya, vacanāya, gaṇāyā"
ti ādīni gatyatthakammādisu tisu, ³"abhiññāya sambodhāya,
nibbānāyā" ti evamādīni pana anekasatāni tiliṅgapadāni tadatthe
yevā ti imesu catusu ṭhānesu dissanti, "deti, rocati¹, dhāreti"
25 ti ādisu pana suddhasampadānavisayesu na dissanti. Bhavanti
c' atra:

catutthekavacanassa āyādesena saṃyutam^g

rūpaṃ anitthilīṅgānaṃ ṭhānesu catusu ṭṭhitaṃ: 52

gatyatthakammani c' eva, nayanatthassa kammani,

30 vibhattiyā vipallāse, tadatthe cā ti niddise. 53

²"Mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati"

evam gatyatthakammasmiṃ diṭṭham amhehi sāsane; 54

¹ 4. r. ² 132¹¹ sqq. ³ S IV 331¹, etc. [ns: majjhima paṭipadā abhiñ-
ñāya: itthilīṇ, satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvito abhiññāya: pullin; nibbānaṃ sacchika-
taṃ abhiññāya napuṃ¹līṇ, ī su¹ pra le hū lu].

^a (Be ad. ca) ^b ita C^eB^mns (hi = tam pākaṭaṃ karomi); B^m ayam
ettha. ^c C^e itthilīṅgikāni. ^d B^m osaddadānaṃ. ^e ns obhāve | nhuik .
^f ita C^eB^mns ^g B^m yam yutam.

"dakāya neti" iec evaṃ nayanatthassa kammani,
 "vacanāyā" ti nissakke viramaṇappayogato, 55
 "gaṇāya" iti sāmismiṃ *bhattā* ti saddayogato,
 "Dhanañjayāyā" ti padaṃ kattutthe sāmīsūcakaṃ 56
asakkatā ti saddassa yogato ti viniddise, 5
 añño cā pi vipallāso maggitabbo vibhāvinā; 57
 "abhiññāya, sambodhāya, nibbānāyā" t' imāni tu
 liṅgattayavasen' eva tadatthasmiṃ viniddise. 58
 Evaṃ pāṭhānulomena kathito āyasaṃbhavo,
 idan tu sukhumaṃ ṭhānaṃ cintetabbaṃ punappunaṃ. 59 10
Okārantavasen' eva nānānayasumaṇḍitā
 padamālā mahesissa sāsanaṭṭhaṃ pakāsītā. 60
 Imam atimadhuraṇ ce cittikaṭvā suṇeyyūṃ
 vividhanayavicittaṃ sādhaṃ Saddanītiṃ,
 jīnavaravacane te saddato jātakaṃkhaṃ 13
 kumudam iv' asinā ve suṭṭhu ¹chindeyyum ettha. 61

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 okārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
 nāma pañcamaṃ paricchedo. 20

VI.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaraṃ katvā ākārantapullīṅ-
 gānaṃ pakatirūpesu *abhibhavītu* iec etassa pakatirūpassa nā-
 mikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma:

Satthā · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāraṃ* · *satthāre*^a *satthāro*, *sat-* 25
thārā · *satthārehi satthārebhi*, *satthu satthussa satthuno* ·
satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ, *satthārā* · *satthārehi satthārebhi*,
satthu satthussa satthuno · *satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ*, *satthari*
satthāresu, *bho sattha* · *bho satthā*^b *bhavauto satthāro*.

Ayam Yamakamahātherena katāya Cūlaniruttiyā āgato nayo. 30

¹ ns: ī nhuik *eyyam* vibhat kui satti-anak nhuik sak; "so imam vijaṭṭaye
 jaṭṭam" [S I 13²¹] kai¹ suī¹ arahasattisu ca [Sd § 884] arahe sattiyañ ca
 sattamī vibhatti hoti min¹ lattaṃ¹.

^a Be om. (ns: ī tvañ dutiyabahuṃc nhuik satthāre rhi kra sañ mha
 pay lattaṃ¹ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹, *vide* 138¹⁶, 142 n. c, 143 n. f. ^b 138²²;
 139³, 140⁷.

Ettha ca Nirutti-piṭake ca Kaccāyane ca *satthuna* ti padaṃ
 anāgatam^a pi^b gahetabbam eva · ¹“dhammarājena satthunā”
 ti dassanato, *satthārā satthunā · satthārehi satthārebhū* ti kamo
 ca veditabbo. Ettha ca ‘asati pi atthavisesa vyañjanavisesa-
 5 vasena, vyañjanavisesābhāve pi atthanānattatāvasena saddan-
 tarasandassanaṃ niruttikkamo’ ti *satthā* ti padaṃ ekavacana-
 bahuvacanavasena dvikkhattuṃ vuttan ti veditabbam, Nirutti-
 piṭakādisu pana *satthā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanaṃ na āgatam;
 kiñcāpi na āgatam, tathā pi ²“avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti”
 10 ti pāliyaṃ *avitakkitā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanassa dassanato *sat-*
thā ti padassa paṭhamābahuvacanattam avassam icchitabbam
 tathā *vattā-dhātā-gantā*dinam pi · taggatikkattā. Tathā Nirutti-
 piṭake *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanañ ca *satthussa satthānan* ti
 catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanabahuvacanāni ca āgatāni, Cūlanirut-
 15 tiyaṃ pana na āgatāni, tattha ³“mātāpitaro poseti; ⁴bhātaro
 atikkamati” ti dassanato *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanarūpaṃ
 ayuttaṃ viya dissatī. Kaccāyanādisu ⁵*bho sattha bho satthā*
 iti rassa-dīghavasena ālapanekavacanadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
 piṭake *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanaṃ vatvā *bha-*
 20 *vanto satthāro* ti *ārādes*avasena ālapanabahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ,
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanaṃ
 vatvā *bho satthā* iti dīghavasena ālapanabahuvacanaṃ lapitaṃ;
 sabbam etaṃ āgame^c upaparikkhitvā yathā na virujjhati tathā
 gahetabbam. Idāni *satthus*saddassa yaṃ rūpantaraṃ amhehi
 25 diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ dassessāma; tathā hi ⁶“imesaṃ Mahānāma tiṇṇaṃ^d
satthūnaṃ ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthu niṭṭhā” ti pāliyaṃ *satthūna*
 ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, tasmā ayam pi kamo veditabbo: *satthu sat-*
thussa satthuno · satthānaṃ · satthārānaṃ satthūnan ti.

Abhibhavitā · abhibhavitā^e abhibhavitāro, abhibhavitāraṃ ·
 30 *abhibhavitāro^f, abhibhavitārā abhibhavitunā · abhibhavitārehi*
abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno
· abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitānaṃ, abhi-
bhavitārā · abhibhavitārehi abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu

¹ Abhidh-av v. 69d. ² J IV 270² *· ubi* avitakkitāro, ns) = VI 43²⁴ (Sd § 411 sq.). ³ S I 182¹. ⁴ “”. ⁵ Kev 248 (243). ⁶ cf. A I 275⁴ *· ubi* satthāraṇam teste ns).

^a B^c na āgatam, B^m om. ^b B^m api. ^c ns = piṭakat to² nhuik, ns. ^d cf. Sd § 413 (C^eB^m tiṇṇannam). ^e B^c om. ns *compendii fecit*. ^f B^c abhibhavitāre, B^m utāre utāro.

abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno · abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhibhavitari abhibhavitāresu, bho abhibhavita · bho abhibhavitā bhavanto abhibhavitāro.

Yathā pan' ettha *abhibhavitu* iec etassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-
kapadamālā *sattlhumayena* yojitā, evaṃ *paribhavitū*ādīnañ ca 5
aññesañ ca taṃsadisānaṃ nāmi-
kapadamālā *sattlhumayena* yojē-
tabbā. Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma *vattā dhātā* iec ādināṃ
padānaṃ ¹*vattu dhātu* iec ādīni pakatirūpāni:

vattā dhātā gantā netā dātā kattā cetā ^a tātā	
chettā bhattā hantā metā ^b jētā ^c boddhā ^d nātā sotā	1 10
gajjitā vassita bhattā mucchitā ^e paṭisedhitā	
bhāsītā pucchitā khantā uṭṭhāt' okkamitā tathā ^f	2
nattā panattā akkhātā sahītā paṭisevitā	
² netā vinetā iec ādī vattare suddhakattari;	3
uppādetā viññāpetā sandassetā pabrūhetā	15
bodhetādī c' aññe saddā ñeyyā hetusmiṃ atthasmiṃ.	4
Kattā khattā nettā bhattā ^g pitā bhātā t' ime pana	
kiñci bhijjanti Suttasmiṃ, taṃpabhedam kathess' aham: 5	
<i>sattlā</i> ti ādisu keci upayogena sāmīnā	
sah' eva niccam vattanti, n' eva vattanti keci tu.	6 20

Tatra *kattusaddādayo rūpantaravasena sattlhusaddato* kiñci
bhijjanti. Tathā hi ³"uṭṭhehi katte taramāno gantvā Vessan-
taram vadā" ti ettha *katte* ti idaṃ ālapane-kavacānarūpaṃ,
evaṃ hi *bho kattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁴"tena hi bho
khatte yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā ten' upasaṃ- 25
kamā" ti ettha *khatte* ti idaṃ cālapanekavacānarūpaṃ, evaṃ
pi *bho khattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁵"nette ujugate satī"
ti ettha *nette* ti idaṃ sattamiyā ekavacānarūpaṃ, etam^h pi
*nettari*ⁱ ti rūpato rūpantaram; ⁶"ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati
bhattusū" ti ettha *bhattusū* ti idaṃ sattamiyā bahuvacānarūpaṃ 30
bhattāresu ti rūpato rūpantaram, — atra *bhattusu* ti dassanato
⁷"mātāpitusu paṇḍita" ti ettha *pitusū* ti dassanato ca *vattusu*

¹ cf. Rūp 166. ² [Nidd I 446²¹]. ³ J VI 492² (Sd § 479). ⁴ D I 112²².
⁵ J III 111²³ = A II 76³ (Sd § 430). ⁶ J VI 298¹¹. ⁷ A I 132¹⁷.

^a *ita* C^cB^mns; = chañ^d pū³ tat, ns. ^b = nhuin² rhañ¹, ns. ^c *ita* B^m,
C^cB^mns cetā (= cī tat, ns). ^d *ita* C^c; B^mns buddhā. ^e (B^m pucchitā). ^f ns.
tātā = pyam¹ nham¹ (*quasi* | tan). ^g *vide* 139³⁰; B^m vattā, C^cB^mns gattā
= kuiy, *quasi* gātra-. ^h ns evaṃ (cf. 139²⁶). ⁱ *ita* C^cB^mns; *vide* Sd § 430.

dhātusu gantusu nelusu dātusu kattusū ti evamādinayo pi gahe-
tabbo; ayam nayo *satthussadde* pi icchitabbo viya amhe paṭibhātī.

Pitā · pitā^a pītarō, pītarāṃ pītarō, pītarā pitunā petyā ·
pītarehi pītarebhi pituhi pitūbhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānaṃ
5 *pītarānaṃ pitunaṃ, pītarā petyā · pītarehi pītarebhi pitūhi*
pitubhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānaṃ pītarānaṃ pitūnaṃ,
pītari · pītaresu pītusu, bho^b pita^b · bho pitā bhavanto pītarō.

Ettha pana *petya pitūnaṃ* ti imaṃ nayadvayaṃ vajjetvā *bhātu-*
saddassa ca padamālā yojetabbā. Tattha ¹"matyā ca petyā
10 ca kamaṃ susādhu; ²anuññāto 'si mātāpitūhi; ³mātāpitūnaṃ
accayenā" ti ca dassanato *pītusaddassa petyā pitūhi pitūbhi*
pitūnaṃ ti rūpabhedo ca *pītarō* icc ādisu rassattaṃ ca *satthu-*
saddato viseso. Tattha ca *petyā* ti idaṃ ⁴jantuyo ⁵hetuyo ⁶he-
tuyā ⁷adhipatiyā ti padāni viya ⁸acinteyyaṃ pullīgarūpan ti
15 datṭhabbaṃ. Codanāsodhanā cātra bhavati: *satthā pitā* icc
evamādinī nipphannattam upādāya ākārantānī ti ca, paṭha-
maṃ ṭhapetabbam pakatirūpam upādāya ukārantānī ti ca tumhe
bhaṇatha, ⁹"hetu satthāradassanaṃ; ¹⁰amātāpītarasaṃvaddho^c;
¹¹kattāraniddeso" ti ādisu pana *satthāra* icc ādinī kathaṃ tumhe
20 bhaṇathā ti. Etāni pi mayam pakatirūpam upādāya ukāran-
tānī ti bhaṇāmā ti. Nanu ca bho etāni akārantānī ti. Na,
ukārantānī yeva tani. Nanu ca bho ¹²yo-aṃ-nādinī parabhūtānī
vacanāni na dissanti, yehi ukārantasaddānam antassa ārādeso
siyā, tasmā akārantānī ti. Na · idise ṭhāne parabhūtānaṃ yo-
25 aṃ-nādinam vacanānam anokāsattā; tathā hi samāsavisayo eso,
samāsavisayasmim hi acinteyyāni pi rūpāni dissanti ti. | Evaṃ
sante pi bho *gamato nikkhamati* ti payogassa viya asamāsa-
visaye ¹³"satthārato satthāraṃ gacchati" ti Niddesapāḷidassa-
nato ¹⁴"hetu satthāradassanaṃ" ti ādisu *satthāra* icc ādinī akā-
30 rantānī ti cintetabbānī ti. Na cintetabbānī · "satthārato
satthāraṃ gacchati" ti etthā pi ukārantattā; ettha hi asamā-
satte pi topaccayaṃ paṭicca *satthussaddassa ukāro ārādesaṃ*
labhati; yāni pana tumhe ukarassa ārādesanimit्तāni yo-aṃ-nā-
dinī vacanāni icchatha^d, tāni idise ṭhāne viññūnaṃ pamāṇaṃ

¹ J V 214¹⁹, 214²⁰. ² Vin I 93³⁰. ³ Ja II 272⁷. ⁴ (Sd § 294). ⁵ (Cv 177).
⁶ (Tikap 84², 5). ⁷ ns cit. Sd § 223. ⁸ Bv 2: 59^b (Sd § 415). ⁹ J I 436¹⁹.
¹⁰ Uda 13⁷³ = Sv I 26⁹. ¹¹ (Kc 200; Sd § 412). ¹² Nidd I 93⁸.

^a B^c om. ^b B^c om. ^c ita CcBemns 95¹⁷. ^d CcBemns icchitāni (B^m icchitāmi).

na hontī, — kāni pana hontī ti ce: asamāsavisaye *topaccayo* ca samāsavisaye parapadāni ca parapadābhāve syādivibhattiyo cā ti imān' eva īdise thāne ekantena pamāṇaṃ hontī, tathā hi Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"yāvad eva anattāya nāttam bālassa jāyati" ti imissā pāliyā atthasamvaṇṇanāyaṃ ²"ayaṃ 3 nimmatāpitāro", imasmim pahate daṇḍo n' atthi" ti ettha *nimmātāpitāro* ti imassa samāsavisayattā *sīmhi* pare *ukāro ārādesaṃ* labhati, tato *sīssa okāra*deso icc etaṃ padaṃ pakatirūpavasena *ukāra*ntaṃ bhavati, nipphannattam upādāya *puriso urago* ti padāni viya *okāra*ntaṃ ca bhavati, ayaṃ pan' ettha 10 samāsaviggaho: mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitāro, n' atthi mātāpitāro etassā ti nimmatāpitāro ti; pakatirūpavasena hi *nimmātāpitu* iti thite *sīvacana*smim pare *ukāra*ssa *ārādeso* hoti; katthaci pana Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāpotthake ^b"ayaṃ nimmatāpitiko" ti pāṭho dissati, eso pana 'ayaṃ nimmatāpitāro' ti 13 padassa ayuttataṃ maññaṃānehi thapito ti maññaṃa. na so ayutto atṭhakathāpāṭho, so hi Ummaggajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ *ekapitāro* ti *sīmhi ārādesa*ppayogena sameti, tathā hi ³"yathā pi niyako bhātā saudariyo ekamātuko evaṃ Pañcālacaṇḍo te dassitaṭṭho ^c rathesabhā" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ samvaṇṇentehi 20 pālinayaññūhi garūhi ⁴"niyako ti aṇṇhattiko ekapitāro, (ekamātuko ti) ekamātuyā jāto" ti *sīmhi ārādesa*ppayogaraṇaṇā katā, — na kevalaṃ ca *sīmhi ārādesa* pulliṅgappaṇyogo yev' amhehi diṭṭho, atha kho itthiliṅgappaṇyogo pi sāsane diṭṭho, tathā hi Vinayaṇṇiṭṭake Cūlavagge ^d ⁵"assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītarā" ti 23 padaṃ dissati, ayaṃ pan' ettha samāsaviggaho: Sakyakule uppannattā Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā Sakyadhītarā, na Sakyadhītarā asakyadhītarā ti, idhā pi *sīmhi* pare *ukāra*ssa *ārādeso* kato, itthiliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā *āpaccayo*, tato ^e *sīlo*po ca daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ samāsapadatte *satthu-pīlu-kattusaddānaṃ* nā- 30 mikapadamālāyaṃ vuttarūpato koci koci rūpaviseso dissati, aññesaṃ pi rūpaviseso nayaññunā maggitabbo suttantesu; ko hi nāma samatto nissesaṃ buddhavacanaśāgare samkiṇṇāni vicitrāni paṇḍitajanānaṃ hadaya vimhāpanakaraṇi^f padarūpara-

¹ Dhṛ 72^{ab}. ² Dhṛ II 72^s. ³ J VI 445²³. ⁴ Ja VI 446². ⁵ Vin IV 214²⁹ (Sd § 413).

^a B^c *ad.* ti. ^b Ce *okathāyaṃ potthake*. ^c *sīc* CeBemns (= *rhu to² mū*); *leg.* dayitaṭṭho (J et Sd V 695). ^d *ita* CeBemns (= **Cūlavibhaṅge?*). ^e B^c ns kato. ^f *ita* CeBemns.

tanāni samuddharitvā dassetuṃ, tasmā amhehi appamattakāni yeva dassitāni:

adandhaḷātiko viññuḷātiko satataṃ idha

yogaṃ karoti ce, satthu pāliyaṃ so na kaṃkhati. 7

- 5 Ye paṇ' idha amhehi *satthā-abhibhavitā-vattā-kattā*dayo^a saddā pakāsitā, tesu keci upayogavacanena saddhiṃ niccaṃ vattanti: *pucchitā okkamitā* icc ādayo, tathā hi ¹"abhiḷānāsi no tvam mahārāja imaṃ pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā; ²"niddaṃ okkamitā" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti; keci sāmivacanena saddhiṃ niccaṃ vattanti: *abhibhavitā vattā* icc ādayo, 10 tathā hi ³"paccāmittānaṃ abhibhavitā; ⁴tassa bhavanti vattāro; ⁵amatassa dātā; ⁶parissayānaṃ sahitā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā naruttamo" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti, keci pana upayogavacanena pi saddhiṃ n' eva vattanti · niyogā paññatiyaṃ pavattanato, taṃ yathā: *satthā pītā bhātā nallā* icc ādayo. 15 Ettha pana "upayogavacanena saddhiṃ niccaṃ vattanti" ti ādivacanaṃ kammabhūtaṃ atthaṃ sandhāya katan ti vedittabbaṃ.

- Evam *ukārantatāpakatikānaṃ ākārantapadānaṃ* pavat- 20 tiṃ^b viditvā saddesu atthesu ca kosallam icchantehi puna līṅga-antavasena *satthā sattho satthan* ti ti kaṃ katvā padānaṃ attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisā-sadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *satthā* ti idaṃ paṭhamam *ukārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtaṃ* pulliṅgaṃ, 25 *sattho* ti idaṃ paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā *okārantabhūtaṃ* pulliṅgaṃ. *satthan* ti idaṃ pana paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā niggahitāntabhūtaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ. Tatra *satthā* ti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ sāsati anusāsati ti *satthā*, ko so; Bhagavā; *sattho* ti saha 30 atthenā ti *sattho* · bhaṇḍamūlaṃ gahetvā vāṇijjāya desantaraṃ gato janasaṃuho; *satthan* ti sāsati ācikkhati atthe etenā ti *sattham* · vyākaraṇādigantho, atha vā ⁶sāsati himsati satte etenā ti *sattham* · asiādi. *Satthā* · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāraṃ* · *satthāre*^c *satthāro* ti pure viya padamālā; *sattho satthā*, *sattham*

¹ D I 51²¹. ² M I 249²⁶. ³ ---. ⁴ M I 469¹¹. ⁵ M I 111¹⁴. ⁶ Sn 42^c.
⁷ Ap 370⁵. ⁸ J 922.

^a Bm *odhātādayo* (*vide* 144²²). ^b Bm pavattī ti. ^c Be *om.* (ns; i nhuik lañ³ *satthāre* rhi kra eñ¹, rhe³ nhuik [138¹⁶] pay pri³ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹, cf. 143²⁶).

satthe ti *purisanayena* padamālā; *sattham* · *satthāni satthā*, *sattham* · *satthāni satthe* ti napuṃsake vattamānacittamayena^a padamālā yojetabbā. Evaṃ tidhā bhinnāsu nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā:

satthā tiṭṭhati sabbaññū, satthā yanti dhanatthikā, 5

satthā apeti puriso, bhonto satthā dadātha saṃ, 8

evaṃ sutisāmaññavasena sadisatā bhavati,

sattham yaṃ tikhiṇaṃ, tena sattho katvāna kappiyaṃ

phalaṃ satthussa pādāsi, satthā taṃ paribhuñjati, 9

evaṃ asutisāmaññavasena^b asadisatā bhavati, tathā līṅga-anta- 10

vasena. *Cetā ceto* ti ca *tātā tāto* ti ca dukkaṃ katvā padānaṃ attho

ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā

ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *cetā* ti^c paṭhamam *akāranta-*

tāpakatiyaṃ thatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ*, tathā

tātā ti padam pi, *ceto* ti idaṃ pana paṭhamam *akāranta-* 15

tiyaṃ thatvā pacchā *okārantabhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ*, tathā *tāto* ti

padam pi. Tatra *cetā* ti, cinoti rāsikaroti^d ti *cetā* · *pākāra-*

cinanako puggalo, iṭṭhakavaḍḍhaki ti attho; *ceto* ti cittaṃ

evaṃnāmako vā luddo, ettha ca cittaṃ cetayati cintetī ti

atthavasena *ceto*, ¹luddo pana paṇṇattivāsena; *tātā* ti, tāyati 20

ti *tātā*, ²“agghassa *tātā* hitassa vidhātā” ti ‘ssa payogo; *tāto*

ti etthā pi tāyati ti *tāto*, puttānaṃ pitusu pitarānaṃ puttesu

aññesaṃ ca aññesu piyapuggalesu vattabbavohāro eso, ³“so

nūna kapaṇo *tāto* ciraṃ ruceati^e assame; ⁴kicchenādhigatā

bhogā te *tāto* vidhami dhamam; ⁵ehi *tātā*” ti ādisu c’ assa 25

payogo veditabbo. *Cetā* · *celā celāro*, *celāraṃ* · *celāre^f celāro* ti

satthunayena padamālā; *ceto celā*, *celaṃ cete*, *cetasā celenā* ti

manogaṇanayena ñeyyā, ayaṃ cittavācakassa *cetasaddassa*

nāmikapadamālā; *Ceto Cetā*, *Cetaṃ Cete*, *Celenā* ti *purisanayena*

ñeyyā, ayaṃ paṇṇattivācakassa *Cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā; 30

tātā · *tātā tātāro*, *tātāraṃ* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā, *tāto tātā*, *tātan*

ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā. Evaṃ imāsu pi nāmikapadamālāsu padā-

¹ (J VI 527¹²). ² Sp I 171³² (cf. I 389), CPD s. v. agha. ³ J VI 550¹⁷.

⁴ cf. J I 284²³ (vide V 389). ⁵ J VI 546⁴.

^a *ila* C^eB^{em}ns; vide tamen 144¹⁵, 19. ^b (ns asutisāmaññena). ^c *ad.* idaṃ? (144⁴). ^d B^{em}s rāsiṃ karoti. ^e *sic* C^eB^{em}ns; *leg.* rucehiti (= J), cf. J IV 285²⁴, *cod.* C^k. ^f B^e *om.* (ns: i nhuik cetāre lañ³ ma lui, cf. 142 n. c).

- naṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā tathā līṅga-antavasena. *Ātā nāto nātāṃ nātā* ti catukkaṃ katvā padānaṃ attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *nātā* ti idaṃ paṭhamam *ukārantatāpa-*
 5 *katiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtaṃ* pullīṅgaṃ; *nāto nātā* ti imāni yathākkamaṃ paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacch' *okāraṇta-niggahītantabhūtāni* vāccaliṅgesu pun-napuṃsakaliṅgāni, tathā hi ¹"nāto attho sukhāvaho; ²nātam etaṃ kuruṇḥassā" ti nesaṃ payogā dissanti; *nātā* ti idaṃ pana pa-
 10 ṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatiyaṃ* ṭhatvā pacchā pi *ākārantabhūtaṃ* vāccaliṅgesu itthiliṅgaṃ, tathā hi *esā itthi mayā nātā* ti payogo. Tatra pullīṅgapakkhe 'jānāti ti nātā' ti kattukāraka-vattamānakālavasena attho gahetabbo; itthiliṅgādipakkhe 'ñāyitthā ti nātā nāto nātān' ti kammakārakātitaḥkalavasena attho gahe-
 15 tabbo, esa nayo aññatthā pi yathāsambhavaṃ daṭṭhabbo. *Ātā nātā nātāro, nātāraṇ* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā; *nāto nātā, nātān* ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā, *nātāṃ nātāni nātā, nātāṃ nātāni* ti vakkhamānacittanayena ñeyyā; *nātā nātā nātāyo, nātāṃ nātā nātāyo* ti vakkhamānakaññānāyena ñeyyā. Evam imāsu
 20 pi nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā. Aññesu pi ṭhānesu yathārahaṃ iminā nayena sadisāsadisatā upaparikkhitabbā. *Vattā-dhātā-gantā*dinam pi vadati ti vattā, dhāreti ti dhātā, gacchatī ti gantā ti ādinā yathāsambhavaṃ nibbacanāni ñeyyāni.
- 25 Yaṃ pan' ettha amhehi ³pakiṇṇakavacanam kathitam, taṃ 'atṭhāne idaṃ kathitaṇ' ti na vattabbaṃ. Yasmā ayaṃ Saddanīti nāma saddānaṃ atthānañ ca yuttāyuttippakāsanatthaṃ katārambhataṇ nānappaḥārena sabbaṃ Magadhavohāraṃ ⁴samkhobhetvā kathitā yeva sobhati na itarathā, tasmā nānappa-
 30 bhedenā vattum icchāsambhavato ^a'atṭhāne idaṃ kathitaṇ' ti na vattabbaṃ; nānāupāyehi viññūnaṃ nāpanatthaṃ katārambhataṇ ca pana punaruttidoso p' ettha na cintetabbo, aññadatthu saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi ayaṃ Saddanīti piṭakattayopakārāya sakkaccaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbā.

¹ Th 141d. ² J I 174. ³ = *pru³ prva³* so *uchuṃ³ aphrat cakā³* (o: pakiṇṇakavinicchayavacanam), ns. ⁴ = *koṇ³ evā khyok khyā³ ce rve¹*, ns.

^a B^{ns} vattum icchāya sambhavato.

Iti *abhibhavitā* padasadisāni *vattā-dhātā-gantā* dini padāni
 dassitāni. Idāni atamsadisāni dassessāma, seyyathidaṃ:

guṇavā guṇavā c' eva balavā yasavā tathā
 dhanavā sutavā vidvā dhutavā katavā pi ca 10
 hitavā bhagavā c' eva dhitavā^a thānavā tathā 5
 yatavā cāgavā cātha himav' icc ādayo ravā, 11
 — pun-napuṃsakaliṅgehi^b akāranthehi pāyato
vantusaddo paro hoti, tadantā guṇavādayo; 12
 saññāvā^c rasmivā c' eva massuvā ca ¹yasassivā
 icc ādidassanā ²p' eso ākār'-īvaṇṇ'-ukārato 10
 itthiliṅgādisu hoti katthacī ti pakāsaye; 13
 satimā ³gatimā atthadassimā dhitimā tathā
 mutimā matimā c' eva jutimā hirimā pi ca 14
 thutimā ratimā c' eva yatimā ⁴balimā tathā
 kasimā ⁵sucimā dhimā rucimā cakkhumā pi ca 15 15
 bandhumā hetumāyasmā ketumā rāhumā tathā
 khāṇumā bhāṇumā gomā vijjūmā-vasumādayo, 16
 pāpimā puttimā c' eva candim' icc ādayo pi ca
 atamsadisasaddā ti viññātabbā vibhāvinā — 17
 īvaṇṇ'-ukār'-okārehi *mantusaddo* paro bhava, 20
 akārantā c' īkārantā *imantu* ti vibhāvaye. 18

Guṇava · *guṇavā guṇavanto, guṇavantaṃ guṇavante,*
guṇavatā guṇavantena · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇa-
vato guṇavantassa · guṇavantaṃ guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā
guṇavantā guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā · guṇavantehi gu-
ṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇavantaṃ guṇavan-
tānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante guṇavantasmīṃ guṇavantamhi^d ·
guṇavantesu, bho guṇavā · bhavanto guṇavā bhonto guṇavānto.
 Ettha pana ⁶“etha tumhe āvuso silavā hothā” ti ca ⁷“balavanto
 dubbalā honti thānavanto pi hāyare cakkhumā andhikā honti 30

¹ (*vulgo* yasassimā: J IV 321²¹ V 63¹⁷), ns: ī nhuik yasassivā kui chui
 so thak “appamādarato . . . bhayadassivā” [Dhp 31^{ab}] kui rhu rve¹ thui pud
 kui chui mū yuttatara phrac rā eñ¹; “kiṃvanto honti yācaka” [cf. J V 318³⁰],
 kiṃvanto ti kittakā [Ja], Soṇanandajāt kui rhu rve¹ kiṃsaddā noṃ vantupaccañ¹
 phrac sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ² = eso vantupaccayo, ns. ³ J VI 286²⁰; Sd § 793.
⁴ = ā³ rhi, ns. ⁵ ns: ap rhi [o: sñcimā], vā: cañ kray khrañ³ rhi. ⁶ cf. 32⁷.
⁷ Ja II 327¹².

^a (ns dhitivā = tañ khrañ³ rhi). ^b ns^c punnapuṃsakasaddhehi. ^c C^c B^{ms} ns
 saññāvā. ^d B^c om.

mātugāmaवासमगतā" ti ca pāliyaṃ *silavā cakkhumā* ti paṭha-
 mābahuvacanassa dassanato *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanaṭṭhāne
 bahuvacanam vuttam; *guṇavā satimā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi hi *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanabahuvacanāni
 5 āgatāni, Niruttiṭṭake paccattekavacanabhāven' eva āgatam;
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana Niruttiṭṭake ca *bho guṇava* iti rassavasena
 ālapanekevacanam āgatam. Mayam pana ¹"taggha Bhagavā
 bojjhaṅgā; ²katham nu Bhagavā tuyham sāvako sāsane rato"
 ti evamādisu anekasatesu pāthesu *Bhagavā* iti ālapanekeva-
 10 canassa dīghabbhāvadassanato *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne bho guṇavā*
 icc ādi dīghavasena vacanam yuttataram viya maññāma. *Mantu-*
paccayaṭṭhāne pana *imantupaccayaṭṭhāne* ca ³"sabbaverabhayā-
 tita pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evam jānāhi pāpima" icc ādisu
 pāḷipadesesu *cakkhuma* icc ādiālapanekevacanassa rassabhā-
 15 vadassanato *bho salima*^a *bho galima* icc ādi rassavasena vaca-
 nam yuttataram viya maññāma. Atha vā Mahāparinibbāna-
 suttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"āyasmā Tissa" iti dīghavasena vuttālapa-
 nekevacanassa dassanato *bhogavā āyasmā* iti dīghavasena
 vuttam padamattam^b ṭhapetvā *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *enantu-*
 20 *paccayanayo* netabbo, *mantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *vantupaccaya-*
nayo netabbo. Tathā hi Kaccāyanādisu ⁶*bho guṇavaṃ bho*
guṇava bho guṇava iti niggaḥita-rassa-dīghavasena tiṇi ālapa-
 nekevacanāni vuttāni. Iminā *bho salimaṃ bho salima bho*
salimā ti evamādinayo pi dassito, paṭhamābahuvacanattṭhāne
 25 pana *guṇavanto guṇavautā guṇavanā* ti tiṇi padāni vuttāni;
 iminā pi *salimanto salimantā salimantā* ti evamādinayo pi
 dassito. Tesu *bho guṇavaṃ, bho salimaṃ, guṇavanta, guṇavanti*
 ti imāni padāni evaṃgatikāni^c ca aññāni^d padāni pāliyaṃ
 appasiddhāni, yathā ⁷*āyasmantā* ti padam pasiddham. Tasmā,
 30 yaṃ Cūlaniruttiyaṃ vuttam yaṃ ca Niruttiṭṭake yaṃ ca Kac-
 cāyanādisu, tam sabbaṃ pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāya^e ca saddhim yathā
 na virūḷḥhati Gaṅgodakena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu saṃ-
 sandati sameti, tathā gahetabbaṃ.

Api c' ettha ayam pi viśeso gahetabbo, tam yathā:

¹ S V 80¹⁴ (cf. *supra* 90²⁶; Sd § 302). ² S I 121¹⁵. ³ S I 121¹⁵. ⁴ Thī
 79^c (cf. S I 116¹⁵). ⁵ Sv ad D II 154¹⁴. ⁶ Kev 126 (Sd § 301). ⁷ (151²⁶).

^a B^m so bhati chaṇ guiv ma le¹ ma¹. ^b B^{ns} vuttapadamattam
^c *dedi*. C^e B^{ms} evaṃ kathitāni. ^d C^e *ad.* pi. ^e C^e B^{ns} aṭṭhakathāhi.

¹"tuyhaṃ dhītā mahāvīra paññavanta^a jūtiṇḍharā" ti pāḷiyaṃ *paññavanta* iti ālapane-kavacanassa dassanato, ²"sabbā kir' evaṃ pariniṭṭhitāni yasassi naṃ paññavantaṃ visayha yaso ca laddhā purimaṃ uḷāraṃ na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalaṃ purāṇaṃ" ti imissā Jātakapāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³*paññavanta* iti ālapane-kavacanassa dassanato ca *bho guṇavanta bho guṇavanta, bho salivanta bho salivanta* ti ādini pi ālapane-kavacanāni avassam icchitabbāni; tathā hi tissaṃ pāḷiyaṃ *yasassi paññavanta* icc ālapane-kavacanāni aṭṭhakathācariyā icchanti, *nūn* ti hi padapūraṇe nipātamattaṃ *paññavanta* ti pana chandānurakkhaṇa-⁴thaṃ anussārāgamaṃ^b katvā vuttaṃ. Evaṃ pāvacaṇe *vanta-paccayādisahitānaṃ saddānaṃ bhagavā āyasmā paññavanta cakkhuma pāpima* iti dassitanāyena ālapane-kavacanāni veditabbā.

Ettha ca ⁴"Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāma Himavanta pabbhavitā"^c ti ca ⁵"kuto agat' attha bhante — Himavanta mahārājā"^d ti ca dassanato *guṇavanta* ti pañcamiyā ekavacanāni kathitaṃ.

Yathā *guṇavanta*-saddassa nāmika-padamālā yojitā, evaṃ *dhana-vanta-bala-vanta*-ādinaṃ *satimanta-gatimanta*-ādinaṃ ca nāmika-padamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni *vidvā*-ādipadanāni *guṇavā*-padena samānagatikattaṃ^d pi sotūnaṃ payogesa sammohāpagamaṭṭhaṃ ekadesato nibbāna-nādihi saddhiṃ *vidvanta* icc ādipakati-rūpassa nāmika-padamālā vuccate. Nāṇasaṃkhāto vedo assa atthi ti vidvā ' paṇḍito. Ettha ca *vidvā*-saddassa atthibhāve "'iti vidvā samaṃ care" ti ādi āhaccapāṭho nidassanaṃ. Atrāyaṃ padamālā:

Vidvā · *vidvā vidvanto, vidvantaṃ vidvante, vidvatā vidvante* sesaṃ sabbhaṃ neyyaṃ. *Vedanāvā* · *vedanāvā vedanāvanto, vedanāvantaṃ vedanāvante, vedanāvātā vedanāvante* sesaṃ sabbhaṃ neyyaṃ. Evaṃ *saññāvā cetanāvā saddhāvā paññāvā* · *sabbāvā* icc ādisu pi. Ettha ca ⁷"vedanāvantaṃ vā^e attānaṃ; ⁸sabbāvantaṃ [vā]^f lokan" ti ādini nidassanapadāni. Tattha ⁹sabbāvantaṃ ti sabbasattavantaṃ, sabbasattayuttan ti attho; majjhediḥhaṃ hi idaṃ padaṃ, yebhuyyena pana *pañ-*

¹ Ap 551¹⁷ (Thīa 193⁹). ² J III 14¹⁶⁻¹⁹. ³ Ja III 15⁴ (*infra* 162²⁵; Sd § 301). ⁴ Ap 51¹⁵. ⁵ cf. § 249. ⁶ S I 117² *ins cit.* Spk: evaṃ jānanto samaṃ careyya. ⁷ M I 300¹⁰. ⁸ M I 38²². ⁹ Vm 309¹, Vibha 378¹.

^a ns^c paññāv^o (= Ap). ^b C^cB^mns anusarāgamaṃ. ^c ita C^cB^mns; Ap: pabbhavitā *metr.*. ^d sic C^cB^mns; leg. ^egatikkatte? ^e B^mns paññāvā (*vide* 147³⁴, cf. 147^{1, 3}). ^f B^cns *oni*.

ñavā paññavanto ti ādini majjherassāni pi bhavanti. Yasassino parivārabhūtā janā assa atthi ti yasassivā, atha vā yasassi ca so yasassivā cā ti yasassivā, ekadesasarūpekaseso 'yaṃ; *yasassivā* ti padassa pana atthibhāve ¹"khattiyo jātisampanno
5 abhiyāto yasassivā^a dhammarājā Videhānaṃ putto uppajjate tavan"^b ti idam nidassanaṃ; *yasassivā* · *yasassivā yasassivanto*, *yasassivantam* icc ādi netabbaṃ. Atthe dassanasīlaṃ atthadassi, kin taṃ: ñāṇaṃ; atthadassi assa atthi ti atthadassimā, ettha ca ²"taṃ tattha gatimā dhitimā^c mutimā atthadassimā
10 samkhātā sabbadhammaṇaṃ Vidhuro etad abravī" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; *atthadassimā* · *atthadassimā atthadassimanto*, *atthadassimantam* icc ādi netabbaṃ. Pāpaṃ assa atthi ti pāpimā · akusalarāsisamānāgato Māro. Puttā assa atthi ti puttimā · ³bahuputto; ⁴"socati puttehi puttimā"
15 ti ettha hi bahuputto puttimā ti vuccati. Cando assa atthi ti Candimā, cando ti c' ettha candavimānaṃ adhippetam, ⁵candavimānavāsī pana devaputto Candimā ti, tathā hi *cando uggato*, ⁶"pamaṇato cando āyāma vitthārato ubbedhato ca ekūnapaññāsayojāno, parikkhepato tihi yojanehi ūnadiya dḍhasatayojoano"
20 ti ādisu candavimānaṃ cando ti vuttaṃ, ⁷"tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ Candimā saraṇaṃ gato" ti ādisu pana Candadevaputto Candimā ti. Aparo nayo: Cando assa atthi ti candimā, Cando ti c' ettha Candadevaputto adhippeto, tannivāsaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ pana candavimānaṃ candimā ti; tathā hi ⁸"Rāhu Candaṃ pa-
25 muñcassu; ⁹Cando mañimayavimāne vasati" ti ādisu Candadevaputto Cando ti vutto, ¹⁰"yo ha ve daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā" ti ādisu pana tannivāsaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ candavimānaṃ candimā ti vuttaṃ, — iti *cando* ti ca *candimā* ti ca Candade-
30 vaputtassa pi candavimānassa pi nāmaṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Tatra *pāpimā puttimā candimā* ti imāni *pāpasaddādito*
¹¹"taḍ ass' atthi" icc etasmiṃ atthe pavattassa *imantupaccayassa*

¹ J IV 321²⁴⁻²⁵ (*vide n. a.*). ² J VI 286²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ³ ns *cil.* bahutte ca pasamsāyaṃ nindāyañ cātisāyane | niccayoge ca samsagge hont' ime mantuādayo, Mgv IV 79. ⁴ Sn 34^a. ⁵ Spk ad S I 50¹⁷ (Sd § 794). ⁶ (*cf.* Sv III 66¹¹). ⁷ S I 50²⁴. ⁸ S I 50²⁵. ⁹ *cf.* Sv III 66^a. ¹⁰ Dh 382a—d. ¹¹ Kc 366 sqq (Sd § 794).

^a I sui¹ Jāt nhuik yasassimā lañ³ rhi eñ¹, ns; *cf.* 145 n. 1. ^b *ita* J; Bm bhavan; CeB^cns tavā. ^c *sic* CeB^cns J; *leg.* dhīmā [— —]? *cf.* Sd § 793.

vasena siddhim upāgatāni ti gahetabbāni. | Nanu ca bho *mantupaccayavasen*' eva sādhetabbāni ti. | Na katthaci pi akārantato *mantuno* abhāvā. ¹Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante pi *pāpa-putta-candato* paṭhamam *ikārāgamam* katvā tato *mantupaccaya*m katvā sakkā sādhetun ti. | Sakkā rūpamattasijjhanato; 3 nayo pana sobhaṇo na hoti, tathā hi *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārāgamam* katvā *mantupaccaye* vidhiyamāne aññehi *guṇa-yasādihi* akārantehi *ikārāgamam* katvā *mantupaccayassa* kātabbatāpasāṅgo siyā, na hi anekesu pālisatasahasassesu katthaci pi akārantato *guṇa-yasādito* *ikārāgamena* siddhim *mantupac-* 10 *cayo* dissati, aṭṭhānattā pana *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārāgamam* akatvā *imantupaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādini sijjhanti ti. | Evaṃ sante pi bho kasmā Kaccāyanappa-
karāṇe *mantupaccayo* va vutto, na *imantupaccayo* ti. Dvayam pi vuttam eva; katham āyati ti ce, yasmā tattha ²"tapādito 13
sī; daṇḍādito ika-i; madhvādito ro; guṇādito vantū" ti imāni cattāri suttāni sannihita³*odantasaddabhāvena* vatvā majjhe
³"satyādihi mantū" ti aññathā suttam vatvā tato sannihita⁴*od-*
antavasena ⁴"saddhādito nā" ti suttam vuttam, tasmā tattha
"satyādihi mantū" ti visadisam katvā vuttassa suttassa vasena ²⁰
imantupaccayo ca vutto ti viññāyati; pakati h' esācariyānam
yena kenaci akārena attano adhippāyaviññāpanam. Ettha ca
dutiyo attho sarasandhivasena gahetabbo; tathā hi 'ssa 'satyā-
dihi mantū' ti paṭhamo attho, 'satyādihi imantū' ti dutiyo attho
— iti ⁵*seto dhāvati* ti payoge viya "satyādihi mantū" ti sutte 25
bhinnasattisamavetavasena atthadvayapaṭipatti bhavati. Tasmā
paramasukhumasugambhīratthavatā anena suttana katthaci *sati*
gati setu go icc ādito *mantupaccayo* icchito, katthaci *sati*
pāpa putta icc ādito *imantupaccayo* icchito ti daṭṭhabbam.
Yasmā pana *satisaddo mantuvasena gati dhi setu go* icc ³⁰
ādihi, *imantuvasena pāpa-puttādihi* ca samānagatikattā tesam
pakārabhāvena gahito, tasmā evaṃ suttattho bhavati: "satyā-
dihimantu", *satīppakārehi* saddehi *mantupaccayo* hoti *imantu-*
paccayo ca yathāraham 'tad ass' atthi' icc etasmim atthe ti.

¹ ns *cit.*: cando eva candimā, sakatthe hi mantupaccayo, ikārāgamo ca, akārassa vā ikārādeso ca; imantupaccayo yeva vā, Maṇidīpa. ² Kc 367–370.

³ Kc 371 (Sd § 793). ⁴ Kc 372. ⁵ o: 1) śvetaḥ + dhāvati, 2) śvā + itaḥ + dhāvati, (ns); Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³, Mmd 316.

Ayaṃ pan' ettha adhippāyo: yathā *satimā* ti ettha *satī* ti
ikārantato mantupaccayo hoti, tathā *gatinā dhīmā setumā*
gomā ti ādisu *ikāranta-ikāranta-ukāranta-niccokārantato mantu-*
 5 *paccayo*^a hoti, tathā *gatinā pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādisu *ikāranta-*
akārantato imantupaccayo hoti. Evaṃ *satīpakārehi* saddehi
 yathāsaṃbhavaṃ *mantu-imantupaccayā* hontī ti. . Yajj evaṃ,
 paccayadvayaavidhāyakam¹ "daṇḍādito ika-i" ti suttam viya
 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti vattabbaṃ; kasmā nāvoca ti. Tathā^b
 10 avacane kāraṇam atthi: yadi hi "daṇḍādito ika-i" ti suttam
 viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti suttam vuttam siyā, ekakkhaṇe
 yeva *imantu-mantumam* vacanena *daṇḍasaddato* sambhūtam
daṇḍiko daṇḍi ti rūpadvayam iva *satī-gatī*ādito pi visadisa-
 rūpadvayam icchitabbaṃ siyā, tañ ca n' atthi, tasmā 'satyādito
 15 imantu-mantū' ti na vuttam; api ca tathā vutte bavhakkhara-
 tāya^c ganthagarutā siyā, yasmā ca suttana nāma appakkharena
 asandiḍḍhena^d sāravantena gūḷhaninnayena sabbatomukhena
 anavajjena bhavitabbaṃ, Kaccāyane ca yebhuyyena tādīsāni
 gambhīratthāni suvisadaññāvisayabhūtāni suttāni dissanti
 20 ²"upādhyadhikissaravacane"; ³sarā sare lopan" ti ādīni, idam
 pi tesam aññataram, tasmā 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti na
 vuttam — evaṃ suttapadese akate pi *imantuno* pi gahaṇattham
 bhinnasattisamavetavasena "satyādihi mantū" ti vuttan ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbaṃ. Aparo⁴ nayo: ⁵"tapādito si" ti ādisu *toḍantasaddassa*
 25 *bahuvacanatthata*^f na suṭṭhu pākaṭā . *topaccayassa* ekattha-
 bavhatthesu vattanato^g; "satyādihi mantū" ti ettha pana *hi*sad-
 dassa bahuvacanatthata atīva pākaṭā, tasmā bahuvacanagga-
 haṇena *imantupaccayo* hoti ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ. Nanu ca bho
 vinā pi *imantupaccayena* 'pāpam assa atthi ti pāpi, pāpi eva
 30 pāpimā' ti sakatthe *māpaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttīmā* ti
 ādīni sijjhanti . ⁶"chaṭṭhamo so parābhavo" ti ettha *mapacca-*
yena chaṭṭhamo ti padaṃ viya ti. . Atinayaññū bhavaṃ, Ati-

¹ Kc 368. ² Kc 316. ³ Kc 12 ⁴ ns: saddādhikā-atthādhikānañ³ (kui) |
 va Ñās-chara alui chui so nañ³ (kui) . . . Ñās nhuik 'saddādhikā atthādhiko
 hoti' paribhāsā kui chui so kroñ¹ i nhuik bahuvuc anak Ivan phrañ¹ imantu kui yū
 ra kñ⁹ . . . ⁵ Kc 367. ⁶ Sn 103b / Sd § 803 *cū. et J V 253¹), cf. Bv 2: 142^b 143^a.*

^a ns: i nhuik mantupaccayo lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ . . . ^b (B^m tasmā).
^c B^m bavhakkharatā ^d CeB^mns asandiḍḍhena *cf. Sv I 282 n. 6, J VI 212 n. 14).*
^e B^m upajjhādik^o. ^f B^ens *h. l.* bahuvacanantata. ^g C^ens pavattanato.

nayaññū nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo: na pana bhavaṃ sadda-
gatiṃ jānāti, saddagatiyo ca nāma bahuvīdhā: tathā hi *chaṭṭho*
yeva chaṭṭhamo: ¹"suttam eva suttanto" ti ādisu *purīsanayena*
yojetabbā saddagati, ²"devo yeva devatā" ti ādisu *kaññānaya*
yojetabbā saddagati, ³"dīṭṭhi eva dīṭṭhigatan" ti ādisu *citta-*
nayaṇa yojetabbā saddagati; evaṃvidhāsu saddagatisu 'pāpī
eva pāpimā' ti ādikaṃ kataraṃ saddagatiṃ vadesi, *satthā rāja*
brahmā sakka attā sā pumā ti ādisu ca' kataraṃ saddagatiṃ
vadesi, katarasaddantogadhaṃ katarāya ca nāmikapadamālāya
yojetabbhaṃ maññasī ti. So evaṃ puttṭho addhā uttarim⁴ kiñci 10
adivā tuṇhī bhavissati. Tasmā tādiso nayo na gahetabbo,
tādisasmim hi naye *pāpimatā pāpimato* ti ādini rūpāni na
sijjhanti, *imantupaccayanayena*^b pana sijjhanti; tasmā ayam eva
nayo pasatthataro āyasmantehi sammā citte ṭhapetabbo. Atr'
idaṃ nidassanaṃ: ⁴"jāyo hi buddhassa sirīmato ayam Mārassa 15
ca pāpimato parājāyo ugghosayum bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā jayaṃ
tadā devagaṇā mahesino" ti ca ⁵"sākhāpattaphalūpeto kha-
ndhimā va mahādumo" ti ca.

Pāpimā · *pāpimā pāpimanto, pāpimantaṃ* sesaṃ neyyaṃ.
Esa nayo *khandhimā puttima* ti ādisu pi. 20

Idāni yathāpāvacaṇaṃ kiñcid eva *Himavantu-satimantā-*
dīnaṃ visesaṃ brūma: ⁶"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁷satimaṃ
bhikkhum; ⁸Bandhumam rājānaṃ; ⁹Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ;
¹⁰satimassa bhikkhuno; ¹¹Bandhumassa rañño; ¹²iddhimassa^c ca
parassa ca ekakkhaṇe cittaṃ uppajjati" iec ādiviseso veditabbo. 25
Api c' ettha *āyasmantā* ti dvinnaṃ vattabbavacaṇaṃ, *āyas-*
manto ti bahūnaṃ vattabbavacaṇaṃ^a ti ayam pi viseso vedi-
tabbo; tathā hi ¹³"dvinnaṃ ārocentena āyasmantā dhārentū
ti, tiṇṇaṃ ārocentena āyasmanto dhārentū ti vattabban" ti
vuttaṃ. *Tiṇṇan* ti c' ettha kathāsīsamattaṃ, tena catunnam 30
pi pañcannam pi atirekasatānam pi ti dassitaṃ hoti, bahavo
hi upādāya ¹⁴"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā"
ti ādikā pāliyo ṭhapitā. Tattha *āyasmantā* t' idaṃ ¹⁵vinayavohāra-

¹ vide § 184. ² Pj I 113²⁰ (Sd § 772; Paṇ V 4: 27). ⁴ Ps I 71³⁰, cf. As 214¹⁰.

⁴ Ja I 75¹³⁻¹⁶. ⁵ A III 43⁴. ⁶ Dhṛ 304^b. ⁷ vide § 251 (Kev 93). ⁸ D II 16⁷. ⁹ S I 50²².

¹⁰ *** (Kev 93). ¹¹ D II 71, *contra ib.* 16². ¹² cf. As 421⁴. ¹³ (92³¹). ¹⁴ (92²⁶). ¹⁵ (93¹).

^a (B^mns uttari; = alvan, ns) ^b B^m onaye? ^c = paracittavidū pug-
guil eñ¹, ns.

vasena dve ye va sandhāya vuttattā na sabbasādhāraṇaṃ, vinaya-
vohāraṃ hi vajjietvā aññasmim vohāre na ppavattati; *āvasmanto*
t' idaṃ pana sabbattha pavattati ti dvinnam viseso veditabbo.

Tatra Himavanto ti idaṃ yebhuyyen' ekavacanaṃ bha-
5 vati, katthaci bahuvacanaṃ pi, tenāha Niruttiṭṭhake therō:
Himavā tiṭṭhati Himavanto tiṭṭhanti ti. *Himavanto va pabbato*
ti ayaṃ ekavacananayo yathārutapālivasena gahetabbo, yathā-
rutapālī ca nāma: ¹"dūre santo pakāsanti"^a Himavanto va pab-
bato asant' ettha na dissanti rattiṃ khittā yathā sarā; ²ahaṃ
10 tena samāyena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puñ-
ñavanto jutinḍharo; ³gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so^b
isi saddhammadhārako therō Ānando ratanākaro" icc ādi.
Ettha puññavanto ti ādini anekesu ṭhānesu bahuvacanabhā-
vena punappunaṃ *vaḍantāni* pi katthaci ekavacanāni honti,
15 ekavacanabhāvo ca nesam gāthāvisaye dissati; tasmā tāni
yathāpāvacaṇaṃ gahetabbāni.

Evaṃ *Himavantu-satimantusaddādinam* visesaṃ ñatvā
puna līngantavasena dvilīngikapadānam attho ca pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisāsadisatā ca vavatṭhape-
20 tabbā^c. Tatra hi *sirimā* ti padaṃ sutisāmaññavasena līngadvaye
vattanato dvidhā bhijjati: *sirimā puriso* ti hi atthe ākāraṇaṃ
pullīngaṃ, ⁴"Sirimā nāma devī" ti atthe ākāraṇaṃ itthilīngaṃ,
— ubhayam p' etaṃ *ukāraṇatāpakatikam*, atha vā pana pac-
chimam *ākāraṇatāpakatikam*; 'sirī yassa atthi, so sirimā' ti
25 pullīngavasena nibbacanaṃ, 'sirī yassā atthi, sā sirimā' ti itthi-
līngavasena nibbacanaṃ. Atr' imāni kiñcāpi sutivasena nib-
bacanaṭṭhavasena ca aññamaññaṃ^d samānatthāni, tathā pi
purisapadattha-itthipadatthavācakattā bhinnatthāni ti veditab-
bāni. Esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.

30 *Sirimā* * *sirimā sirimanto*^e, *sirimantaṃ sirimante*, *sirimatā*
sirimantena guṇavantasaddassēva nāmikapadamālā. *Sirimā* *
sirimā sirimāyo, *sirimantaṃ* * *sirinuā sirinūyo*, *sirimāya* vakkha-
mānakaññāyena ñeyyā^f. Evaṃ dvidhā bhinnānaṃ samāna-
sutikasaddānam nāmikapadamālāsu padānam sadisāsadisatā

¹ Dhṛp 304a-d. ² Bv 20: 10a-d. ³ Th 1049a-d. ⁴ Pva 19²⁵ (Bv 19: 14c).

^a *ita* B^{ens} (Sd 1941); C^eB^m pakāsenti. ^b Th: yo. ^c C^eB^m vavatṭhāpō.
^d C^eB^m aññamañña-. ^e (C^e *ad.* *sirimanta*). ^f *ita* C^e; B^e *anto* (ns *om.*); (B^m
emantaṃ). ^g B^m ñeyyo.

vavatthapetabbā. Samānanibbacanatthassa pi hi asamānasuti-kassa *sīrimā*^a ti saddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ padānaṃ imehi padehi kāci pi samānatā na labbhati. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sīrimā ti padaṃ dvedhā pum-itthīsu pavattito

bhijjati ti vibhāveyya; ettha pullīgam icchitaṃ. 19 5

Iti *abhibhavitā* padena visadisāni *guṇavā-satimā* dīni padāni das-sitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi; idāni aparāni pi tabbisadisāni padāni dassessāma saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi, seyyathidaṃ:

¹rājā ²brahmā sakhā attā ātumā ³sā ⁴pumā rahā

⁵daḥhadhammā ca paccakkhadhammā ca vivaṭacchadā 20 10

⁶vattahā ca tathā vuttasirā c' eva yuvā pi ca

⁷maghava-addha-muddhādī viññātabbā vibhāvinā. 21

Ettha *sā* ti padaṃ eva ākārantatāpakatikam ākārantam, sesāni pana ākārantatāpakatikāni ākārantāni:

Rājā · *rājā rājāno*, *rājānaṃ rājāṇi* · *rājāno*, *raññā rājīnā* · 15
rājūhi rājubhi, *rañño rājīno* · *raññaṇi rājūnaṇi rājānaṃ*,
raññā · *rājūhi rājūbhi*, *rañño rājīno* · *raññaṇi rājūnaṇi*
rājānaṃ, *raññe rājīni* · *rājusu*, *bho rāja* · *bhavanlo rājāno*
bhavanlo rājā iti vā. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Niruttipīṭa-

kādisu *rājā* ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ, Cūlaniruttīyaṃ pana 20
āgataṃ. Kiñcāpi Niruttipīṭakādisu na āgataṃ, tathā pi ⁸"n' etā-

disā sakhā honti, labbhā me jīvato sakhā" ti pāliyaṃ bahuva-canekavacanavasena^b *sakhā* ti padassa dassanato *rājā* ti bahuvacanaṃ icchitabbam eva, tathā *brahmā attā* icc ādīni pi bahuvacanāni · taggatikattā, vinā kenaci rūpavisesena. Ettha 25

ca ⁹"gahapatiko nāma ṭhapetvā rājāṃ rājabhogabrāhmaṇaṃ^c avaseso gahapatiko nāmā" ti dassanato *rājan* ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ pana Niruttipīṭake na āgataṃ. ¹⁰"Sabbadattena rājīnā" ti das-

sanato *rājīnā* ti vuttaṃ. ¹¹"Ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati bhattusū" ti dassanato catutthī-chatthīvasena *rājānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. 30

¹²Kaccāyanarūpasiddhiganthesu pana *rājena rājehi rājabhi rājesū* ti padāni vuttāni, Cūlanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu tāni nāgatāni; anā-gatabhāvo yeva tesam yuttataro · pāliyaṃ adassanato. Tasmā

¹ 153¹⁵. ² 157²¹. ³ 159⁹. ⁴ 162¹³. ⁵ 163¹⁷. ⁶ 164³⁴. ⁷ 165²¹. ⁸ J III 323¹⁰.

⁹ Vin III 222¹³. ¹⁰ J IV 122²⁹. ¹¹ J VI 298¹¹ (Ja). ¹² cf. Rūp 116, 117, 121.

a B^m *sirimā*. b B^m *ad. vā*. c (*vide* Sp *ad* Vin III 221¹⁵) C^e *rājāṃ rājabhoggaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ*, B^e *rājāṃ rājabhoggaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ* (ns om.); B^m *rājā bhogabrahmaṇa*.

etth' etāni amhehi na vuttāni; pāḷinaye hi upaparikkhīyamāne
 idisāni padāni samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Atr'
 ime payogā: ¹"āvuttham [tāva]^a dhammarājenā" ti ca ²"Sivirā-
 rājena pesito" ti ca ³"Paṭipatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṇ" ti
 5 ca ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje Sivīnaṃ ratthavaḍḍhane" ti ca;
 evaṃ pāḷinaye upaparikkhīyamāne *rājena* ti ādini samāse yeva
 passāma. Na kevalaṃ pāḷinaye, porāṇatthakathānaye pi upa-
 parikkhīyamāne samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Evaṃ
 sante pi suṭṭhu upaparikkhitabbam idaṃ ṭhānaṃ; ko hi nāma
 10 sātthakathe tepitake buddhavaḍḍhane sabbaso nayaṃ sallakkhe-
 tum samattho aññatra pabhinnapaṭisambhīdehi khīṇāsavehi.
 Ettha ca samāsantagatarājasaddassa nāmikapadamālāyo dvidhā
 vuccante: *okārant'ākārantavasena*. Tatr' *okārantā mahārājo*
yuvarājo Sivirājo dhammarājo^b icc evamādayo bhavanti, *ākā-*
 15 *rantā* pana *mahārājā yuvarājā Sivirājā dhammarājā* icc evam-
 ādayo. Ettha kiñcāpi pāḷiyaṃ porāṇatthakathāsu ca *mahārājo*
 ti ādini na santi, tathā pi ⁵"sabbhamitto sabbasakho sabbabhū-
 tūnukampako" ti pāḷiyaṃ *sabbasakho* ti dassanato *mahārājo* ti
 ādini pi avassam icchitabbāni. Tathā hi samāsesu *dhajagga-*
 20 *rājena dhammarājassā* ti ādini dissanti, etāni *okārantarūpāni*
 eva^c, n' *ākārantarūpāni*:

Mahārājo mahārājā, mahārājaṃ mahārāje, mahārājena · ma-
hārājeḥ mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārājā
mahārājasmā mahārājamhā · mahārājeḥ mahārājebhi, ma-
 25 *hārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārāje mahārājasmiṃ mahārā-*
jamhi · mahārājesu, bho mahārāja bhavanlo mahārājā.
 Kaccāyana-Cūḷaniruttinayehi pana ^b*bho mahārājā* iti ekavaca-
 na-bahuvacanāni pi datṭhabbāni. Yathā *mahārājo* ti *okārantā-*
 padassa vasena, evaṃ *Sivirājo dhammarājo devarājo* ti ādinaṃ
 30 pi *okārantāpadānaṃ* vasena pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā
 yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' *ākārantavasena* nāmikapadamālā:

Mahārājā · mahārājā mahārājāno, mahārājānaṃ mahārā-
jaṃ · mahārājāno, mahārāññā mahārājīnā · mahārājūhi
mahārājubhi, mahārāñño mahārājino · mahārāññaṃ ma-

¹ S I 33^{2a}. ² J VI 492⁹. ³ S I 219⁵. ⁴ J VI 502^{1a} (*infra* 156⁵). ⁵ Th 648^{ab}.
^a {88³³ 89²⁵; 90³},

^a B^c ns om. ^b ita C^c (cf. 154¹); B- om. Sivirājo, B^m om. Sivirājo
 dhammarājo. ^c (C^c yeva)

*hārājunaṃ, mahāraññā · mahārājūhi mahārājubhi, mahā-
rañño mahārājino · mahāraññaṃ mahārājūnaṃ, mahāraññe
mahārājini · mahārājusn, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārā-
jāno. Idhā pi ¹pakaraṇadvayanayena bho mahārājā iti
ekavacana-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā ca mahārājā 3
ti ākārantaḥpadassa vasena, evaṃ *Sivirājā dhammarājā devvarājā*
ti ādinam pi ākārantaḥpadānaṃ vasena pakatirūpassa nāmika-
padamālā yojetabbā. Idha aparā pi atthassa pākāṭikaraṇattham
kiriyaḥpadehi saddhiṃ yojetvā ākāranta'-okārantaṇaṃ missakava-
sena-nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

10

*Mahārājā mahārājo tiṭṭhati · mahārājāno mahārājā tiṭṭhanti,
mahārājanaṃ mahārājaṃ passati · mahārājano mahārāje
passati, mahārañña mahārājina mahārājena kataṃ · mahā-
rājūhi mahārājubhi mahārājeḥi mahārājebhi kataṃ, mahā-
rañño mahārājino mahārājassa diyaṭe · mahāraññaṃ ma- 15
hārājūnaṃ mahārājānaṃ diyaṭe, mahāraññā mahārājā
mahārājasmā mahārājamhā nissaṭaṃ · mahārājūhi mahā-
rājūbhi mahārājeḥi mahārājebhi nissaṭaṃ, mahārañño mahā-
rājino mahārājassa pariggaho · mahāraññaṃ mahārājunaṃ
mahārājānaṃ pariggaho, mahāraññe mahārājini mahārāje 20
mahārājasmiṃ mahārājamhi patitṭhitaṃ · mahārājusn ma-
hārājesu patitṭhitaṃ, bho mahārāja tvaṃ tiṭṭha · bhonto
mahārājauo mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā ti. Evaṃ *yuvārājā*
yuvārājo ti ādisu pi. Kee' ettha vadeyyuṃ: kasmā pakara-
ṇakattunā imasmiṃ ṭhāne mahanto vāyāmo ca mahanto ca 25
parakkamo kato; nanv etesu pi padesu kānici buddhavacane
viñjanti kānici na viñjanti ti. | Viññūhi te evaṃ vattabbā: paka-
raṇakattāren' ettha so ca mahanto vāyāmo so ca mahanto
parakkamo sūṭṭhakathe navaṅge satthu sāsane saddesu ca
atthesu ca sotārānaṃ suṭṭhu kosalluppādanena sūsanassōpa- 30
kārattham kato; yāni c' etāni tena padāni dassitāni, etesu
kānici buddhavacane viñjanti kānici na viñjanti. Ettha yāni
buddhavacane viñjanti, tāni viñjamānavasena gahitāni; yāni
na viñjanti, tāni porāṇatṭhakathādisu viñjamānavasena pāḷi-
nayavasena ca gahitāni ti. Atrāyaṃ saṃkhepato adhippāya- 35
vibhāvanā: ²"idaṃ vatvā mahārājā Kaṃso ³Bārāṇasiggaho*

¹ (154²⁷). ² J II 403²⁻³. ³ ns cit. Ja II 403⁴ et confert Ja II 40⁴ [Mithi-
laggaha].

dhanuṃ ¹tūṇiṃ ca nikkhippa saṃyamam aṇṇhupāgami² ti idaṃ
 ākārantaṃ *mahārājasaddassa* nidassanaṃ, yasmā ²"sabba-
 sakho" ti pālī vijjati, tasmā tena nayena *mahārājo* ti pi okāranto
 diṭṭho nāma hoti *purīsanayena* yojetabbo ca; ten' eva ca ³"tam
 5 abravi maharāj[ān]aṃ^a; ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje" ti ādini dis-
 santi. Evaṃ *mahārājasaddassa* okārantatte siddhe *māhārājā*
mahārājasnā mahārājamhā ti pañcamiyā ekavacanaṃ ca *mahā-*
rāje mahārājasnū mahārājamhī ti sattamiyā ekavacanaṃ ca
 siddhāni eva honti · pālīyaṃ avijjamānānaṃ pi ⁵nayavasena
 10 gahetabbattā. *Rajena rājassā* ti ādini pana nayavasena gahe-
 tabbāni na honti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā *rājā brahmā sakha attā*
 icc^b evamādini, *puriso urago* ti ādini viya, aññamaññaṃ sab-
 bathā sadisāni na honti; tathā hi nesam *raññā brahmuā sakhiṇā*
attanā attena sūnā pumunā ti ādini visadisāni^c pi rūpāni bha-
 15 vanti, tasmā tāni na sakkā nayavasena jānitum, evaṃ dujjānattā
 pana pālīyaṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathāsu ca yathārutapadān' eva gahe-
 tabbāni; *mahārājasaddādinam* pana okārantabhāve siddhe yeva
 'purīsanayogadhā ime saddā' ti nayagahaṇaṃ dissati. Tasmā
 amhehi nayavasena *mahārājā mahārājasnā* ti ādini vuttāni,
 20 yathā hi ⁶"etaṃ^d hi te durājānaṃ yaṃ sesī matasāyikaṃ yassa
 te kaḍḍhamānassa hatthā daṇḍo na muccati" ti ettha *hatthā*
 ti, ⁷"attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātan" ti ettha pana *daṇḍā* ti ca okār-
 antassa pañcamiyekavacanassa dassanato ⁸*uragā paṭa[n]gā vihagā*
 ti ādini pi okārantāni pañcamiyekavacanāni gahetabbāni honti;
 25 yathā ca ⁹"dāṭhīni^e mātimaññavho^f sigālo mama pāṇado" ti
 ettha *maññavho* ti, ¹⁰"suddhā suddhehi saṃvāsaṃ kappayavho
 patissatā" ti ettha pana *kappayavho* ti ca kiriyāpadassa das-
 sanato *gacchavho bluṇṇjavho sayavho* ti ādini pi gahetabbāni
 honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni padarūpāni sāsane sukusalā kusalā;
 30 tasmā amhehi pi nayaggāhavasena *mahārājā mahārājasnā* ti
 ādini vuttāni. Nayaggāhavasena pana gahaṇe asati kathaṃ

¹ ns *conī* kaṇḍaṃ ca *cit.* Ja II 403⁶ [*codd.* Bīd]: sarasaṃkhātaṃ kaṇḍaṃ
 ca. ² 154¹⁷. ³ *ns*. ⁴ J VI 502¹⁶ (Sd § 355). ⁵ = taggatikanāṃ³ ā¹ phraṇ¹
 va tabbhāvabhāvivāhākāramattopalakkhitanuṃ³ eñ¹ aevam⁴ phraṇ¹, ns. ⁶ J I
 490¹⁷. ⁷ Sn 935⁴ (ns *cit.* Nidd). ⁸ 94²³. ⁹ J II 29¹⁷. ¹⁰ Sn 283ab (*cf.* V 42).

^a B^c ns mahārājā ns: mahārājā Siñcaya mañ³ kri¹ sañ¹, tam¹ thui
 khve² ma to² Maddi mi bhura³ kui, s: J VI 506²⁸ 509²³ 510¹. ^b B^m attā c.
^c C^cB^m ādini viya asadisāni. ^d C^cB^m evam (ns:). ^e C^c dāṭhī ti. ^f Ja:
 maññittho (C^kF). ^g maññivho (B¹): ns *in* J *legerat*: nātimaññi vo.

nāmikapadamālā paripuṇṇā bhavissanti; satī yeva tasmim̐ pari-
 puṇṇā bhavanti; tathā hi buddhavacane anekasatasahassāni^a
 nāmikapadāni kiriyāpadāni ca pāṭiekkam̐ pāṭiekkam̐ ekavacana-
 bahuvacanakāhi sattahi aṭṭhahi vā nāmavibhattūhi channavutiyā
 ca ākhyātikavacanehi yojitāni na santi^b, nayavasena pana santi³
 yeva. Iti nayavasena *mahārājā mahārājasmā* ti ādini amhehi
 ṭhapitāni; *mahārājā tiṭṭhanti*, *mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā* ti imāni
 pana¹ "atha kho cattāro mahārājā^c mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāya
 . . . mahatiyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāyā" ti dassanato² "cattāro te
 mahārājā samantā caturō disā daddallamānā^d aṭṭham^e vane¹⁰
 Kāpilavatthave" ti dassanato^f ca vuttāni; *mahārājan* ti ādini pi
 pālīn ca pālīnayañ ca disvā eva vuttāni. Asamāse *rājan*^g *rājenā*
 ti ādini na passāma, tasmā sutṭhu vicāretabbam̐ idaṃ ṭhānam̐,
 idaṃ hi duddasam̐ vīrajātinaṃ jānitabbaṭṭhānam̐; sace pañāyas-
 manto buddhavacane vā porāṇikāsu vā aṭṭhakathāsu asamāse *rā-*
jan^g *rājenā* ti ādini passeyyātha, tadā sādhu¹⁵ kam̐ manasikarotha,
 ko hi nāma subbappakārena buddhavacane vohārappabhedam̐
 jānitum samatto aññatra pabhinna¹⁵ paṭisaṃbhidehi mahākhīṇāsa-
 vehi, yuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³"vītataṇho anādāno nirutti-
 padakovidō akkharānam̐ sannipātam̐ jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti.²⁰

Brahmā · *brahmā brahmāno*, *brahmānam̐ brahmaṃ* · *brah-*
māno, *brahmunā* · *brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmū-*
bhi, *brahmassa brahmuno* · *brahmānam̐ brahmūnam̐*, *brah-*
munā · *brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmūbhi*, *brahmassa*
brahmuno · *brahmānam̐ brahmūnam̐*, *brahmani brahmesu*^h,²³

bho brahma bho brahme · *bhavanto brahmāno* — Yamaka-
 mahātheraruciyaṃ *bho brahmā* iti bahuvacanaṃ vā. Ettha pana
⁴"paṇḍitapurisehi devehi brahmūhi" ti ṭikāvacanassa dassanato,
⁵"brahmūnam̐ vacīghoso hoti" ti ca ⁶"brahmūnam̐ vimānādisu
 chandarāgo kāmāsavo na hoti" ti ca aṭṭhakathāvacanassa das-
 sanato,⁷ "vihimsasāññi paṇuṇam̐ na bhāsim̐ dhammam̐ paṇitam̐
 manujesu brahme" ti āhacca bhāsītassa ca dassanato *brahmūhi*

¹ D III 194⁴ (Sd § 391). ² D II 258⁶⁻⁷. ³ Dh 352a-d. ⁴ * * *. ⁵ * * *. ⁶ * * *.
 (Atthasālinī¹ nhuik brahmānam̐ vimānādisu rhi eñ¹, ns). ⁷ S I 138²⁴⁻²⁵ (Sd § 479).

^a C^e B^m anekasatam̐ saho. ^b C^e na dissanti. ^c ns: pālī to² tui¹ nhuik
 kā³ cattāro mahārājāno rhi kra eñ¹ (= D *codd.* B^m). ^d C^e B^e ns daddallha-
 mānā. ^e *ita* B^e ns (= D); C^e B^m āgacchum̐. ^f B^m dissanato. ^g *ita* C^e B^e m^s ns;
 ns *cīt.* 133²⁶. ^h B^m brahmasu.

brahmūbhi brahmūnaṃ brahṃe ti padāni vuttāni, etāni Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipiṭṭaka-Kaccāyanesu na⁴ āgatāni.

- Sakhā · sakhā sakhīno sakhāno sakhāyo^b, sakhaṃ sakhāraṃ sakhanaṃ · sakhīno sakhāno sakhāyo, sakhinā · sakhārehi, sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebbhi, sakhissa sakhīno · sakhīnaṃ sakharaṇaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhārasmā sakhinā · sakhārehi sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebbhi, sakhissa sakhīno · sakhīnaṃ sakhārānaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhe · sakhesu sakhāresu, bho sakha bho sakhā bho sakhi^c bho sakhe · bhavanto sakhīno sakhāno sakhāyo* — Yamakamahātheramatena *bho sakhā* iti [Manoḷajātaka]^d bahuvacanam vā. 'Pāḷiyaṃ pana Suraṇṇakakka-
 5 *ṭāṭake* ¹"hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi" ti dīghavasena vutto *sakhāsaddo* ālapanekavacanam, tasmā Yamakamahātheranayo na yujjati^e ti ce, no na yujjati: yasmā ²"n' etādisā sakhā honti
 15 labbhā me jivato sakhā" ti Manoḷajātaka *sakhāsaddo* ekavaca-
 nam pi hoti bahuvacanam pi, tathā hi tattha paṭhamapāde ba-
 huvacanam dutiyapāde pan' ekavacanam, tasmā Yamakama-
 hātherena paṇḍitālanabāhuvacanaṭṭhāne *sakhāsaddo* vutto.

- Ettha ca ³"sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtānukampako"
 20 ti paṭhānulomena samase labbhamānassa *sakhasaddassa* nāmi-
 kapadamūlā bhavati: *sabbasakho sabbasakhā, sabbasakhaṃ sab-
 basakhe* ti ādinā *purīsanayena*. Atrāyaṃ samāsaviggaḥ:
 sabbesaṃ jānaṇaṃ sakhā, sabbe vā jānā sakhīno etassā ti
 sabbasakho, yathā *sabbaveri* ti.

- 25 *Atta · atta attano, attānaṃ attam · attano, attanā attena ·
 attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṃ, attanā · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṃ, attani attanesu, bho atta · bhavanto
 atta bhonto attano*. Ettha pana ⁴"attam niraṃkatvā[na]
 piyāni^e sevati; ⁵sace gacchasi Pañcūlaṃ khippam attam jahissasi
 30 migam panthānupannaṃ^f va mahantaṃ bhayaṃ essatī" ti pālīsu
attan ti dassanato *allan* tīdha^g vuttaṃ, ⁶"attena vā attaniyena
 vā" ti pālīdassanato pana *attena* ti. Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ pana *atlassa*
 ti catutthi-chaṭṭhīnam ekavacanam āgataṃ, etaṃ Kaccāyane

¹ J III 295²⁰, cf. Sd § 479 (ns: "hare sakhā" nūhik upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ chandānurakkhaṇadīgha lañ' hū ra eñ¹). ² J III 323¹⁰ (Sd § 391). ³ (154¹⁷).

⁴ J III 280⁴. ⁵ J VI 416¹⁰⁻¹¹. ⁶ M I 297³².

^a B^m om. ^b ita C^c B^{em}ns (Sd § 392, 394). ^c (B^c ad. bho sakhi, vide Kev 113). ^d C^c om (158¹²). ^e B^m om. piyāni . . . catutthī 158²⁹⁻³³. ^f ita B^c ns; C^c bandhānubandhaṃ (B^m om.). ^g B^c ti idha.

Niruttipiṭake ca na dissati, ¹katthaci pana *attesu* ti āgataṃ; sabhān' etāni sātṭhakathaṃ jīnatantiṃ oloketvā gahetabbāni.

Ātumā · ātumā ātumāno, ātumānaṃ ātumaṃ · ātumāno,

ātumena · ātumehi ātumeblū ti ādinā purisanayena vatvā

bho ātuma · bhavanto ātumā ātumāno ti vattabbaṃ. Tatra ³*attasaddassa samāse bhāvitatto bhāvitattā, bhāvitattaṃ bhāvitatte, bhāvitattena · bhāvitattehi bhāvitatteblū ti purisanayen'* eva nā-mikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Sa · sū sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa

sānaṃ, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, sāne sānesu, ¹⁰

bho sū bhavanto sāno. Sā vuccati sunakho. Ettha ca

²"na yattha sū upatṭhito hoti; ³sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti

nidassanapadāni. ⁴Keci pana *sāsaddassa* dutiyā-tatīyādisu *saṃ*

se, senā ti ādini rūpāni vadanti; tan na yuttaṃ, na hi tāni

saṃ se, senā ti ādini rūpāni buddhavacane c' eva aṭṭhakathā- ¹⁵

disu ca Niruttipiṭake ca dissanti. Evaṃ pana Niruttipiṭake

vuttaṃ: *sa tiṭṭhati sāno tiṭṭhanti, sānaṃ passati sāne passati,*

sānā kataṃ · sānehi kataṃ sānebhi kataṃ, sāssa diyaṭe sānaṃ

diyaṭe, sānā nissataṃ · sānehi nissataṃ sānebhi nissataṃ, sāssa

pariggaho sānaṃ pariggaho, sāne patīṭṭhitaṃ sānesu patīṭṭhi- ²⁰

taṃ, bho sū bhavanto sāno ti. Tasmā Niruttipiṭake vutta-

nayen' eva nāmikapadamālā gahetabbā. Atr' idaṃ vattab-

baṃ: yathā ⁵"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho" ⁴ ti ādisu pulliṅge

vattamānassa 'sako' iti atthavācākassa *sasaddassa* 'attano ayan

ti so' ti etasmiṃ atthe *so sū, saṃ se, sena · sehi sebhi, sāssa* ²⁵

sānaṃ, sū sasmā samhā · sehi sebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmiṃ

samhi · sesu ti *purisanayena* rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā suna-

khavācākassa *sāsaddassa* rūpāni bhavanti; yathā vā ⁶"hiṃsanti

attasambhūtā tacasūraṃ va saṃ phalaṃ; ⁷sāni kammāni tap-

penti; ⁸Kosalaṃ sen' asantuṭṭhaṃ jīvagāhaṃ agāhayī" ti ādisu ³⁰

napuṃsakaliṅge vattamānassa 'sakam' iec atthavācākassa *sa-*

saddassa saṃ · sāni sū, sam · sāni se, sena · sehi sebhi, sāssa

sānaṃ, sū sasmā samhā · sehi sebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmiṃ

samhi · sesu ti *cittanayena* rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakha-

¹ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-kyam³ nhuik, ns (cf. Rūp 125). ² D I 166^s.

³ S I 176¹². ⁴ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp 144). ⁵ Sn 105⁴. ⁶ S I 70³⁴. ⁷ J II 7²⁷. ⁸ J II 22²³.

⁴ C¹ B¹ ns santuṭṭho.

vācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti^a. | Evaṃ sante kasmā
 tehi ācariyehi dutiyā-tatīyāṭṭhāne *saṃ se. senā* ti vuttaṃ, kasmā
 ca pañcamīṭṭhāne *sā sasmā samhā* ti vuttaṃ, sattamīṭṭhāne
 ca *se sasmīṃ samhī* ti ca vuttaṃ. Sabbam etaṃ akāraṇaṃ:
 5 takkagāhamattena gahitakam^b akāraṇaṃ; sunakhavācako hi
sāsaddo ākārantaṭāpakatiko na purisa-cittasaddādayo viya akā-
rantatāpakatiko, yāya imassa idisāni rūpāni siyūṃ, sā ca pakati
n' atthi, na c' eso rājā brahmā sakhā attā icc evamādayo viya
 paṭhamam^c *ākārantaṭṭhāve* ṭhatvā pacchā paṭiladdha^d *ākāran-*
 10 *tato*^e, atha kho, niccam *okārantaṭāpakatiko gosaddo viya,*
niccam ākārantaṭāpakatiko, niccam ākārantaṭāpakatikassa ca
evarūpāni rūpāni^f na santi; tasmā Niruttiṭṭake pabhinnaṭṭi-
 sambhidena āyasmatā Mahākaccāyanena na vuttāni. | Sace pi
 maññeyyūṃ *'attaṇi attēnā* ti ca dassanato *saṃ senā* ti imāni
 15 pana gahetabbāni^g ti, na gahetabbāni *'rājā brahmā sakhā*
attā sā punā icc evamādinam^h aññamaññaṃ padamālāvasena
 visadisattā nayavasena gahetabbākārassa asambhavato, idise
 hi ṭhāne nayaggāhavasena gahaṇaṃ nāma sadosaṃ yeva siyā;
 tasmā nayaggāhavasena pi na gahetabbāni. Aparam pi atra
 20 vattabbaṃ: yathā hi ¹"sāhi nārihi te yanti" ti vutte *'attano*
nāri ti sā nāri ti evamatthavato itthiliṅgassa *kaññāsaddena*
sadisassa sāsaddassa sā · sā sāyo, saṃ · sā sāyo, sāya · sāhi
sābhi, sāya sānaṃ, sāya · sāhi sābhi, sāya · sānaṃ, sāya sāyaṃ :
sāsū ti kaññānāyena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā imassa suna-
 25 *khavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti.* | Evaṃ sante kasmā
 te ācariyā tatīyābahuvacanaṭṭhāneⁱ ca *sāhi sābhi* ti rūpāni
 icchanti kasmā ca sattamībahuvacanaṭṭhāne *sāsū* ti. | Idam pi
 akāraṇaṃ *ākārantaṭāpakatīgattā*^j. | Kasmā ca pana catutthi-
 chaṭṭhekavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakkarassa rassavasena *sassa* iti
 30 rūpaṃ icchanti. Idam pi akāraṇaṃ *· sunakhavācakassa sās-*
saddassa ākārantaṭāpakatikattā, ākārantaṭāpakatikassa ca sās-
saddassa, yathā ākārantaṭāpakatikassa purisasaddassa puri-
sassā ti catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanarūpaṃ bhavati, evarūpassa
 rūpassa ²abhāvato; ten' eva āyasmā Mahākaccāno Niruttiṭṭake

¹ ***. ² ns: samyug āgum nhoñ³ rā rassa apru ma mrai hū lui.

^a (B^m santi, cf. 160¹²). ^b ita B^m; C^cB^mns gahitaṃ. ^c dedi; C^cB^mns
 0antatā. ^d B^m om. ^e dedi; C^cB^mns evamādinī. ^f (Be tatīyā-hi-bhi-bahuva-
 caṭṭhāne). ^g B^m ākārantaṭāpakatīgattā.

sunakhavācakassa *sāsaddassa* rūpaṃ dassento catutthī-chatṭhe-
 kavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakharassa dīghavasena *sāssa* iti rūpaṃ
 āha. Kasmā ca pana te ācariyā catutthekavacanaṭṭhāne *sāya*
 iti rūpaṃ icchanti. Idam pi akāraṇaṃ; ṭhapetvā hi ākāran-
 titthiliṅge ghasaññato^a ākārato paresaṃ *nādinam āyādesaṃ* 5
 ca akārantato pun-napumsakaliṅgato parassa catutthekavaca-
 nassa *āyādesaṃ* ca ākārantapulliṅge aghato ākārato^b parassa
 catutthekavacanaṃ katthaci pi *āyādeso* na dissati, Nirutti-
 piṭake ca tādisaṃ rūpaṃ na vuttaṃ — avacanaṃ yeva yutta-
 taraṃ · buddhavacane aṭṭhakathādisu ca anāgamanato, yā pan' 10
 amhehi Niruttiṭṭhakaṃ nissāya buddhavacanaṃ ca sunakhavā-
 cakassa *sāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuttā, sā yeva sārato
 paccetabbā. Ettha pi nānaatthesu vattamānānaṃ liṅgattaya-
 pariyāpannānaṃ *sā so saṃ* icc etesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ padānaṃ paka-
 tīrūpassa nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā daṭṭhabbā. 15
 Ettha siyā: yo tumhehi *sāsaddo* ¹"*taṃsaddatthe* ca sunakhe
 ca sakam icc atthe ca vattati" ti icchito, kathaṃ taṃ "sā" ti
 vutte yeva 'imassa atthassa vācako' ti jānanti ti. Na jānanti;
 payogavasena pana jānanti lokiyajānā c' eva paṇḍitā ca, payo-
 gavasena hi ²"sā Maddi nāgam ārukkhi^c nātibaddhaṃ va^d kuñ- 20
 jaran" ti ādisu *sāsaddassa* *taṃsaddatthatā* viññāyati, evaṃ
sāsaddo taṃsaddatthe ca vattati, ³"na yattha sā upaṭṭhito
 hoti; ⁴Bhagavato sājātim^e pi sutvā sattā amatarasabhāgino
 bhavanti" ti ādisu *sāsaddassa* sunakhavācakatā viññāyati;
⁵"annaṃ tava-y-idaṃ^f pakataṃ yasassi taṃ khajjare bhuñjare 25
 piyyare ca, jānāsi maṃ tvam paradattūpajivim, uttiṭṭhapiṇḍam
 labhatam ⁶sapāko" ti ettha pana *sāsaddassa* rassabhāvaka-
 raṇena *sapāko* ti pālī ṭhitā ti atthaṃ agahetvā 'sānaṃ sunakhā-
 naṃ idaṃ [cittaṃ]^g san' ti sam iti atthaṃ gahetvā 'saṃ pacatī ti
 sapāko' ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"sapāko 30
 ti sapākacaṇḍālo" icc eva vuttaṃ, taṃ pi^h etam ev' atthaṃ
 dipeti — evaṃ *sāsaddo* sunakhe ca vattati; ⁸"sāⁱ dārā jantu-

¹ cf. 162⁵. ² J VI 591⁶. ³ D I 166⁸. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J IV 380¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit.
 "Jāt-ṭikā": ... sunakhe māretvā pacitvā khādanakacaṇḍālo. ⁷ Ja IV 380²⁰
 ns cit. et Pj II 184¹²: sapāko *pro* sopāko). ⁸ ***.

^a CeBm ghasaññato. ^b (Be akārantato). ^c ita Bm; CeB^{ens} āruhi
^d Ce nātibandhaṃ va. Bm nātibandhava; leg. nātivaddh^o (= J); ns cit.: nāti-
 baddhaṃ v. k. ti apagatabaddhaṃ Jāt-aṭṭhakathā. ^e Bm sājāti. ^f Be tavēdam).
^g Be ns om. ^h Bm om. ⁱ (Be ns sakā).

naṃ piyā" ti vutte pana 'sakā dārā sattānaṃ piyā' ti atthadī-
panavasena sāsaddassa sakavācakatā paññāyati — evaṃ sā-
saddo sakam icc atthe ca vattati; iti sāsaddaṃ payogavasena
'idisaṭṭhaṃ vācako' ti jānanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

5 *taṃsaddatthe ca sunakhe sakasmim pi ca vattati*

sāsaddo, so ca kho ñeyyo payogānaṃ vasena ve. 22

Ettha ca pūliyaṃ ¹"na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti" ti ekavaca-
nappayogadassanato ca, ²"asanta kira maṃ jammā tātā tātā
ti bhāsare rakkhasā puttārūpena sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti
10 bahuvacanappayogadassanato ca, Niruttipīṭake *sāno* icc ādi-
dassanato ca *sā · sā sāno, sanaṇi sāne, sānā* ti ādinā sunakha-
vācakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā kathitā.

Idāni ³*pūmasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Punā · punā punāno, pumānaṃ pumāne, pumānā pumunā
15 *pumena · pumāneli pumānebhī, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ,*
pumānā pumunā · pumāneli pumānebhī, pumassa pumuno ·
pumānaṃ, pumāne pumānesu, bho puna · bhavanto pumā
punāno — bho pumā iti bahuvacananayo pi ñeyyo. Ettha

pana ⁴"thiyo tassa pajāyanti na pumā jāyare kule yo jānaṃ
20 pucchito pañhaṃ aññathā naṃ viyākare" ti ayaṃ pālī *pumā-*
saddassa bahuvacanabhāvasādhikā. Kaccāyane ⁵*he punaṇi* iti
sānusvāraṃ ⁶ālapanekavacanaṃ dissati, tad anekesu pālippade-
sesu ca aṭṭhakathāsu ca sānusūrānaṃ ⁷ālapanavacanānaṃ adas-
sanato idha na vadāmi; upaparikkhitvā, yuttaṃ ce, gahetabbam

25 — ⁸"yasassi naṃ paññavantaṃ visayhā" ti ettha pana chandānu-
rakkhaṇatthaṃ āgamavasen' evānusāro ⁹hoti na sabhāvato ti
daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ ākārantavasena nāmikapadamālā. ¹⁰"Soḷas-
itthisahassānaṃ na vijjati pumo tadā ahorattānaṃ accayena nib-
batto aham ekako" ti ca ¹¹"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo
30 sadā meggesu gajjāmānesu gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti tā tadā" ¹²ti ca pā-
līdassanato pana okārantavasena pi nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:

Pumo pumā, pumaṃ pume, pumena · pumeli pumebhi, pu-
massa pumānaṃ, pumā pumasmi pumamhā · pumeli pu-
mebhi, pumassa pumānaṃ, pume pumasmiṃ pumanhi ·
35 *pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā — bho pumā* iti vā.

¹ (161²²). ² S I 176¹⁴⁻¹⁵ ÷ 176¹³. ³ (cf. Kc 152—159). ⁴ J III 459¹³⁻¹⁴.

⁵ Kev 153. ⁶ (147³). ⁷ Cp III 6: 2a—d. ⁸ Ap 42¹¹⁻¹² (Sd § 266, 672).

⁹ ita B^m; C^cB^cns sānusāraṃ ¹⁰ ita C^cB^mns. ¹¹ Ap: sadā.

Evam *pumasaddassa* dvidhā nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Idāni missakanayo^a vuccate:

Pumā pumo · pumāno pumā, pumānaṃ pumaṃ · pumāne pume, pumānā pumunā pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumānā 5 pumunā pumā pumasmā pumamha · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumāne pume pumasmīṇ pumamli · pumānesu pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumāno bhavanto punā bho pumāno — bho pumā iti vā.

10

Idāni *rahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, rahā vuccati papadhammo:

Rahā · rahā rahino, rahānaṃ rahāne, rahina · rahinehi rahinebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, raha · rahānehi rahānebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, rahāne rahānesu, bho raha · bhavanto rahino 15 bhavanto raha.

Idāni *daḷhadhammasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Daḷhadhammā · daḷhadhamma daḷhadhammāno, daḷhadhammānaṃ daḷhadhammāne, daḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhamminānaṃ, da- 20 ḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, daḷhadhamme daḷhadhammesu, bho daḷhadhamma^b · bhavanto daḷhadhammāno bhavanto daḷhadhammā — bho daḷhadhammāno bho daḷhadhammā

iti bahuvacanaṃ viññeyyaṃ. Evam *paccakkhadhammasaddassa* 25 nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha ca ¹“seyyathā pi bhikkhave cattāro dhanuggahā daḷhadhammā” ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. Imisam pana pāliyaṃ *daḷhadhammā* iti bahuvacanavasena āgatattā *daḷhadhammasaddo* akāranto ti pi okāranto ti pi appasiddho · tadantānaṃ bahuvacanabhāve tulyarūpattā; tathā pi amhehi 30 padamālā ākāranta vasen^c eva^c yojitā, ²idisesu hi thānesu *daḷhadhammasaddo* ākāranto ti pi okāranto ti pi vattum yujjāt^d eva · aparivyattarūpattā, aññasmiṃ pana^d pālipadese atīva parivyatto hutvā okāranta *daḷhadhammasaddo* dvidhā dissati · guṇasadda paṇ- nattivācakasaddavasena. Tattha ³“issatthe c’ asmi kusalo daḷha- 35

¹ S II 265²⁷. ² = samās arā tui¹ nhuik. ns. ³ J VI 77²⁵.

^a Bm onayena (c). ^b (Ce ad. daḷhadhammā). ^c ns om. eva. ^d Bm om.

dhhammo ti vissuto" ti ettha *daḷhadhammasaddo* okāraṇto guṇa-saddo, ¹"Bārāṇasiyaṃ Daḷhadhammo nāma rājā rajjaṃ kāresi" ti ettha pana paṇṇattivācakasaddo; evaṃ okāraṇto *daḷhadhammasaddo* dvividhā dīṭṭho. Tassa pana *daḷhadhammo daḷhadhammā*,
 5 *daḷhadhammiyaṃ daḷhadhamme* ti *purisa*ṇayena nāmikapadamālā ñeyyā; ākāraṇtokāraṇtānaṃ vasena missakapadamālā^a ca, kathaṃ:

Daḷhadhammā daḷhadhammo · daḷhadhammāno daḷhadhammā,
daḷhadhammānaṃ daḷhadhammiyaṃ · daḷhadhammāve^b
 10 *daḷhadhamme, daḷhadhammiṇā daḷhadhammeva · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ,*
daḷhadhamminā daḷhadhammā daḷhadhammasinā daḷhadhammānaṃ · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, da-
ḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammiṇānaṃ, daḷhadhamme daḷha-
 15 *dhammasiṇi daḷhadhammiṇi · daḷhadhammesu, bho da-*
ḷhadhamma · bhavanlo daḷhadhammāno bhavanto^c daḷha-
dhammā ti. Evaṃ paccakkhadhammā paccakkhadhammo
 ti missakapadamālā ca yojetabbā.

Idāni *vivaṭacchadasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate^d:
 20 *Vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchadāno, vivaṭacchadā-*
naṃ vivaṭacchadāne, vivaṭacchadena · vivaṭacchadehi viva-
ṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṃ, vivaṭacchadā ·
vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭaccha-
dānaṃ, vivaṭacchade vivaṭacchadesu, bho vivaṭacchada ·
 25 *bhavanto vivaṭacchadā bhavanto vivaṭacchadāno. Ayaṃ*
 nāmikapadamālā ²"sace pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, araham hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭacchadā" ti pāli-dassanato ākāraṇtavasena kathitā, ³"loke vivaṭacchado" ti pi pāli-dassanato pana okāraṇtavasena pi kathetabbā: *viva-*
 30 *ṭacchado vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadaṃ vivaṭacchade* ti, missakavasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchado · vivaṭacchadāno vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadānaṃ vivaṭacchadaṃ · vivaṭacchadāne vivaṭacchade* ti.

Idāni *vattahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, Vattahā
 35 ti Sakko^e:

¹ Ja III 385¹⁹. ² D I 99⁷ (Sv; Pj II 450²²). ³ Sv (pt) ad D II 16²⁴ (Sd § 176).

^a (Bm missapadamālā). ^b Be om. ^c Bm om. ^d Bemns vuccati.

^e *dedi* (: Vātrabhū 78⁵⁻¹⁵); CeBemns satto (= sattavā, ns).

Vattahā vattahāno, vattahānaṃ vattahāne, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattalūno vattahānaṃ, vattahāne vattahānesu, bho vattaha bhavanto vattahāno atha vā bho vattahā bho vattahāno icc api. 5

Idāni *vuttasīrasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Vuttasirā · vuttasirā vuttasirāno, vuttasirānaṃ vuttasirāne, vuttasirānā · vuttasirānehi vuttasirānebhi, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasirā · vuttasirehi^a vuttasirebhi^a, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasire vuttasiresu, bho vuttasira · bhavanto 10 *vuttasirāno.* ¹"Vuttasiro" ti okārantapāṭho pi dissati.

Idāni *yuvāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yuvā · yuvā yuvāno yuvānā, yuvānaṃ yuvaṃ · yuvāne yuve, yuvānā yuvena yuvānena · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvānā 15 *yuvānasmā yuvānanhā · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvāne yuvānasmīṇ yuvānamhi yuve yuvasmīṇ yuvamhi · yuvānesu yuvāsu yuvesu, bho yuva yuvāna · bhavanto yuvāno.* Imasmīṇ tḥāne ekadesena ākārantanayo ca sabbathā okārantanayo 20 ca ekadesena ca okārantanayo ti tayo nayā dissanti. *Maghavāsaddassa* pi *maghavā · maghavā maghavāno maghavānā* ti ādinā *yuvāsaddassēva* nāmikapadamālāyojanaṃ kubbanti garū, Niruttipiṭake pana *maghavā tiṭṭhati maghavanlo tiṭṭhanṭi, maghavantaṃ passati maghavanle^b passati, maghavatā kataṃ · maghavantehi kataṃ maghavantebhi kataṃ, maghavallo diyaṭe maghavantānaṃ diyaṭe, maghavatā nissaṭaṃ · maghavanlehi nissaṭaṃ* 25 *maghavantebhi nissaṭaṃ, maghavato pariggaho maghavantānaṃ pariggaho, maghavati paṭiṭṭhitaṃ maghavantesu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ. bho maghavā bhavanto maghavanto* ti *guṇavāpādanayena* vuttaṃ, 30 tathā Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi; taṃ pāliyaṃ saṃsandati sameti, pāliyaṃ hi ²"Sakko Mahāli devānaṃ indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etena 'Magho ti nāmaṃ assa atthi ti Maghavā' ti atthiatthavācakarantipaccayavasena padasiddhi dassitā hoti, 35 tasmāssa *guṇavantaṃ*saddassa viya ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

¹ M II 168¹⁸ (Sd V 176). ² S I 230²¹.

^a ita C^eB^{cm}, cf. 166²³. ^b ita C^e; B^m maghavanlo; B^{cm}ns om.

Idāni *addhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate; *addha-*
saddassa hi yaṃ kāle magge ca vattamānassa ¹"atīto addhā;
²dīgho" *addhā* suduggamo" ti ādisu *addhā* ti paṭhamantaṃ
 rūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ³"addhā idaṃ mantapadaṃ sududdasan"
 5 ti ādisu ekaṃsatthe vattamānena *addhā* ti nipātapadena samā-
 naṃ, nipātānaṃ pana padamālā na rūhati nāmikānaṃ yeva rūhati:
Addhā · addhā addhāno, addhānaṃ addhāne, addhānā ·
addhānehi addhānebhī, addhuno addhānaṃ, addhūnā ·
addhānehi addhānebhī, addhuno addhānaṃ, addhani ad-
 10 *dhāne · addhānesu, bho addha · bhavanto addhā addhāno.*
 Ettha kiñci payogaṃ dassessāma: ⁴"tayo addhā; ⁵addhānaṃ
 vītivatto; ⁶iminā dīghena addhūnā; ⁷dīghassa addhuno accayena;
⁸pathaddhuno pannarase va cando; ⁹ahū atitam-addhāne sa-
 maṇo khantidipano; ¹⁰addhāne gacchante na^b paññāyissati" icc
 15 ādayo ñeyyā. Ayam pi paṇ' ettha nīti veditabbā: *addhānaṃ*
 ti dutiyekavacanantavasena catutthi-chaṭṭhibhuvacanavasena
 ca vuttaṃ rūpaṃ ¹¹"addhānamaggaṇipanno hoti" ti ādisu
 dīghamaggavācakena *addhānaṃ* ti napuṃsakena sadisaṃ su-
 tisāmaññavasenā ti.

20 Idāni *muddhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
Muddhā · muddha muddhāno, muddhaṃ · muddhe mud-
dhāne, muddhānā · muddhānehi muddhānebhī, muddhassa
muddhānaṃ, [muddha]^c muddhana · muddhehi^d muddhe-
bhi^d, muddhassa muddhānaṃ, muddhani muddhānesu, bho
 25 *muddha · bhavanto muddhā muddhāno.* Evaṃ *abhibhavītā-*
padena visadisapadāni bhavanti.

Iti nānānāyehi pi^c *abhibhavītāpadena* sadisāni ¹²*vattādīni*,
 visadisāni ¹³*gūṇavādīni* ¹⁴*rājā sā* icc ādini ca ākārantaṇapadāni
 dassitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi.

30 Ettha yogaṃ sace poso kare paṇḍitajātiko,
 tassa vohārabhedesu ¹⁵vijambhe ñāṇam uttamam. 23

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-

1 D III 216¹⁶. 2 J VI 554²⁰. 3 J VI 414²⁴. 4 D III 216¹⁶. 5 * * *.
 6 A V 270³⁰, M I 82¹. 7 D III 84²⁷. 8 J IV 384²⁰ (Pv 431^d). 9 J III 43¹.
 10 * * *. 11 D I 1⁵. 12 (139⁷ sqq). 13 (145²² sqq). 14 (153¹⁵, 159⁹). 15 yojana-
 vitthate manosilātale taruṇasthassa vijambhanam iva, ns.

a J. ad. c'. b B^{cm}ns om. c ita C^c; B^{cm}ns om. d ita C^c B^{cm}, cf
 165⁹. e B^m nānānāyē, om. pi.

naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo ākā-
rantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma
chaṭṭho paricchedo.

Ukāraṇta-avaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ākāraṇtapullīṅgaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.

VII.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā niggahītaṃ 5
pullīṅgānaṃ *bhavanta karouta* ice ādikassa pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālā^a vakkhāma:

¹gacchaṃ^b mahaṃ caraṃ tiṭṭhaṃ dadaṃ bhuñjaṃ suṇaṃ pacāṃ
jayaṃ jaraṃ cavaṃ miyaṃ saraṃ kubbaṃ japaṃ vajaṃ. 1

Gacchaṃ gacchanta · *gacchantā*, *gacchantāṃ gacchante*, 10
gacchatā · *gacchantehi gacchantebhi*, *gacchato gacchantassa* ·
gacchantānaṃ gacchatāṃ, *gacchatā* · *gacchantehi gacchan-*
tebhi, *gacchato gacchantassa* · *gacchantānaṃ gacchatāṃ*,
gacchatī (*gacchante*)^c · *gacchantesu*, *bho gacchaṃ*^d *gac-*
chā · *bhavanto gacchanta*. *Gacchā*ḍini aññāni ca taṃsa- 15

disāni evaṃ ñeyyāni ti Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp' etha
tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu *gacchantena*, *gacchantā gacchantasmā*
gacchantamhā, *gacchantasmim gacchantamhi* ti imāni padāni
nāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha payogadassanato gahetabbāni.
Tatra Yamakamahātherena ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne yeva *gac-* 20
chanta mahanta caranta ti ādinaṃ^e bahuvacanattaṃ kathitaṃ,
paccattavacanaṭṭhāne ekavacanattaṃ; ke(hi)ci pana paccatta-
vacanaṭṭhāne ekavacana-bahuvacanattaṃ, ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne
bahuvacanattaṃ yeva kathitaṃ, *gacchaṃ mahaṃ caraṇ* ti ādī-
naṃ pana ālapanāṭṭhāne ekavacanattaṃ; mayaṃ pana buddha- 25
vacane anekūsu c' aṭṭhakathāsu^f 'gacchanta, mahanta' ti ādinaṃ
bahuvacanappayogānaṃ 'gacchaṃ mahaṃ' ice ādināñ ca sā-
nussārālapanekavacanappayogānaṃ^g adassanato ²"gacchanta
(so) Bhāradvāja^h; ³sa gacchaṃ na nivattati; ⁴mahanta lokasan-

¹ Rūp 108 *ad* Ke 187; Kārikā 183. ² J VI 532¹². ³ J IV 494³ (*supra* 357). ⁴ Ja II 2057.

^a B^c ns omālaṃ (1917). ^b Rūp: evaṃ. ^c *ita* C^c; B^{em}(ns) om. ^d C^c gaccha;
B^m om.; B^c *ad*. bho. ^e B^m ādina. ^f B^c cāṭṭhak^o. ^g B^c ns sānussarāl^o.
^h *vide* 80²⁶.

nivāso" ti ādinam pana paccattekavacanappayogānañ ñeva dassanato tādīsāni rūpāni anijjhānakkhamāni viya maññāma. Niruttipiṭake paccattālapanaṭṭhāne^a *mahanto bhavanto caranto* ti ādinam bahuvacanattam eva kathitam na ekavacanattam,
 5 tathā hi tattha ¹"maham bhavam caram tiṭṭhan" ti gātham vatvā *maham tiṭṭhati mahanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca *bho mahā bhavanto mahanto* ti ca *bhavam tiṭṭhati bhavanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca ādi vuttam. Ettha pana *bhavam bhavanto* ti padāni, yattha 'honto hontā' ti kiriyattham na vadanti, tattha ²"bhavam Kaccāno;
 10 ³mā bhavanto evam avacutthā" ti ādisu viya aññasmiṃ atthe patanato ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, tasmā, ⁴"santo sappurisā loke" ti ettha *santo* ti padassa viya ⁵"arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ettha *arahanto* ti padassa viya ca, *bhavanto* ti padassa bahuvacanattam nijjhānakkhamam, *mahanto*
 15 *caranto tiṭṭhanto* ti ādinam pana bahuvacanattam na nijjhānakkhamam viya amhe paṭibhāti, na hi katthaci pi *santo arahanto bhavanto* ti padavajjitānam *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādinam anekapadasatānam bahuvacanantatāpayoge passāma, tathā hi

- 20 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁶*jānam* icc ādayo yathā
 dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 2
 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁷*santo* icc ādayo pi ca
 dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 3
arahanto ti bavhatthe ekanten' eva dissati^b,
 25 n' evam^b dissanti bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 4
 anekasatapāṭhesu ⁸"viharanto" ti ādisu
 ekassa pi bahukatthe pavatti na tu dissati. 5
 Bahuvacanānayaena *gacchanto* ti padassa hi
 gahaṇe sati bahavo dosā dissanti saccato; 6
 30 yath' ekamhi ghare daḍḍhe daḍḍhā sāmīpikā gharā,
 tathā bavhatthavācette *gacchanto* ti padassa tu 7
viharanto ti ādinam bavhatthavācītā siyā:
 rūpanayo anīṭṭho ca gahetabbo anekadhā. 8

Evam sante pi, yasmā Niruttipiṭakam nāma pabhinnapaṭisam-

¹ cf 167⁸ ² S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 122²⁶. ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ A I 27³⁹. ⁶ (182⁴).
⁷ (168¹¹). ⁸ Ja I 95⁷ 106¹⁴ . . . VI 479²; Dhpa I 37¹⁴ 45⁶ . . . IV 232⁹; Pva 3⁷
 16²⁰ etc.

^a B^ens paccattālapane. ^b B^m om.

bhidenā mahākhiṇāsavena Mahākaccāyanena^a katan ti loke pasiddhaṃ, tasmā idaṃ thānaṃ punappunaṃ upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha there gāravena evaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā pi pālinayaṃ garuṃ katvā diṭṭhen' ekavacananayena aditṭho bahuvacananayo chaḍḍetabbo. Evaṃ sati niggahītantesu nayo⁵ sobhaṇo bhavati, ayaṃ pana amhākaṃ ruci:

¹*bhavaṃ* ²*karaṃ* ³*arahaṃ* ⁴*saṃ* ⁵*mahaṃ* iti padāni tu
visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññān ti lakkhaye, 9
⁶*gacchaṃ caraṃ dadaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ cintayaṃ bhāvayaṃ vadaṃ*
jānaṃ passaṃ ti ādīni sadisāni bhavanti ti^b; 10 10
tatra ⁷*jānaṃ* ti ādīni katthaci parivattare
vibhatti-līṅga-vacanavasena ti vibhāvaye. 11

Tatra tāva *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccati; *bhavaṃ*-saddo hi 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti atthe pi vadati^c, tesam vasena ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā: 15

Bhavaṃ bhavanto · bhavantā, bhavantaṃ bhavante, bhavantaena · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānaṃ, bhavantā bhavantasā bhavantamhā · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānaṃ, bhavante bhavantasānaṃ bhavantamhi^d · bhavantesu, he bhavanta he bhavantā. 20

Tattha *bhavaṃ bhavanto* ti ādināṃ 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti ādinā attho daṭṭhabbo; tathā hi ⁸'suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti . . . dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti; ⁹rājā bhavanto nānāsampattihi modati; ¹⁰kuṭiradaho Gaṅgāya ekābaddho Gaṅgā(ya) pūraṇakāle^e Gaṅgodakena pūراتي, udaye mandibhavante^f dahato udayaṃ Gaṅgāya otarati^g ti payogā bhavanti; tasmā ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā sārato paccetabbā. Ettha *bhavaṃ*saddamattaṃ vajjetvā *gacchamāna-caramānasaddādisu* viya *bhavantasaddhe bhavanto bhavantā* ti *purisanayo* pi labbhati, napuṃsakalīṅge vattabbe *bhavantaṃ bhavantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Evaṃ vaḍḍhana- 30 bhavanatthavācākassa *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vedittabbā. Ayaṃ ca viseso: *bhavanto* ti padaṃ vaḍḍhana-bha-

¹ 169¹³—172²⁴. ² 172²⁵. ³ 173⁸. ⁴ 174⁴—179²⁴. ⁵ 179²⁵. ⁶ 181³. ⁷ 181²⁵.

⁸ Sn 92ac (Pj). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Ja II 344¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a ns (Mahākaccāyana). ^b B^ens hi (182³⁰ 202⁷; 205 n. 2). ^c B^m (atthe pi ti). ^d B^m om. ^e ita C^e (= Ja); B^ems Gaṅgāpūraṇakāle. ^f ns: i prayugkā³ i sui¹ laṇ⁸ phrac rā eñ¹ hū rve¹ sā choṇ sañ, Tikanipāt Kakkajāt nūhik udaye mandibhūte [= Ja codd. B^{1d}] hū rve¹ sā rhi sañ

vanatthato aññatthe pavattamānaṃ^a bahuvacanam eva hoti ·
yathā ¹"bhavanto āgacchanti" ti, vaḍḍhana-bhavanatthesu vatta-
mānaṃ^b ekavacanam eva. Atr' ime payogā: ²"anupubbena
bhavanto viññutaṃ vā^c pāpuṇāti; ³samaṇena nāma idisesu
5 kammesu avyāvaṇa . . . bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavanto hi sa-
maṇo sussamaṇo assā" ti. *Bhavaṃ* iti padaṃ pana ubhayatthā
pi ekavacanam eva, tasmā idāni ⁴"bhavaṃ Ānando; ¹bha-
vanto āgacchanti^d; ⁵appasaddā bhavanto^e hontu mā bhonto
saddam akatthā" ti evamādi-payogadassanavasena vohāravisesa
10 pavattaṃ aññaṃ atthaṃ paṭicca aparā pi nāmikapadamālā
vuccate:

*Bhavaṃ · bhavanto bhonto, bhavantaṃ bhavante, bhavatā
bholā bhavantena · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto
bhavantassa · bhavanānaṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavatā bholā ·
15 bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto bhavantassa · bha-
vantānaṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavati bhavante bhavantasmiṃ bha-
vantamhi · bhavantesu, bho · bhavanto bhonto* iti. Ettha
pana *bho* icc ādini tiṇi padāni yasmā vohāravisesappavattāni
ālapanapadāni honti, tasmā *āvuso bhante* ti padāni viya *bho*-
20 *saddādiupapadavantāni* na bhavanti, *bho pñisa, bhavanto brāh-
maṇā, bhonto¹ samaṇāⁱ, bho rāja^g* icc ādisu hi *purisasaddādayo*
yeva *bhosaddādiupapadavanto* bhavanti. Idha ca ⁴"bhavaṃ
Ānando" ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena* samānatthāni *bho bhavanto
bhonto* ti padāni vuttāni, na pana ⁶"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti"
25 ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena* samānatthāni; paṭhamasmiṃ hi naye
vaḍḍhanatthavasena *bho bhavanta · bhavanto bhavantā bhonto
bhavantā^h* ⁷ti *bhosaddādayo* ālapanapadānaṃ upapadāni bha-
vanti, na dutiyasmiṃ naye; āmeṇḍitavasena pana *bho bho,
bhavanto bhavanto, bhonto bhonto* ti^h padāni bhavanti · yathā
30 *bhante bhante* ti. Atr' idaṃ *bhuddhātuvasena* saṃkhepato
pālinidassanaṃ: ⁸"kasmā bhavaṃ vijjanamⁱ araṇña nissito;

¹ vide § 484. ² . . . ³ Sp ad Vin III 136³. ⁴ D I 204²⁶. ⁵ D I 179⁷.
⁶ (169²²). ⁷ iti iminā atthabhedena i su¹ rhe³ pud eñ¹ ālapana¹ajotaka, nok
pud eñ¹ vaḍḍhanattha anak athū¹ ā⁴ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ S I 189⁹.

^a ns vattamānaṃ. ^b ita C^eB^mns. ^c B^ens om. ^d C^eB^m (et B^m
170²) āgacchati. ^e ita C^eB^mns; D: bhonto (Sd § 484). ^f B^m om. ^g ita ns;
C^eB^m rāia. ^h B^m om. ⁱ C^eB^ens vijjanam (*supra* 118¹).

¹kathaṃ paṇāhaṃ bho taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ jānissāmi;
²evaṃ bho ti kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo brāhmaṇassa Pokkhara-
sātissa patissutvā^a; ³mā bhavanto evaṃ avacuttha; ⁴imaṃ
bhonto nisāmetha; ⁵evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi pāpadhammā
asaññatā" icc evamādi; ettha *bhavaṃ* icc ādini *bhūdhātumayāni* 5
nāmapadāni ti veditabbāni. Api ca tesu *bho bhavanto bhonto*
ti imāni nipātapadāni pi honti ti vavatthapetabbaṃ^b; ⁶*bho purisā*
ti ādisu tesam nipātānipātābhāve vivādo na karaṇīyo. Kaccāya-
nasmim hi ⁷"bho ge tū" ti vuttaṃ, aññattha pana ⁸"āmanta-
ṇatthe nipāto" ti ādi vuttaṃ; tathā hi Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vut- 10
taṃ: "bho t' idaṃ āmantaṇatthe nipāto, so na kevalaṃ ekava-
canam eva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam pi hoti ti *bho purisā*
ti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito, *bhavanto* t' idaṃ pana bahu-
vacanam eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan" ti. Pāliyaṃ hi
aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipātābhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacana- 15
vasena dvidhā dissati, itare pana bahuvacanavasen' eva dis-
santi, tesan tu nipātapadatte rūpanipphādanakiecam n' atthi.
Tesu *bhosaddassa* nipātapadattā āhacca bhāsīte nijjivālapane
itthilīṅgavisayo ⁹"ummuija bho puthusile pariplava bho puthusile"
ti payogo pi dissati. Atr' imā *bhosaddassa* pavattiparidīpani- 20
gāthāyo^c:

¹⁰"ito bho sugatiṃ gaccha manussīnam saḥavyatam"
evamādisu *bhosaddo* ekavacanako mato; 12

¹¹"passatha bho imaṃ kulaputtam" icc evamādisu
bahuvacanako eso *bhosaddo* ti vibhāvaye. 13 25

Puggalālapane c'eva dhammassālapane pi ca
nijjivālapane cā ti *bhosaddo* tisu dissati; 14

tatra dhammālapanamhi ekavaco va labbhatē^d,
itaresu siyā-d-ekavaco bahuvaco pi ca. 15

N' icchitabbaṃ guṇipadaṃ dhammassālapane dhavaṃ: 30

¹²"acchariyaṃ vata bho" ti idaṃ ettha nidassanaṃ, 16

¹ D I 88²⁶. ² D I 89¹¹. ³ 168¹⁰. ⁴ Sn 410⁴. ⁵ Dh 248^{ab}. ⁶ 89²⁰—90¹⁰;
§ 473 sqq. ⁷ Kc 243. ⁸ S 9²⁰ (*aliter* Sp I 111²¹, Uda 53^{2b}) cf. Sd Cc 785⁴⁰; ns: aññattha
= kyaṃ³ tapā³ nhuik. ⁹ S IV 312^{2b} [ns: ī sui¹ so Vānarindajāt-prayug sañ
lañ³, 3: bho pāsapa, Ja I 279¹²]. ¹⁰ It 77¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ A I 148²⁵ (*supra* 90²). ¹² D II
129²³; ns: ī kai¹ sui¹ sammukhībhiṭapuggul ma rhi, antojappana ā³ phrañ¹ phrae
so *bhosaddā* kui rañ rve¹; "accharo . . . nidassanaṃ" chui bhvay rhi eñ¹;
confert praterēa iti ssu maṃ citta [Th 1124^c] *et* evarūpe khalu bho [J V 416²⁸].

^a B^{ens} paṭi^o. ^b ns ^atabbā. ^c sic CeBem(ns); cf. 119² ^d (B^{ens} labbhatī).

- icchitabbam ¹guṇipadam puggalālapane pana:
²"evam bho purisa jānāhi" idam ettha nidassanam 17
 — guṇipadam asantam pi puggalālapanamhi tu
 ajjhāharitvā pavade attham ³"bho ehi" ādisu;
 5 ghaṭṭadinam ālapanam nijjivālapanam bhavae -- 18
 jivam va lokiyā loke ālapanti, kadāci tu
 nijjivālapanam appam atthaviññāpane siyā:
⁴"ummuḍḍa bho puthusile" iti pālī nidassanam. 19
 Ettha līngavipallāsam ⁵keci icchanti paṇḍitā,
 10 tesam matena *bhoti* ti līngam vipariṇāmaye. 20
 | Atha vā pana *bhosaddo* nipāto ⁶sopadam viya,
 tasmā virodhatā nāssa tilīnge vacanadvaye; 21
 evam sante pi *bhosaddo* dvilīnge yeva pāyato
 yasmā diṭṭho, tato viññū "dvilīngo" t' eva tam vade, 22
 15 itthilīngamhi sampatte ⁷*bhoti* itī payojaye,
 evamvidham payogam hi suppayogam budhā bravum. 23
 | Yajj evam, duppayogam va siyā tumhehi dassitam
⁴"ummuḍḍa bho puthusile" icc āhacca padan ti ce, 24
 duppayogam na tam, yasmā vohārakusalena ve⁸
 20 jinena bhāsīte dhamme duppayogā na vijjare — 25
 itthilīngassa visaye *bhotisaddappayojanam*
 kavīnam pemaṇīyan ti mayā evam udiritam. 26
 Evam *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā pālīnayānurūpam
 dvidhā vibhattā · vaḍḍhanabhavanattha-tadaññatthavasena.
 25 *Karontasaddassa* pana
karam karonto · karontā, karontam karonte, karotā ka-
rontena · karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karon-
tānam karotam, ^bkarotā karontā karontasmā karontamhā^b ·

¹ = "purisa" ca so yhañ bhak phrac so guṇe³ pud, ns. ² (171⁴).
³ *x*x. ⁴ (171¹⁹). ⁵ = Mahākaccāṇ³ ca so akhyu¹ so paññā rhi kavi-sukhamin
 tui¹ sañ, ns: *et paulo post*: keci hū so nipāt sañ vāda ā³ lyo² evā niggaḥa
 paggaḥa vādassana hū so anak sum³ pā³ kui thvan³ eñ¹; thui tvañ "keci
 pana evam vadanti tam na gahetabbam" ca sañ *niggaha*, "keci pana edisesu
 viḥāresu chapañcamatte bhikkhū . . . tam yuttam viya dissati" ca sañ nhuik
paggaḥa, "keci *lakāraṭṭhāne* *ḍakaram* paṭhanti" ca sañ nhuik *vādassana-*
matta kui thvan³ eñ¹, ī nhuik lañ³ vādassanamatta kui lui ap eñ¹. ⁶ (Ja
 I 391¹). ⁷ (84¹¹). ⁸ cf. Pariccheda 9 s. v. karontam.

^a *ita* C^ens = caci; Bem "kusalen" eva; cf. 92⁹. ^b Bem om.

karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karontānaṃ karotam, karonte karontasmīṃ karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta bhavanto karontā ti^a rūpāni bhavanti. ¹"Karoto na kariyati pāpan" ti idam ettha *karotosaddassa* atthitānidasanaṃ. Itthilīṅge vattabbe *karontī · karontī^b karontiyo* ti ādinā ⁵yojetabbāni, napuṃsakalīṅge vattabbe *karontam karontāni* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Arahantasaddassa

arahaṃ arahanto, arahantaṃ arahante, arahatā arahantena · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānaṃ arahataṃ, arahatā arahantā arahantasmā arahantamhā · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānaṃ arahalam, arahante arahantasmīṃ arahantamhi · arahantesu, bho arahanta bhavanto arahanto^c iti rūpāni bhavanti, ayaṃ guṇavācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- ¹⁵mikapadamālā. *Arahā · arahanto — arahantā* iti ca, etaṃ hi rūpaṃ Samantapāsādikāyaṃ ²Manussaviggahaṭṭhāne dissati, Uttarimanussadhammapāliyaṃ pana ³"mayaṃ c' amha anarahanto" ti padaṃ dissati —, *arahantaṃ arahante, arahatā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṇṇattivācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- ²⁰mikapadamālā. Tathā hi ⁴"arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; ⁵arahaṃ sugato loke; ⁶arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ādisu *arahaṃsaddādayo* guṇavācakā, ⁷"arahā ahosi; ⁸ahaṃ hi arahā loke; ⁹eko arahā; ¹⁰ekasaṭṭhi arahanto loke ahesuṃ; ¹¹gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe ninne vā yadi vā thale yattha arahanto viharanti ²⁵¹²taṃ bhūmīrāmaṇeyyakam; ³mayaṃ c' amha anarahanto" ti ādisu *arahāsaddādayo* paṇṇattivācakā ti daṭṭhabbā. Idha itthinapuṃsakalīṅgavasena visuṃ vattabbanayo appasiddho. | Yadi evaṃ, āsavakkhayaṃ pattā itthi kathaṃ vattabbā, āsavakkhayaṃ pattam cittam katham vattabban ti. | Itthi tāva ¹³"yaṃ ³⁰itthi arahaṃ assa sammāsambuddho" ti vacanato *arahan* ti^d vattabbā · guṇavasena, paṇṇattivāsena pana 'itthi arahā ahosi'

¹ D I 52²⁶. ² Sp (II) 455⁵. ³ Vin III 103²⁶ (Sd § 387). ⁴ D III 264¹. ⁵ S I 124²¹. ⁶ (168¹²). ⁷ cf. It 95¹³. ⁸ Vin I 8²³. ⁹ *** (*contra* A I 28²). ¹⁰ cf. Vin I 20³⁴. ¹¹ Dhṛp 98⁴⁻⁵. ¹² ns: taṃ bhūmi . . . saṃ · rāmaṇeyyakam . . . rhi eṇ¹ . ¹³ A I 28⁹.

^a (Ce^c iti). ^b Bens om. ^c (Ce^c ad. arahantā, < 173¹⁶). ^d Bens arahantī ti!

ti vattabbā; cittaṃ pana guṇavasena' eva 'arahaṃ cittaṃ' ti vattabban ti.

Santasaddassa

- 5 *saṃ santo* * *santo santā*, *saṃ santaṃ* * *sante*, *satā santena* *
santehi santebhi sabbhi, *sato santassa* * *santānaṃ sataṃ satā-*
naṃ, *satā santā santasmā santamhā*^a * *santehi santebhi sabbhi*,
sato santassa * *santānaṃ sataṃ satānaṃ*, *sati sante santas-*
miṃ santamhi * *santesu*, *bho santa bhavanto santo* ti rūpāni
bhavanti. Ettha pana ¹"addhā hi tāta satan' esa dhammo"
10 ti Jayaddisaṇṇakapāḷidassanato^b *satānan* ti vuttaṃ, tattha hi
"satanesā" ti *satānaṃ esā* ti chedo, rassatta-niggahītasaralopa-
vasena^c ca ²rūpaniṭṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ: tathā hi taddaṭṭha-
kathāyaṃ ³"addhā"^d esa tāta satānaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ dhammo
sabhāvo" ti attho vutto. Ayaṃ, ⁴ye loke "sappurisa" ti ca
15 "ariyā" ti ca "paṇḍitā" ti ca vuccanti, tesam vācakassa *santa-*
saddassa nāmikapadamālā. Tappaṭisedhassa pana *asaṃ* * *asanto*
— katthaci *asantā* icc api, tathā hi ⁵"asantā kira maṃ jammā
tātā^e tātā ti bhāsare" ti pāḷi dissati —, *asaṃ asantaṃ* * *asante*,
asatā ti ādinā yojetabbā. Imasmiṃ atthe *santo asanto* ^fimāni
20 bahuvacanakāni yeva bhavanti, na katthaci pi ekavacanakāni,
kasmā: paṇṇattivācakattā. Aññatra pana ⁶"santo danto" ti
ādisu ekavacanāni yeva * ṭhapetvā vijjāmānatthavācakaṃ *santo-*
saddaṃ, kasmā: apaṇṇattivācakattā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Idāni paṇ-
ṇattivācakaṇaṃ tesam kānici payogāni kathayāma: ⁷"sameti
25 asatā asaṃ; ⁸yaṃ yaṃ hi rājā bhajati santaṃ vā yadi vā asaṃ;
⁹na sā sabhā yattha na santi santo; ¹⁰asanto nirayaṃ yanti
santo saggaparāyaṇā; ¹¹asante nōpaseveyya sante seveyya
paṇḍito; ¹²sabbhir eva samāsetha; ¹³sataṃ dhammo" icc evam-
ādinī bhavanti. Yo pan' amhehi padamālāya *sabbhi* ti ayaṃⁱ
30 saddo tatiyā-pāñcamībahuvacanavasena yojito, so ca kho *santa*

¹ J V 27¹³ (cf. J IV 292²⁸; ns *ad* 174¹³; Mahāukkusajāt nūhik lañ³ ī nañ³ tū bhvañ¹ eñ¹). ² = rup prī³ khrañ³, ns. ³ Ja V 27¹¹. ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 10 s. v. saṃ (*str* 5 etc.). ⁵ S I 176¹⁴. ⁶ Dhṃ 142^b. ⁷ J II 32². ⁸ J IV 435²¹. ⁹ S I 184¹⁶. ¹⁰ J II 86⁴. ¹¹ J IV 436⁴. ¹² S I 17³. ¹³ cf. Dhṃ 151^c (*vide* 176⁴).

a B^m om. b (Bense Jayadisa^o). c ns^c om. -sara- (*sed* = "tā" nūhik ā kui rassa prū khrañ³, "naṃ" nūhik niggahīti kui khye khrañ³, asara kui khye khrañ³ eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ¹). d B^c *ad*. ekamsena (cf. Ja *codd.* B^{id}), *quod h. l. Nissayæ debetur* (addhā ekamsena 'cañ cac sa phrañ¹). e *ita* C^eB^{cm} (ns *compendii fecit*, *etiam* 162^b). f B^m om. ayaṃ... sabbhi ti (174²⁸—175³).

iti *akārantapakativasena*, aññattha pana *sabbhi* ti *ikārantapakativasena* yojetabbo; tathā hi *sabbhi* ti ¹sappuriso nibbānañ ca, *sundarādhivacanam* vā etaṃ *sabbhi* ti, sabbo cāyam attho sātthakathāya ²"bahum p' etaṃ" *asabbhi jātavedā*" ti imāya pāliya ³"santo ha ve ⁴*sabbhi pavedayanti*" ti imāya ca dipe- 5 tabbo.

Ālapane ca paccatte tatiyā-pañcamīsu ca

samāsamhi ca yojeyya ⁵*sabbhisaddam* sumedhaso. 27

Atrāyaṃ yojanā: *bho sabbhi tiṭṭha, sabbhi tiṭṭhati, sabbhi saha gacchatī, sabbhi apehi, asabbhirūpo puriso*. Yasmā pañāyaṃ ¹⁰ sāsānānukūlā, tasmā imissā tadanukulattaṃ dassetuṃ idha sāsānato payoge dassessāma · atakkāvacare vicitte suga- tapālinaye sotūnaṃ visāradamatipaṭilābhatthaṃ, taṃ yathā: ⁶"bahum p'etaṃ" *asabbhi jātaveda* yaṃ taṃ vāladhinābhipū- jayāma; ⁶*sabbhi* kubbetha santhavaṃ; ⁷yaṃ sālavanasmim ¹⁵ Senako pāpakaṃ kamma kari" *asabbhirūpaṃ*; ⁸ābādho 'yaṃ *asabbhirūpo*; ⁹asammodako" *thaddho asabbhirūpo*" ti. Tattha ālapanavacane diṭṭhe yeva paccattavacanam pāliyaṃ sarūpato anāgataṃ pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yeva nissakkavacanam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, samāse saddarūpe diṭṭhe ²⁰ yeva vyāse saddarūpaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ diṭṭham eva hoti · ṭhapetvā ¹⁰"hetu sathāradassanan" ti ādini. Tattha ca, nibbāna- vācako ce, *sabbhisaddo* itthiliṅgo *santi-visuddhi-nibbutisaddā* viya, so ca Yamakamahātheramate *rattinayena* yojetabbo, sabbesam *ikārantitthiliṅgānaṃ sādharāṇo* hi so nayo; sunda- ²⁵ ratthavācako ce, *aggi-ratti-aṭṭhinayehi* yojetabbo · vāccaliṅgattā, ¹¹"sabbhidhammabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ" ti ettha hi *sundaradham- mabhūtaṃ* nibbānaṃ ti attho. Evaṃ pālinayavasena ālapanādisu

¹ V1289 (Sd C^e 453⁴¹—454³, *cit.* Spk *ad* S I 71²²; *cf. supra* 70¹⁶, *infra* § 380, 381). ² J I 494²⁸. ³ Dh^p 151^d. ⁴ (ns: i nañ³ nhuik 'sabbhiṃ' lui lyak, indavajirāpāda phrae rve⁴ niggaḥit kui khye sañ). ⁵ J I 494²⁸⁻²⁹. ⁶ S I 17³. ⁷ J VI 386²⁹⁻³⁰. ⁸ J VI 387²⁴. ⁹ J VI 414¹³. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 59^b (*supra* 140²⁹ *sqq.*). ¹¹ Spk *ad* S I 71²², *cf.* Ja V 484² (*sabbhi* ti saṃkham gataṃ . . . nibbānaṃ), Spk *ad* S I 169²⁹ (*uttamaṭṭhena* . . . *sabbhi*).

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (*metr.* ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪); ^b *ita* B^m [*metr.* - ∪ | - - | ∪ ∪ - | ∪ ∪ - -]; C^eB^{ens} pāpakammam akari, J (E^c S^c) pāpakammam akāsi, Fsb. *conī*. pāpakammam akās'. ^c *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; J *cod.* B^d asammodako (*metri causa* ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪ - ∪ ∪), *sed* 'formula negativa' (ZDMG 1909: 435), *est, cf.* Mvu III 372⁴ sammodako sakhilo ślakṣṇavāco (*aliter* J V 146²¹).

pañcasu ðhānesu *sabbhis*saddassa pavattiṃ ñatvā puna aṭṭha-kathānayavasena pi tappavatti veditabbā, katham: yasmā Sagāthavaggass'^a aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"santo sabbhihi saddhiṃ 'satam dhammo na jaram upeti' ti (evam) pavedayanti" ti imasmim 5 padese "sabbhihi" ti *hivacan*avasena saddaracanāviseso^b aṭṭha-kathācariyehi dassito. Tasmā *sabbhis*saddo sabbesu pi vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo. Atr' ²idaṃ vadāma:

- garū "sabbhihi saddhin" ti atthaṃ bhāsimṣu pāḷiyā
yato, tato *sabbhis*saddaṃ dhīro sabbattha yojoye; 28
10 "asabbhirūpo" iti pi samāsavisaye sutam
yasmā, tasmā *sabbhis*saddaṃ viññū sabbadhi yojoye. 29
³"Ovadeyya anusāseyya^c asabbhā ca nivāraye" ti ettha pana
asabbhā ti padaṃ ⁴vicitravuttisu taddhitapaccayesu *vyapaccaya*-
vasena nipphattim upāgatan ti veditabbaṃ, katham: yebhuy-
15 yena asabbhisu bhavaṃ asabbhaṃ, kin taṃ: akusalaṃ, tato
asabbhā akusaladhammā nivāraye ca, kusaladhamme patiṭṭhā-
peyyā ti attho. ⁵"Amhe asabbhāhi vācāhi vikkosamānā tippāhi
sattīhi hanissanti" ti ettha tu 'asabbhinam etā' ti asabbhā 'na
vā sabbhinam etā' ti pi asabbhā ti nibbacanam, *vyapacca*-
20 yavasena ca padasiddhi veditabbā. Yā ca pan' ettha amhehi
*santas*saddassa *saṃ* · *santo* <*saṃtā*>, *saṃ santaṃ* · *sante* ti ādinū pada-
mālā dassitā, tattha ⁶"sameti asatā asan" ti pāḷiyaṃ *asan* ti pade
diṭṭhe yeva *sau* ti padaṃ pāḷiyaṃ anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti ·
yugaḷabhāvena vijjāmānatārahattā, evaṃ diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa
25 gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ; atha vā *asan* ti ettha 'na saṃ asan' ti
⁷samāsaviggahavasenādhigantabbattā *saṃ* iti padaṃ diṭṭham
eva hoti, evaṃ aññatrā pi nayo. Tatra san ti sappuriso,
asan ti asappuriso. Itthilīṅge vattabbe *asati* *asā* ti rūpāni
bhavanti: *asati*^d · *asati asatiyo asā*, *asatiṇi* · *asati asatiyo*, *asāya*
30 *asatiyā* · *asatihi asatihi*, *asatiyā asatiṇan* ti vakkhamānaitthi-
nayena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana ⁸"asā lok' itthiyo

¹ Spk *ad* S I 71²². ² = idaṃ sannitṭhānam, ns. ³ Dh 77^{ab}. ⁴ Sp I 135¹⁸ > Sd § 864 (§ 764, Ce 686²¹). ⁵ Ja VI 582²⁷. ⁶ (174²⁴). ⁷ = i sui¹ so nanipātapubbapadakammadhārayamissakatappuris-samās-vacanāt eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ J I 288¹² (ns *variam lectionem* ahā e Thia 292²⁰ *eruit*; Thi 306^c kāmesu hi asā [vel ahā] kāmā).

^a CeBemns Sagāthavā°. ^b *ila* Ce; Bemns saddaracanav°. ^c CeBc ova-deyyānusāseyya (*metr*). ^d *addendum* asā?

nāma velā tāsam na vijjati; ¹mā ca vasam asatīnam nigacche" ti ādini dassetabbāni, *asā* ti c' ettha *asatī* ti ca samānatthā, asantaṭṭatikā ti hi tesam attho; yasmā pana Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ ²"asā ti asatiyo lāmikā; atha vā sātāṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ tāsū n' atthi, attanī paṭibaddhacittānaṃ asātam eva denti ti ³pi asā dukkhā, dukkhavatthubhūtā ti attho" ti attham saṃvaṇṇesum, tasmā 'sātāṃ n' atthi etissan ti asā' ti atthe *asā* ti padassa, yathā ⁴"ritto assādo etthā ti rittassan" ti padassa luttuttarakkharassa *rittassam* *rittassāni*, *rittassan* ti *cittan*ayena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, tathā *asā* · *asā asāyo*, *asaṃ* · *asā* 10 *asāyo*, *asāyā* ti *kaññā*ayena yojetabbā.

Ettha ca, yo amhehi *santo* iti saddo dassito, so katthaci ekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvena *saṃvijjamānasaddass'* attham pi vadati; tassa vasena ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā:

Santo · *santo santā*, *santaṃ sanle*, *satā santena* · *sante* 15 *hī*, *sato santassa* · *salaṃ santānaṃ*, *satā santā santasmā santamhā* · *sante* *hī* *sante* *hī*, *sato santassa* · *salaṃ santānaṃ*, *sati sanle santasmīṃ santāni* · *santesu*, *bho* *santa* · *bhavan*to *santo bhavan*to^a *santā*. Ettha pana ⁴"ayaṃ kho bhikkhave atṭhamo bhaddo assājāniyo santo saṃvijjamāno 20 lokasmīṃ; ⁵cattāro 'me bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmīṃ; ⁶asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti; ⁷bhave kho sati jāti hoti" icc evamādini payogāni bhavanti. ⁸"Saṃkhāresu kho sati viññāṇaṃ hoti" ti ādisu pana *satīsaddo* vacanavipallāsavasena ṭhito ti gahetabbo. Tatra ekavacana- 25 bahuvacanavasena dvīdhā ṭhitesu *santosaddesu* bahuvacana-*santosaddaṃ* ṭhapetvā sesā *saṃānasaddass'* attham pi vadanti, tasmā 'santo ti samāno, santā ti samānā' ti ādinā attho katthetabbo; *saṃāno* ti imassa ca honto ti attho ⁹"pahu samāno^b vipulatthacintī kiṃkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhaṃ" ti ādisu 30 viya. Payogāni pana ¹⁰"yo mātaraṃ vā^c pitaraṃ vā jīṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanam pahu santo na bharati taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ;

¹ J VI 310². ² Ja I 288¹⁷⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Mp ad A I 280² (Pariccheda 10, s. v. udaka). ⁴ *** (cf. A II 114¹⁰). ⁵ A II 5¹⁰. ⁶ D III 34¹². ⁷ D II 31¹³ = S II 5⁴. ⁸ S II 6³⁴. ⁹ J VI 374²²⁻²³. ¹⁰ Sn 98a-d.

^a Ca om. ^b [- - - , cf. Ap 304¹⁰]; ns *hic* padacchedam *non statuit*: pahasamāno evam³ nūñ sañ phraṇ lyak | ... pahasanto evam³ .. lyak |, cf. Sgh. pohosat < pahu santo. ^c Be om.

- 'idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtassa me sato punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti evamādinī bhavanti. Api ca *santosaddo* yasmā kilanto ti ca upasanto ti ca niruddho ti ca atthaṃ vadati, tasmā tesam vasena *santasaddassa santo* 5 *santā*, *santaṃ sante*, *santenā* ti *purisanayena* nāmikapadamālā veditabbā; ettha ca ²"santo tasito; ³dighaṃ santassa yojanaṃ; ⁴santo danto^a niyato brahmacārī; ⁵santo niruddho atthaṅgato abbatthaṅgato" ti ādinī payogāni. Napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *santaṃ santāni* ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā, sā ca 'saṃviij- 10 jamānaṃ samānaṃ kilantaṃ upasantaṃ niruddham' iti atthadīpakāpadavati ti^b veditabbā; atha vā ⁶"upādāne sati bhavo hoti" ti ādisu napuṃsakappayogadassanato *santasaddassa saṃviijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* tatiyā-pañcamī-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamiṭhāne *satā*, *sato sataṃ*, *satī* ti padāni adhikāni vattabbāni, 15 sesāni *cittanayena* ñeyyāni. Itthiliṅge pana vattabbe *santā* · *santā santāyo*, *santaṃ* · *santā santāyo*, *santāyā* ti *kaṇṇānāyena* ca, *santī* · *santi^c santiyo*, *santiṃ* · *santi^c santiyo*, *santiyā* ti *itthinayena* ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etāsu paṭhamā 'saṃviijjamānā kilantā upasantā niruddhā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, 20 ettha payogā suviññeyyā va. Dutiyā pana 'saṃviijjamānā samānā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, tathā hi ⁷"santi āpatti āvikātabbā" ti ettha saṃviijjamānā *santī* ti vuccatī, ⁸"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṃ santiṃ^d hanti kuddho puthujjano" ti ettha pana samānā *santī* ti vuccatī. 25 Aparā pi itthiliṅge vattabbe padamālā veditabbā; *santisaddassa* hi *saṃviijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* ⁹"jātiyā kho sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti" ti ādinā itthiliṅgappayogadassanato sattamiṭhāne *sati satiyā satiyaṃ santiyā santiyaṃ* · *santisū* ti rūpāni vattabbāni, sesāni *itthinayena* ñeyyāni — ayaṃ tatiyā, ettha ca 30 ¹⁰"asantiyā āpattiyā tuṇhi bhavitabban" ti pālī *santiyā* icc ādinā atthibhāve nidassanaṃ. Aparo nayo: *satīsaddassa* 'sa-

¹ D II 285²⁶. ² (31¹⁶). ³ Dh 60^b. ⁴ Dh 142^b. ⁵ cf. Vibh 193²⁰ -- Dhs § 1038. ⁶ cf. D II 31¹⁹ = S II 5²⁹. ⁷ Vin I 103¹¹. ⁸ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹². ⁹ D II 31⁶. ¹⁰ Vin I 103⁴ (Kkh).

^a 'B^cns^c ad. ca. ^b sic C^cB^mns; iti atthadīpakā ī sui¹ so anak kui pra tat so · padavati (ti) · pud rhi eñ¹ (hū rve¹) , ns; leg. iti-atthadīpakapadavati (ti). ^c B^m om. ^d ita C^c; B^m pāṇadadi santi (ns: "yāya" ca so gāthā anak kui rhe³ nhuik [p. 32 n. a] chui pri).

mānā' ti imasmim atthe ¹"yā tvaṃ vasasi jñāssa evaṃ dahariyā satī" ti ca ²"ye saṃ^a jñāssa pādaṃsu evaṃ dahariyaṃ satin" ti ca pāḍidassanato *sati · satī satiyo, satim · satī satiyo, satiya* ti ādini pi rūpāni yojetabbāni, saṃyoge *nakāralopavasa* sena vā. 5

Idāni *santo santā* ti padadvayassa payoganicchayaṃ katha-yāma · payogesu sotūnaṃ asammūḷhabbhāvāya; tathā hi 'sap-purisa' ti vā 'paṇḍitā' ti vā bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena ³"santo danto" ti evaṃ vuttaekavacanasadisam *santo* ti bahuvacanam vattabbam; 'saṃvijjamāno' ti ekavacanavasena 10 atthaṃ vattukāmena *santo* ti ekavacanam vattabbam; 'saṃvijjamānā' ti bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena ⁴"santo (sap)purisā"^b ti ⁵"santo saṃvijjamānā" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti vā, *santā* ti vā bahuvacanam vattabbam; 'kilanto' ti vā 'samāno' ti vā 'upasanto' ti vā 'niruddho' 15 ti vā^c ekavacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena "santo sappurisa" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti ekavacanam vattabbam, te yev' atthe bahuvacanavasena vattukāmena pana ⁶"santā sūnehi pādehi, ko ne hatthe gahessatī" ti ettha viya *santā* ti bahuvacanam vattabbam. Ayam nīti sādhukaṃ mana- 20 sikātabbā, idaṃ hi mandabuddhīnaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ. Ayam pi pan' ettha saṅgaho veditabbo:

tiliṅgathe ca ekatthe bavhatthe pi ca dissati

sattamyanto *satīsaddo vipallāsabahumhi*^d so. 30

Idāni *mahantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: 25

Mahaṃ mahā · mahanto mahantā, mahantaṃ mahante, mahatā mahantena · mahantehi mahantebhi, mahato mahantassa · mahantānaṃ mahantaṃ, mahatā mahantā^c mahantasnā mahantamhā · mahantehi mahantebhi, mahato mahantassa · mahantānaṃ mahantaṃ, mahatī mahante^c 30 mahantasmiṃ mahantamhi · mahantesu, bho^c maha^c bho mahā · bhavanto mahanto ti. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha mahanto mahantā^c, mahantaṃ mahante, mahantenā ti purisa-

¹ J VI (522² + 1) 522⁶. ² J VI 521²⁶, 28, 522⁴. ³ (32⁷, 13 174²¹ 178⁷). ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ (177²¹). ⁶ J VI 552².

^a *ita* C^cB^m (B^cyaṃ); ns J: taṃ (ns: taṃ saṃ Amittā kui'; cf. 203⁸). ^b *ita* B^cns (conī); C^cB^m santo purisā. ^c B^cns om. niruddho ti vā. ^d *ita* C^cB^m; B^cns vipallāse bahumhi. ^e B^m om.

nayo pi labbhati; tasmā *bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti ālapanapadāni yojetabbāni. Napumsakaliṅge vattabbe *mahantaṃ mahantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *mahatī · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiṃ · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiyā ·*
 5 *mahatihi mahatibhī* ti *itthīnayo* pi labbhati, ¹"mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāyā" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni; aparo pi *mahantā · mahantā mahantāyo, mahantan* ti *kaññānayo* [pi] labbhati, ²"mahantā nidhikumbhiyo" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni; Kaccāyane pana ³*mahantī* iti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ,
 10 *guṇavanti kulavanti* icc ādini viya, pāliyaṃ appasiddhattā vimamsitabbaṃ. Nanu bho yasmā sāsane pi *gacchanti caranti tiṭṭhanti*^a ti ādini ca *iddhimanti* ti ca padaṃ dissati, tasmā *mahantī guṇavanti* ti ādihi pi bhavitabban ti. Na bhavitabbaṃ · tathārūpassa nayassa vasena^b agahetabbattā *mahatī guṇavati*
 15 icc ādinayass' eva dassanato ca, tathā hi pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca ⁴"seyyathā pi nāma mahatī naṅgalisā; ⁵itthī siyā rūpavati sā ca silavati siyā; ⁶satimati cakkhumati; ⁷iddhimati pattimati" ti ca ⁸"mahatiṃ senaṃ disvā Mahosadhasenā mandā ayaṃ ativiya mahatī [senā dissati]" ti ca ādini payogāni dissanti, na
 20 'mahantī rūpavanti' icc ādini. | Keci pana *mahā* iti saddo vyāse na labbhati, samāse yeva labbhati ⁹"mahāpuriso" ti ettha viyā ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · ¹⁰"mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo; ¹¹mahā vatāyaṃ bhante bhūmicālo; ¹²ghoso ca vipulo mahā; ¹³Bārāṇasirajjaṃ nāma mahā; ¹⁴senā sā dissate
 25 mahā" ti payogadassanato. Evaṃ vyāse pi labbhatī ti vedittabbaṃ. Tasmā *mahaṃ mahā · mahanto mahantā . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti pulliṅge, *mahantaṃ mahā · mahantāni . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantāni* ti napumsakaliṅge, *mahantā mahā · mahantā mahantāyo . . . bhoti mahante · bhotiyo*
 30 *mahantā mahantāyo* ti itthiliṅge sabbhaṃ sampunṇaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Samāse pana *mahāsatto mahāupāsako mahāupāsikā mahabbalo mahāvanam mahaggaṭaṃ mahapphalaṃ mahabbhayan* ti ādini

¹ D III 194⁴. ² ita Dhpa I 116¹⁹ *cod.* B (Sp *ad* Vin I 82⁹: mahantā nidhāyo). ³ Kev 241: Sd § 471 'iddhimanti' in *vide* A I 148²⁷. ⁴ S I 104⁹. ⁵ J VI 348²⁹. ⁶ Thī 189⁴. ⁷ *cf.*; piṭṭhimatī pattimati, J VI 396²⁷. ⁸ *cf.* Ja VI 463²¹. ⁹ 'mahā-isi Sn 1008^d samāsa? *cf.* *lāmen* Ap 139¹. ¹⁰ *cf.*. ¹¹ D II 107¹⁰. ¹² J VI 489¹⁴ (*cf.* *ib.* 489^{25, 27, 29}). ¹³ Ja I 262²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 463²⁴.

a (B^c om). b B^cns nayavasena (*leg.* tathārūpassa rūpassa nayavasena?).

rūpāni bhavanti. Taddhite mahattano mahattaṇi mahantattaṇi mahantatā ti rūpāni bhavanti.

Gacchantasaddassa pana gacchaṃ gacchanto · gacchantā ti rūpāni vatvā sesāni mahantasadde vuttanayena vitthāretvā nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, tathā gacchanto gacchantā ti pu- 5
risanayo ca, gacchantam gacchantāni ti cittanayo ca, gacchanti · gacchanti gacchantiyo ti itthīnayo ca gahetabbo. Evaṃ līṅga-
ttayavasena caraṃ caranto · carantaṃ · caranti, dadaṃ dadanto · dadantaṃ · dadanti ti ādinam anekapadasahassānam^a nāmika-
padamālā vitthāretabbā. Ye pañācariyā gacchanto ti ādinam 10
paccattālapanabahuvacanattaṇi ca gacchaṃ icc ādinam ālapa-
nekavacanattaṇi ca icchanti, tesam amhehi payogo sāsane na
diṭṭho · nayavasena agahetabbattā^b; tasmā tāni ettha na va-
dāma. Ayaṃ pana viseso diṭṭho, seyyathīdam:

gacchaṃ vidhamam icc ādipadāni munisāsane 15

katthac' ākhyātikā honti katthaci pana nāmikā, 31

¹"tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā^c bhavissati;

²vidhamam deva te raṭṭhaṃ putto Vessantaro tavaṃ^d; 32

³adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā mañ ce tvaṃ nikhanaṃ vane"

icc evamādayo ñeyyā payogā ettha dhimatā, 33 20

'gacchissāmi, vidhami' ti ādinā jīnasāsane

nānākāla-purisānam vasen' atthaṃ vade vidū; 34

nāmatte pana 'gacchanto, vidhamanto' ti ādinā

gacchaṃ icc evamādinam attham atthavidū vade. 35

Idāni ⁴samagatikatte^e pi jānaṃ passaṇi ti ādinam līṅga-vibhatti- 25

vacanantaravasena yo viseso dissati, taṃ vadāma, tathā hi

⁵"sā jānaṃ yeva āha: na jānāmi ti, passaṃ yeva āha: na

passāmi" ti evamādisu jānaṃ-passaṇisaddānaṃ 'jānantī, pas-

santi' ti^f līṅgantarasena parivattanam bhavati ti daṭṭhab-

baṃ, iminā gacchaṃ iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchanti' 30

¹ Thī 306^{cd} (*addere potuit* J VI 230²⁷ (Ja), 507³¹ = 508⁶); *scribendum* gañch^o (Ap 276²⁴ v. l., Th 356^a *ubi* Tha C^e gañch^o) JPTS 1908, 123--126.

² J VI 490⁷. ³ J VI 13². ⁴ = tū so alā^d rhi so² lañ³, ns; cf. 182¹. ⁵ *vide* § 384 (cf. Vin IV 216¹⁰⁻³¹ 307²² + A I 128²).

^a (Be anekasatasahassānam). ^b *ita* C^eBe^{ns}; B^m nayavasena gahetabbattā. ^c B^m yo me bhattā. ^d *ita* B^m; C^e tava, B^{ns} tvaṃ (ns: tvaṃ | eñ¹ | putto | so | Vessantaro sañ¹). ^e *ita* C^eBe^{ms}; *leg.* samānago^o (*vide* n. 4, etc.)? ^f B^m *ad.* na.

ti itthiyā kathanattho labbhati · tehi ¹samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchanti' ti itthiyā kathanattho · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ dassitaṃ hoti; ²"api nu^a tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti
 5 ettha 'jānantā, passantā' ti ³vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati ti datṭhabbaṃ, iminā pana *gacchaṃ* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ das-
 10 sitaṃ hoti; esa nayo uttaratrā pi: ⁴"bhāranti mātāpitāro pubbe katam anussaran" ti ettha *m^b-anussaraṃ*saddassa 'm^b-anus-sarantā' ti vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁵"saddhammo garukātabbo saraṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ" ti ettha *saraṃ*-saddassa 'sarantenā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bha-
 15 vati, ⁶"phusaṃ bhūtāni saṇṭhānaṃ manasā gaṇhato yathā" ti ettha *phusaṃ*saddassa pi 'phusantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati; tathā ⁷"yācaṃ adadam appiyo" ti etthā pi *yācaṃ*saddassa 'yācantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁸yācaṃ ti vā yācītabbaṃ dhaṇaṃ — iminā
 20 nayena nānappakārato parivattanaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Iti *bhavaṃ karaṇ* ti ādīnaṃ visadisapadamālā ca, *gacchaṃ caran* ti ādīnaṃ sadisapadamālā ca, *jānaṃ passaṃ* ti ādīnaṃ līṅga-vibhatti-vacanantaravasena katthaci parivattanaṃ ti ayaṃ tividho pi ākāro ākhyātikapadatthavibhāvanāya saddhiṃ kathito ·
 25 pāvacanavare sotūnaṃ saddesv atthesu ca visāradabuddhi-paṭilābhatthaṃ, sabbam etaṃ hi sandhāya imā gāthā vuttā:

Bhavaṃ karaṇ arahaṃ saṃ mahaṃ iti padāni tu

visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññān ti lakkhaye, 36

gacchaṃ caraṃ dadaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ cīntayaṃ bhāvayaṃ^c vadaṃ^d

30 *jānaṃ passaṃ* ti ādīni ⁹samānāni bhavanti hi; 37

¹ = tū so alā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns; cf. 181²⁵. ² D I 192¹⁹ (Sd § 385). ³ ns *ad.*: tumhe āyasmanto tui¹ nhañ¹ samānādhikaraṇa aphrac kui rañ rve¹ vuc pran hū sañ kriyāvisesana phrac rve¹ vuc ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ rhe³ jānaṃ nhuik lin ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ sañ¹ sañ pañ | (183²). ⁴ A III 43². ⁵ A IV 91², S I 140¹⁶ (ns *cit.* Spk et Spk-ṭ). ⁶ ***; ns *cit.* Tīkā-kyo² (Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī S 194²: bhūte phusitvā s^o m^o gayhate yathā ...). ⁷ J III 353⁶. ⁸ Ja III 353¹⁰ *codd.* Ck^s (Ja V 234¹⁷). ⁹ ns: aññamaññāṃ khyāñ³ luik ce samānāni tū kun sañ |.

^a D: api pana. ^b Be ns *om.* m-. ^c Be bhāsayaṃ. ^d ita Be (169⁹); Ce Bm varaṃ.

tatra *jānaṃ* ti ādinaṃ katthaci parivattanaṃ

liṅga-vibhatti-vacanantarato pana ¹dissatī ti. 38

Api ca ayaṃ sabbesaṃ pi^a niggahītantapullīṅgānaṃ pakati
yadidaṃ dvīsu liṅgesu chasu vibhattisu terasasu vacanesu
aññataraliṅga-vibhatti-vacanavasena^b parivattanaṃ. Ayaṃ pi 3
pan' ettha nīti veditabbā:

gacchaṃ caran ti ādini ²vippakatavaco siyuṃ

gacchamāno caramāno icc ādini padāni ca; 39

mahaṃ bhavan ti etāni vippakatavaco pi ca

³avippakatavaco ca siyuṃ atthānurūpatō; 40 10

arahaṃ san ti etāni vinimuttāni^c sabbathā —

ākāraṃ tividhaṃ p'etaṃ kare citte sumedhaso ti. 41

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ niggahītantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālāvibhāgo. Akārantatāpakatikāṃ niggahītaṃ pul-
liṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. 15

Idāni *dhanabhūti* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesaṃ ca
taṃsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgaṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ pure katvā:

Aggi · *aggi aggayo*, *aggim* · *aggi aggayo*, *agginā* · *aggihi* 20

aggibhi, *aggissa aggino* · *aggīnaṃ*, *agginā* · *aggihi aggibhi*,

aggissa aggino · *aggīnaṃ*, *aggismiṃ aggimhi* · *aggisu*, *bho*

aggi bhavanto aggayo Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha

kiñcāpi nissakkavacanattṭhāne *aggismā aggimhā* ti imāni nā-
gatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃsadisapayogadassanato gahe- 25
tabbāni, *agginā aggismā aggimhā* ti kamo ca veditabbo.

Dhanabhūti · *dhanabhūti*^d *dhanabhūtayo*, *dhanabhūtim* · *dha-*

nabhūti^d *dhanabhūtayo*, *dhanabhūtina* · *dhanabhūtihi dha-*

nabhūtibhi, *dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino* · *dhanabhūtinaṃ*,

dhanabhūtina^d *dhanabhūtismā dhanabhūtīm* · *dhanabhūtihi* 30

dhanabhūtibhi, *dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino* · *dhanabhūti-*

¹ ns *ad.*: 'jānaṃ passaṃ ti ādinaṃ liṅgādi-parivattanaṃ | kriyāvisesa-
nattā vā na katthaci pi dissatī', I sui¹ lañ³ saṅgahagathā kui chui ap eñ¹
(182⁵). ² = ma pri³ se³ so vattamān kui ho sañ, ns. ³ = atit anāgat kui
ho sañ, ns.

a Bm *om.* b Bm aññamaññatara^o. c *ita h. l.* C^e; B^{em}ns vinimuttāni
(50²¹ 121¹⁵). d Bm *om.*

naṃ, dhanabhūtiṃ dhanabhūtimhi · dhanabhūtiṣu, bho dhanabhūti bhavanto^a dhanabhūlayo.

Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti aggini

- ¹gini joti dadhi^b pāṇi isi sandhi ²muni maṇi 42
- 5 vyādhi gaṇṭhi ravi muṭṭhi kavi giri kapi nidhi
kucchi vatthi vidhi sāli vihi rāsi ahi masi 43
sati kesi kimi bondi bodhi dīpi pati hari^c
ari dhani timi kali sārathi 'dadhi^d añjali 44
adhipati narapati asi ñāti nirūpadhi
- 10 samādhi jaladh' icc ādī *dhanabhūti*samā matā. 45
Atha vā etesu *adhipati*saddassa ³"adhipatiyā sattā" ti pāḷi-
sanato *adhipatiyā* ti sattamīrūpam pi icchitabbam. Api ca ⁴"asāre
sāramatino" ti pāḷiyam *ikārantasamāsapadato*^e yovacanassa *no-*
ādesadassanato^f kvaci *adhipati* icc ādinam *ikārantasamāsapadā-*
15 *naṃ adhipatino* ti^g ādinā pi paccattōpayogarūpāni icchitabbāni ·
ikārantānaṃ daḍḍisaddādinam daḍḍino ti ādini paccattōpayoga-
sampadāna-sānivacanarūpāni viya; *gahapati-jānipati*saddādinam
pāna samāsapadānam pi evarūpāni paccattōpayogarūpāni na
icchitabbāni · ⁵"gahapatayo; ⁶jānipatayo" ti ādinā *ñayena*
20 *yathāpāvacanam gahetabbarūpattā. Isi-muni*saddānam panāla-
panatṭhāne *ise mune* ti rūpantaram pi^h gahetabbam · ⁷"putto
uppañjātam ise; ⁸paṭiggāṇha mahāmune" ti dassanato. Ye pan'
ettha amhehi *aggini-gini*saddā vuttā, tatr' eke evaṃ vadanti:
"agginiⁱsaddo paccattekavacanabhāve yeva labbhati, na pac-
25 cattabahuvacanabhāve upayogabhāvādisu vā" ti; keci pana
"pāḷiyam *aggini*saddo nāma n'atthi, *gini*saddo yeva atthi" ti
vadanti; keci^h "*aggini*saddoⁱ nāmaⁱ n'atthiⁱ, *gini*saddo nāma
n'atthi, *aggi*[*ni*]saddo yev' atthi" ti vadanti. | Sabbam etaṃ na

¹ cf. Rūp 149. ² ns: *munipud kā*³ "muninaṃ monapathesu sikkhamā-
naṃ" Gaṅgamālaṇṇat [J III 453¹³], "munino monapathesu sikkhato" Cūḷapan
Udān³ myā³ kui [Ud 43²⁰ non 61¹²⁻²⁵; rhu rve¹ ikāraṇ laṇṇ³ [cf. 1937⁻²¹] rhi eñ¹ |.
³ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84⁴ ⁴ Dhṃ 11^a (cf. 1933¹). ⁵ A II 57²⁰. ⁶ A II 59³, 11.
⁷ J IV 320¹ (V 325¹). ⁸ Ap 157¹¹ 148² 322², 10, *contra* Ap 323¹²; ns *cit.* Mg
II 136 (137) *unde exempla nom. sg. ise* [J VI 222¹⁵] *et acc. pl. ise* [J V 92²⁴].

^a C^e *ad. dhanabhūti*. ^b *sic* C^e B^e m^{ns} (= nui¹ dham³); *leg.* odhi? cf.
Rūp 149. ^c *ita* (conī.?) B^e ns (= rhve, vā, cim³ ñui so achan³ | vā | Hari mañ
so nat); C^e rahi, B^m rati. ^d B^e sārathy udadhi; (ns: sārathi udadhi pud phrat).
^e B^m ikārantassa samāso. ^f C^e nokāraḍesadassanato. ^g B^m om. ^h B^m
om. pi ... keci, 184²¹⁻²⁷. ⁱ B^e ns om.

yujjati · *aggini-ginis*addānam upalabbhanato sabbāsu pi vi-
 bhattisu dvisu vacanesu yojetabbatādassanato ca. Tathā hi
 Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte^a 1“na hi vaggu vadanti vadantā
 nābhijavanti na tāṇam upenti aṅgāre santhate senti agginī^b
 sampajjalitaṃ^c pavisanti” ti imasmim padese *aggini* ti upayoga- 5
 vacanaṃ dissati, tenāha atthakathācariyo: 2“*aggini*^b sampajja-
 litaṃ^c ti samantatojālaṃ^d sabbadisāsu ca^e sampajjalitaṃ^c aggin”
 ti; tatr’ eva ca Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte 3“atha^f lohamayaṃ
 pana kumbhiṃ agginisañjalitaṃ pavisanti paccanti hi tāsu cira-
 rattam agginisamāsu samuppilavāso”^g ti imasmim padese sa- 10
 māsavisaṃyattā agginisañjalitaṃ ti agginīhi sañjalitaṃ ti attho
 labbhati, tathā agginisamāsu ti agginīhi sadisāsū ti attho
 pi, evaṃ samāsaviddhānamukhena *aggini* ti karaṇavacanam
 pi dissati. *Ginis*saddo pi ca pāliyaṃ dissati, tathā hi 4“tam
 eva kaṭṭhaṃ dahati^h yasmā so jāyate gini” ti Cūḷabodhicariyā- 15
 yaṃ *ginis*saddo diṭṭho. Keci pan’ ettha sandhivasena akāra-
 lopam saññogādissa ca *gakār*assa lopam vadanti. Tam pi na
 yujjati · tassā pāliyā atthakathāyaṃ 5“yasmā ti yato kaṭṭhā
 ... gini ti aggi” ti evaṃ *ginis*saddassa ulliṅgetvā vacanato, tathā
 6“channā kuṭi āhito gini” ti imassa Dhaniyasuttassa atthaka- 20
 thāyaṃ 7“āhito ti ābhato jālito vā, gini ti aggi” ti vacanato,
 tath’ eva ca 8“mahāgini pajjalito anāhārōpasammatī” ti imissā
 Theragāthāya samvaṇṇanāyaṃ “gini ti aggi” ti vacanato; yadi
 hi *ginis*saddoⁱ visuṃ na siyā, atthakathācariyā 9“jāyate gini”
 ti ādini ‘jāyate agginī’ ti ādinā padacchedavasena attham 25
 vadeyyuṃ; yasmā evaṃ na vadiṃsu 10“gini ti aggi” ti pana
 vadiṃsu, tena nāyati: *ginis*saddo pi visuṃ atthi ti. Ye “*gini*-
 saddo n’ atthi” ti vadanti, tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbam
 eva · sāsaneⁱ *ginis*saddass’ upalabbhanato, Suttanipātattthaka-

¹ Sn 668a–d (Sd V1289). ² Pj II 480^{10–11}. ³ Sn 670a–d (ns: atha thui mha ta pā³ | ayaṃ pana kumbhī | i Lohakumbhī naraī ui³ sañ | ayalohaṃ | sam pū rañ atī prañ¹ eñ¹ |, agginisañjalitaṃ “... so | tam thui lohakumbhī sui³ | thañ¹ |”). ⁴ J IV 26¹⁷ (non Cp II: 4). ⁵ Ja IV 27⁵. ⁶ Sn 18^c. ⁷ Pj II 28²⁵. ⁸ Th 702ab. ⁹ (185¹⁵). ¹⁰ (185¹⁹, 21, 23).

a Be Kokāliya^o. b Be agginim (Bm agginī). c sic CeBemns. d Ce samantatojalitaṃ. e Ce vā. f Be aya- (ns *legerat*: atha loham ayaṃ pana kumbhī, agg^o vide n. 3). g Be samuppilavā te. h ita CeBemns (= J codd. Bdf); J (codd. Cks): dahati; vide V1004. i Bm om. gini-saddo ... sāsane, 185^{24–29}.

thāyaṃ hi ¹"channā kuṭi āhito gini" ti pāṭhassa saṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ
eva ²"tesu^a thānesu aggi gini ti vohariyati" ti tassa abhidhā-
nantaraṃ vuttaṃ; tasmā mayam ettha gāthāracaṇaṃ karis-
sāma:

- 5 ³Videharatṭhamajjhamhi yaṃ taṃ nāmena vissutaṃ
ratṭhaṃ Pabbataratṭhan ti dassaneyyaṃ manoramam, 46
Dhammakonḍavhayaṃ tattha nagaraṃ atthi sobhaṇaṃ,
tamhi thāne manussaṇaṃ ⁴bhāsā eva gini ce ayaṃ. 47
Gini · gini^b ginayo ti ādinā pavade vidū
10 padamālaṃ yathā-d^c-*aggisaddass'* eva sumedhaso. 48
Iti *alābu-lābusaddā* viya *aggini-giniśaddā* pi Bhagavato pāva-
cane dissanti ti veditabbā. Yathā ⁵pana *agginiśaddassa* sab-
bāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatā siddhā, tathā *giniś-*
saddassa pi siddhā va hoti. Tasmātra
15 *aggini · agginī agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, aggi-*
ninā · agginīhi agginūbhi, agginissa^d agginīnaṃ, aggininā
agginiśmā aggininīhā · agginīhi agginūbhi, agginissa^d aggi-
nīnaṃ, agginīśmim agginīmhi · agginisu, bho agginī · bha-
vanto agginū bhavanto^e agginayo, —
20 *gini · gini ginayo, ginim · gini ginayo, gininā* ti sabbaṃ
yojetabbam. Iti pāḷinayānusārena *aggini-giniśaddānaṃ* nāmi-
kapadamālā yojitā. Atha vā, yathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f *sa(t)va*
padma svāmīni ti saññogavasena^g vuttānaṃ saddānaṃ Maga-
dhabhāsam^h patvā *sattava* ⁶*paduma* ⁷*svāmīni* ti nissaññogava-
25 *vasena* uccāritā pāḷi dissati ⁸"tvañ ca uttamasattavo" ti ādinā,
tathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f *agniⁱ* iti saññogavasena^k vuttassa
Magadhabhāsam^h patvā *aggini* ti nissaññogava^gnakāravasena
uccāritā pāḷi dissati ⁹"aggini sampajjalitaṃ pavisanti" ti ādikā;
yathā ca veyyākaraṇehi sakkaṭabhāsābhūtoⁱ *agnisaddoⁱ* sab-

¹ (185²⁰). ² Pj II 28²⁵⁻²⁶ (ns: tesu thānesu | thuī Videha tuiñ³ athay
Pabbata tuiñ³ Dhammakonḍa mruī¹ arap tui¹ nhuik ¹¹). ³ Pj II 26²³. ⁴ bhāsā
eva janapadavohāra [M III 235¹⁻¹¹] pañ tañ³, ns. ⁵ pana = taṃ pākaṭaṃ
karomī, ns. ⁶ (cf. *tamen* Sd § 69, 162, 333 cit. J VI 497²⁸). ⁷ (Sd § 161,
329; J III 288¹⁴). ⁸ J V 351¹⁰ (Sd § 161, 233, 531). ⁹ (185⁴).

^a *ita* Bemns, *vide* 186⁷⁻⁸ *et n.* 2; (Ce Pj tesu tesu!). ^b Bm om. ^c Bc(ns)
om. -d- (Pariccheda 11 str. 5). ^d *addendum* agginino? (183^{29, 31}). ^e Ce om.
^f Ce sakkaṭa^o. ^g Bmns saññogivasena. ^h Ce Magadha^o. ⁱ Bem agni^o.
^k Bmns saññogivasena

bāsu vibhattisu tisu vacanesu yoḷiyati, tathā Magadhabhāsā-
bhūto^a *agginīsaddo* pi sabbāsu vibhattisu dvisu vacanesu
yojetabbo va hoti, tasmā so idh' amhehi yoḷiyati; *ginīsaddo*
pi *agginīsaddena* samānatthattā isakañ ca sarūpattā tath' eva
yoḷiyatī ti datṭhabbam. Ettha siyā: yadi *agginīsaddo* sabbesu 3
vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo, atha kasmā Kaccāyane 1"aggiss'
ini" ti lakkhaṇena *simhi* pare *aggisaddantassa inī*ādeso dassito
ti. "Saccam, yathā, 'navakkhattum' ṭhapetvā katekasesassa
dasasaddassa yovacanamhi navādesam katvā *yovacanassa*
²*utīādesam* katvā *navutī* ti rūpe nipphanne, puna *navutī* ti 10
pakatiṃ ṭhapetvā tato *navuvacanam* katvā *navutinam* ti rūpaṃ
nipphāditam, itthilīnge pana *nādiekavacanāni* katvā tesam
yāādesam katvā *navutiyā* ti rūpaṃ nipphāditam, tathā hi 3"chan-
navutinam pāsaṇḍānam dhammānam pavaram yadidaṃ suga-
tavīnayaṃ; 4"navutiyā haṃsasahashehi parivuto" ti ādini payo- 15
gāni dissanti, tathā *simhi aggisaddantassa inī*ādesakaraṇa-
vasena *agginī* ti rūpe nipphanne pi puna *agginī* ti pakatiṃ
ṭhapetvā tato *yo-aṇi-nūdayo* vibhattiyo katvā *aggini* · *aggini*
agginayo, *agginiṇi* · *aggini* *agginayo*, *agginiṇā* ti ādini katham
na nipphajjissanti ti sannitṭhānam^b 5 kātabbam. 20

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *ikārantapullīṅgānam* pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ikārantatāpakatikam* *ikārantapullīṅ-*
gaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhāvī* ice etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca taṃ-
sadisānam nāmikapadamālāvibhāgaṃ vakkhāma pubbācariya- 25
mataṃ purecaram katvā:

Daṇḍi · *daṇḍi* *daṇḍino*, *daṇḍiṇi* · *daṇḍi* *daṇḍino*, *daṇḍinā* ·
daṇḍiḥhi *daṇḍibhi*, *daṇḍissa* *daṇḍino* · *daṇḍinam*, *daṇḍinā* ·
daṇḍiḥhi *daṇḍibhi*, *daṇḍissa* *daṇḍino* · *daṇḍinam*, *daṇḍismim*
daṇḍimhi · *daṇḍisu*, *bho* *daṇḍi* *bho* *daṇḍi* · *bhavanto* *daṇḍino* 30

¹ Kc 95 (vide Sd § 254). ² (Kev 391). ³ xxc. ⁴ xxc* (cf. Ja V 351¹⁰
362³ *gen. pl.*; 359¹⁰ *loc. pl.*; 337²⁷ 354¹⁰ 358¹⁷ 371¹¹, 20 381¹³ *compos.*). ⁵ ns
ad.: *channavutinam* ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ⁴ nhā "naṃmhi navuti dasassa"
ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³-koñ³, *aggini* ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nhā "sabbāsv ag-
giss' ini" hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ sut tañ rve³ ma pri³ koñ³ lo¹ cud | Saccam vattic-
chāvasen' [105³³] evaṃ vuttam phre |.

^a Cc Māgadha⁰. ^b Bm niṭṭhānam.

[ti]^a Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha kiñcāpi *daṇḍinan* ti upa-
yogavacanañ ca, *daṇḍismā daṇḍimhā* ti nissakkavacanañ ca,
daṇḍinū ti bhummekavacanañ ca nāgataṃ, tathā pi tattha tattha
tādisassa payogassa dassanato gahetabbam eva. ¹“Bhaṇa samma
5 anuññāto atthaṃ dhammañ ca kevalaṃ, santi hi daharā pakkhī
paññavanto^b jutindharā” ti pāliyaṃ *pakkhī* iti paccattabahuva-
canassa dassanato pana *daṇḍi* iti paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni
vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhāvī · bhāvī bhāvino, bhāvīṃ bhāvinaṃ · bhāvī bhāvino,
10 *bhāvina · bhāvīhi bhāvibhi, bhāvissa bhāvino · bhāvinaṃ,*
bhāvina bhāvismā bhāvimhā · bhāvīhi bhāvibhi, bhāvissa
bhāvino · bhāvinaṃ, (bhāvī)^c bhāvisiṃ bhāvimhi · bhā-
visu, bho bhāvī bho bhāvī · bhavanto bhāvino.

Evam vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī dhajī gaṇī
15 *sukhī rogī sasi kuṭṭhī makuṭī kusali bālī* 49
jaṭī yogī kari ²yāni tomarī musalī phalī^d
danti mantī sudhī ³medhī bhāgī bhogī nakhī sikhī 50
⁴dhammī saṃghī nāṇī atthī hatthī ⁵cakkhī pakkhī dāṭhī
raṭṭhī chatthī māli cammī cārī cāgī kāmī sāmī · 51
20 *mallakārī pāpakārī sattughātī dighajīvī*
dhammavādī sihanādī bhūmisāyī sīghayāyī; 52
⁶vajjadassī ca pāṇī ca yasassi ce ādayo pi ca,
etesam koci bhedo tu ekadesena vuccate: 53

īkārantapullīṅgapadesu hi vajjadassī pāṇī icc evamādinam
25 *upayoga-bhumavacanatṭhāne vajjadassinam pāṇīne* ti ādini
pi rūpāni bhavanti; ettha ca ⁷“nidhinaṃ va pavattāraṃ yaṃ
passe vajjadassinam; ⁸evam jarā ca maccu ca adhvattanti
pāṇīne; ⁹saṃupagacchati sasini gaganatalaṃ; ¹⁰upahacca manam
Mejjo^e Mātāṅgasmiṃ yasassine ucchinno saha raṭṭhena^f Mej-
30 jhārañnam tadā ahu; ¹¹susukhaṃ vata jīvāma verinesu averino”
ti evamādayo payogā veditabbā. Ayaṃ nayo *daṇḍipadādisu*
pi labbhat’ eva · samānatikattā *daṇḍipadādinam vajjadassi-*

¹ J II 353⁷⁻⁸. ² = yāñ rhi, ns. ³ = lyañ so paññā rhi, ns. ⁴ cf. Rūp 154. ⁵ = paññā myak ci rhi, ns. ⁶ (Sd § 453). ⁷ Dh p 76^{ab}. ⁸ S I 102²¹ (cod. B). ⁹ Mb v 3³¹ (Sd § 406). ¹⁰ J V 267⁹⁻¹¹ (Ja IV 389²⁷). ¹¹ Dh p 197^{ab}.

^a CeBc om. ^b ita CeBemns; J (Ee): paññāv^o. ^c cf. 188³; CeBemns om. (vile 189³). ^d ita Ce (metr.); B^{emns} phālī (= pharañ³ rhi | vā · thay rhi | vā thvan svā³ rhi). ^e B^{em} ubique Majjh^o. ^f J et Ja: sapārisajjo ucchinno.

padādīhi; tasmā upayogaṭṭhāne *daṇḍim daṇḍinaṃ · daṇḍino daṇḍine* ti yojetabbam, bhummaṭṭhāne *daṇḍisim daṇḍimhi* ¹*daṇḍini*^a *daṇḍine · daṇḍisu daṇḍinesū* ti yojetabbam. Esa nayo, ²*gāmaṇī senāni* icc ādīni vajjētvā, yathārahaṃ *īkārantapullīngesu* netabbo. 5

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *īkārantapullīngānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Īkārantatāpakatikaṃ īkārantapullīngam* niṭṭhitaṃ.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānaṃ ukārantapullīngānaṃ appasid-dhattā aññesaṃ ukārantapullīngānaṃ vasena pakatirūpassa* 10 *nāmikapadamālaṃ pūressāma, katamāni tāni*: ³*bhikkhu* hetu setu ketu Rāhu bhāṇu khāṇu saṃku ucchu veḷu macchu jantu sindhu bandhu ruru Neru sattu ⁴*babbu paṭu bindu garu* icc ādīni.

Bhikkhu · bhikkhū bhikkhavo, bhikkhuṃ · bhikkhū bhik- 15 khavo, bhikkhunā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuṇo · bhikkhūnaṃ, bhikkhuṇā bhikkhusu bhikkhumhā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuṇo · bhikkhūnaṃ, bhikkhusuṃ bhikkhuhi · bhikkhusu, bho bhikkhu · bhavanto bhikkhū bhikkhave bhikkhavo. Bhikkhuādīni 20 *aññāni ca taṃsadisāni evaṃ ñeyyāni. Ayam pi pan' ettha viśeso ñeyyo: hetu · hetū hetuyo hetavo, hetuṃ · hetū hetuyo hetavo . . . bho hetu · bhavanto hetū hetave hetavo, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Atha vā hetuyādīnaṃ*^a *dassanato dhenuyā* ti itthi-
liṅgarūpena *sadisāṃ hetuyā* ti pullīngarūpam pi sattaṃīthāne 25 *icchitabbam; kānici hi pullīngarūpāni kehici itthiliṅgarūpehi sadisāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā*: ⁵"*utṭhehi katte taramāno*; ⁶*ehi*^b *bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalaṃ*", *bhātara · mātara, adhipatīyā · rattiyā, hetuyo · dhenuyo, matyā · petyā* ti evaṃ *nayadassanena* ⁷"*hetuyā tīṇi*; ⁸*adhipatīyā satta*; ⁵*utṭhehi katte*" 30 *ti ādisu liṅgavipallāsacintā na uppādetabbā.*

Jantu · jantū jantuyo jantuno jantavo, jantuṃ · jantū jan-

¹ (Sd § 406). ² (Rūp 154 p. 47¹⁷). ³ (Rūp 157). ⁴ = kroṇ sattavā, ns. ⁵ J VI 492². ⁶ J V 308¹. ⁷ Tikap 83⁵. ⁸ (184¹¹).

^a C^eBm hetuyādīni, B^e(ns) hetuyā ti ādīni (. . . | tui¹ kui . . .). ^b J: gaccha (*supra* 84⁸, cf. 201 n. a, etc.).

tuyo jantuno^a jantavo^b . . . bho jantu · bhavanto jantū jantave jantavo, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Garu · garū garavo garuno, garuṃ · garū garavo garuno . . . bho garu · bhavanto garū garavo garuno, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Ettha pana ¹"bhattu ca^c 5 garuno sabbe paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

Tatra *bhikkhave* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dissati na gāthāsu, *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dissati na cuṇṇiyapadesu; api ca *bhikkhave* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ²sandhivisaye yeva 10 dissati na asandhivisaye, buddhassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ sandhivisaye pi asandhivisaye pi dissati, *bhikkhavo* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ gāthāsu ca dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva^d dissati, sāvakassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ³na dissati 15 ti ayaṃ dvinnāṃ viseso dāṭṭhabbo. Tathā hi ⁴"evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyāthā" ti ādisu *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁵"bhikkhavo tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā" ti ādisu *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁶"āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: āvuṣo bhikkhave"^e ti evamādisu sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu 20 sandhivisaye yeva *bhikkhave*^f ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁷"bhikkhū āmantesi: sotukāmaṃ attha bhikkhave ti; ⁸idha bhikkhave bhikkhū" ti ādisu pana buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu sandhivisayāvisayesu *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁹"araññe rukkhamaṇe vā suññāgāre va bhikkhavo [ti]; ¹⁰tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti" evamādisu buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu *bhikkhavo* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ gāthāsu ca dīṭṭhaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva dīṭṭhaṃ. Icc evaṃ cuṇṇiye va pade dīṭṭhaṃ *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ dvidhā,

30 yato pavattate sandhivisayāvisayesu taṃ; 54

¹ A III 38¹⁶. ² = puḍ cap so arā nhuik, ns. ³ ns: "gāthāsu ca cuṇṇiyapadesu ca" . . . luk ce. ⁴ Vin III 21²². ⁵ Sn 573ab × 566ab. ⁶ S II 274⁷ (Spk ad S II 273⁶); cf. Ja I 120⁶: bhikkhave, Cullap^o . . . 137²¹, 140¹⁶. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M I 9²⁴. ⁹ S I 220²². ¹⁰ M I 1², A I 1⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b B^m ad. ca. ^c C^cB^m bhattuṃ ca 3: bhattuc ca? JPTS 1908, 126 n. 3 (ns: bhattu ca laṇ eṇ¹ laṇ³); garuno ale³ pru ap kun so | sabbe khap sim³ kun so mi bha chve myui³ tui¹ kui paṇḍitā | paññā rhi so min³ ma saṇ paṭipūjeti pūjo² eṇ¹). ^d B^cns^o visaye va. ^e B^c bhikkhavo. ^f B^cns bhikkhavo.

bhikkhavo ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ gāthāyañ c'eva cuṇṇiye
 padasmim pi ca sandhissa visaye vā ti niddise ¹ti. 55
 Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmika-
 padamālāvibhago. Ukārantatāpakatikaṃ ukārantapullīṅgaṃ
 niṭṭhitaṃ. 5

Idāni pana *sayambhū* icc etassa pakatirūpassa tamsadisā-
 nañ ca nāmikapadamālā^a kathayāma:
*Sayambhū · sayambhū sayambhuvo, sayambhuṇi · sayam-
 bhū sayambhuvo, sayambhunā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,
 sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṇi, sayambhunā 10
 sayambhusmā sayambhumhā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,
 sayambhussa sayambhuṇi · sayambhūnaṇi, sayambhusuṇi
 sayambhumhi · sayambhusu, bho sayambhū · bhavanto
 sayambhū^b sayambhuvo.* ²Evaṃ *pabhu abhibhū vibhū*
 icc ādini pi. *Sabbāññū · sabbāññū sabbāññuno, sabbāññuṇi · 15
 sabbāññū sabbāññuno . . . bho sabbāññū · bhavanto sabbāññu
 sabbāññuno*, sesāsu vibhattisu padāni *bhikkhusadisāni* bhavanti.
 Evaṃ *viḍu viññū kataññū maggaññū dhammaññū atthaññū kā-
 laññū rattaññū mattaññū vadaññū avadaññū^c* icc ādini. Tatra
³"ye ca^d laddhā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamaccharā" ti ettha 20
vadaññū ti paccattabahuvacanassa dassanato ⁴*sayambhū sab-
 baññū* icc ādinam^e pi paccattōpayogabahuvacanattaṃ gahetab-
 baṃ. Api ca *viḍu viññū* ti ādisu ⁵"paracittavidunī" ti itthi-
 līṅgadassanato itthilīṅge vattabbe *vidunī · vidunī viduniyo,
 viduniṇi · vidunī viduniyo, viduniyā* ti *itthī*ṇayena padamālā 25
 kātabbā; tathā ⁶"viññū paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhul-
 lāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānitun" ti ettha *viññū* ti itthilīṅgadassanato,
⁷"kodhanā akataññū ca pisuṇā ca vibhedikā"^f ti ettha ca *aka-
 taññū* ti itthilīṅgadassanato *viññū · viññū viññuḷlo, viññuṇi ·
 viññū viññuḷlo, viññuḷlo^g* ti ca *kataññū · kataññū kataññuḷlo*, 30

¹ ns: iti ayaṃ | kā³ anugṛīgāthā | tañ³ samban |. ² (Rūp 168). ³ S I 34²¹. ⁴ (sayambhuṇo, Ap 538⁵). ⁵ *vide* A I 148²⁸ (*nom. pl.* oviduniyo; *msc* oviduno Vin II 241⁷). ⁶ Vin IV 22²¹. ⁷ J I 298²⁶ (*infra* 207¹⁶).

^a B^{em}ns omālam (167⁷). ^b B^e om.; B^m bho sayambhū bho sayambhū bha-
 vanto sayambhuvo. ^c C^eB^m avidaññū. ^d S: 'dha. ^e (C^eB^m ādini). ^f *ita*
 C^e (= J); B^m vibhedikā om. pisuṇā ca; B^{em}ns pisuṇā mittabhedikā (< Ja I
 299² III 260¹⁹). ^g B^m om.

kataññuṇṇi · *kataññū kataññuyo, kataññuyā* ti ca *jambūnayena* padamālā kātabbā; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū* icc ādisu pi. *Sayambhū* ti pade pana^a 1^a "sayambhu ñāṇaṃ; 2^a gotrabhu cittaṇ" ti dassanato napuṃsakaliṅgathe vattabbe *sayambhu* · *sayambhū* 5 *sayambhūni, sayambhu[ṇi]* · *sayambhū sayambhūni* ti napuṃsake āyunayo pi gahetabbo. Esa nayo sesesu pi yathārahaṃ gahetabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Īkārantatāpakatikāṃ ikārantapullīṅgaṃ* niṭṭhitaṃ. Iti sabbathā pi pullīṅgānaṃ pakatirū- 10 passa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo samatto.

Yasmā panāyaṃ samatto pi, pāvacaṇādisu yaṃ yaṃ thānaṃ sotūnaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ dissati, tattha tattha sotūnaṃ anuggāhāya codanā-sodhanāvasena saṃsayāṃ samugghāṭetvā puna vattabbo hoti, tasmā kiñci padesam ettha 15 kathayāma:

| Yaṃ kira bho pāliyaṃ 3^a "saññate brahmacārayo; 4^a apace brahmacārayo" ti ca rūpaṃ ikārantassa aggaṃsaddassa *aggayo* ti rūpaṃ iva vuttaṃ, taṃ tathā avatvā ikārantassa *daṇḍi*-saddassa *daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva 'brahmacārino' icc eva vattab- 20 ban ti. | Saccam, tattha 'brahmaṃ caratī ti brahmacārī, yathā 5^a munatī ti munī' ti evaṃ ikārantavasena icchitattā, *munayo aggayo* ti rūpāni viya, *brahmacārayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; aññattha pana 'brahmaṃ caraṇasīlo ti brahmacārī, yathā 6^a dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ karaṇasīlo ti dukkaṭakammakārī' ti evaṃ 7^a tassilattham 25 gahetvā ikārantavasena gahaṇe *dukkataṭakammakārino* ti rūpaṃ iva 8^a "daṇḍo assa atthī ti . . . daṇḍi" ti ikārantassa (*daṇḍi*)-saddassa *daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva ca *brahmacārino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi 9^a "ime hi 10^a nāma dhammacārino samacārino (brahmacārino) saccavādino^b silavanto kalyāṇadhammā pa-

¹ Uda 154¹⁷; Vm 234¹¹? (nom. pl., mhi). ² Uda 33²⁵ (supra 86²³).

³ Vv 374^b. ⁴ A IV 245⁶ (apace = apacayati, Mp, unde Sd I 703; *re vera acc. pl. msc. vocis apaca*, Kās VI 2: 157; *huc non pertinet* Ap 581¹⁹ = Thīa 72¹, *ubi leg. amejjhe payate pi ca; addere potuit nom. pl. pāyayo* Ppa 254¹⁶, paripanthayo J VI 57¹¹. ⁵ cf. Dh 269^c (Kc 671: Sd I 1245). ⁶ Ja V 49²⁸ VI 248⁴). ⁷ (Kev 534, Mmd). ⁸ Kev 368. ⁹ Vin III 44²⁰. ¹⁰ "paṭijānissanti" kā⁵ nāmasaddā eñ¹ ayhañ atitatta nhuik anāgat vibhat tañ⁴, ns (cf. katham hi nama, Sd § 893).

^a Bm padena om. pana: Be padena pana. ^b Bens om.

tiṇṇissanti" ti pālī dissati. Evaṃ *ikārantavasena brahmacārayo* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ yujjati, puna *ikārantavasena brahmacārino* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi yujjati; tasmā *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahmacārayo* ti *aggīnayena*, *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahmacārino* 5 ti *daṇḍīnayena* ca padamālā gaheṭṭabbā.

Yaṃ pana āyasmā Buddhaghoso ¹"yathā sobhanti yatino silabhūsanabhūsitā"^b ti ettha *yatis*saddassa, *ikārantassa aggisaddassa aggayo* ti rūpaṃ viya, 'yatayo' ti rūpaṃ avatvā, [kasmā]^c *ikārantassa daṇḍisaddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ viya 10 *yatino* ti rūpaṃ dassesi, nanv esā pamādalekhā viya ²dissati; tathā^d hi ³"kukkuṭā^c maṇayo daṇḍā; ⁴Sivayo deva te kuddhā" ti pāligatiyā upaparikkhīyamānāya *yatayo* ti rūpen' eva bhavitabbaṃ · *ikārantattā* ti. Nāyaṃ pamādalekhā · ⁵"vadanasiḷo vādi" ti ettha viya tassilatthaṃ gaheṭvā *ikārantavasena* yojane 15 niddosattā; tasmā 'yatanasilo yati' ti evaṃ tassilatthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya *ikārantavasena yatino* ti sampadāna-sāminam ekavacanasadisam paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ bhadantena Buddhaghosena dāssitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādisam eva; yattha pana tassilatthaṃ agahetvā ⁶"yo munāti 20 ubho loke muni tena pavuccati" ti ettha viya ⁷'yatati viriyaṃ karoti ti yati' ti kattukārakavasena *ikārantabbhāvo* gayhati, tattha, *munayo maṇayo Sivayo* ti *yokārantarūpāni* viya, *yatayo* ti *yokārantam* paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca bhavatiⁱ; evaṃ *ikārantapullīngānam*^g tisu 25 ṭhānesu *yokārantāni*^h rūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. | Yadi evaṃ, *ikārantapullīngānam sāramati-suddhaditṭhi-sammāditṭhi-micchādītṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādī* kathan ti. | Etesaṃ pana *ikārantavasena* nidditṭhānam pi samāsapadattā *aggīnaye* aṭṭatvā yathāsambhavaṃ *daṇḍīnaye* tiṭṭhanato *nokārantān'* eva rūpāni, 30 tathā hi ⁸"asāre sāramatino" ti *nokārantapaccattabahuvacanapālī* dissati, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādisam eva

¹ Vm 10¹⁷, cf. Uṇādi IV 117. ² ns *ad.*: ya khu kā^d yatayo pañ rhi kra eñ¹. ³ J II 415². ⁴ J VI 492². ⁵ (Sn 382a; 382d), cf. Pāṇ III 2: 78. ⁶ Dhṛ 269cd. ⁷ (V 396). ⁸ Dhṛ 11^a.

^a Be *om.* ^b (Bm obhūsiyā). ^c sic C^cB^cns (Bm tasmā). ^d C^cBe yathā; ns *om.* ^e (Bm kudukkaṭṭā) C^c dukkaṭṭā; ns: (asare eñ¹ ne rā) krak tui¹. ^f C^c labbhati. ^g B^c(ns) *ikārantā*^o. ^h B^c *yokārantān'* eva.

datṭhabbam. | Nanu ca bho Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"atthe^a visā-
 radamatayo" ti ettha samāsapadassa *ikārantapullīṅgassa* *yo-*
kārantassa paccattabahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato *sāramati-*
saddādinam pi, *visāradamatayo* ti rūpena viya, *yokārantehi*
 5 *rūpehi* bhavitabban ti. Na bhavitabbam · buddhavacane sa-
 māsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* *visāradamatayo* ti rūpa-
 disassa rūpassa adassanato ti. Nanu ca bho buddhavacane
²"pañc' ime gahapatayo ānisamsā; ³te honti jānipatayo aññam-
 aññam piyaṃvadā" ti samāsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam*
 10 *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisāni *yokārantāni* rūpāni dissanti;
 evaṃ sante kasmā "buddhavacane samāsapadānam *ikāra-*
ntapullīṅgānam *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisassa *yokārantassa* rū-
 passa adassanato" ti vuttan ti. Ettha vuccate: visadisattam
 paṭicca, *gahapatīsaddādisu* hi yasmā *paṭisaddo* sabhāven' eva
 15 *pullīṅgo* na tu samāsato pubbe itthilīṅgapakatiko hutvā pacchā
pullīṅgabhāvaṃ patto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *gahapatayo jāni-*
patayo ti *yokārantāni* *senāpatayo* *senāpatino* ti *yo-nokārantāni*
 ca paccattōpayogālapanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti, tathā hi
⁴"tattakā^b senāpatino" ti aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati; yasmā pana
 20 *sāramati-suddhadiṭṭhi-sammādiṭṭhi-micchādiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisad-*
dādisu *mati-diṭṭhisaddādayo* samāsato pubbe itthilīṅgapakatikā
 hutvā pacchā bahubbīhisamāsavasena *pullīṅgabhāvappattā^c*,
 tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *sāramatino* *suddhadiṭṭhino* *sammādi-*
ṭṭhino *micchādiṭṭhino* *vajirabuddhino* ti ādini *nokārantāni* yeva
 25 paccattōpayogālapanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti sampadāna-
 sāmīnam ekavacanehi sadisāni ti niṭṭham etthāvagantab-
 bam. | *Seṭṭhi sārathī cakkavatti sāmī* icc etesu kathan ti.
 Ettha pana ayaṃ viseso veditabbo: katthaci pāṭhe *seṭṭhi*
sārathī cakkavatti sāmī ti antakkharassa dighattam dissati,
 30 katthaci pana *seṭṭhi sārathī cakkavatti sāmī* iti antakkharassa
 rassattam dissati; kiñcāpi rassattam etesaṃ dissati, tathā pi
 tattha tattha paccattavacanādibhāvena *seṭṭhino* *sārathino* ti
 ādipayogadassanato 'rassaṃ katvā^d etāni uccārīyanti' ti ñāyati,
 tasmā evaṃ^d nibbacanattho gahetabbo: seṭṭham dhanasāraṃ
 35 ṭhānantaraṃ vā assa atthi ti seṭṭhi, assadamādayo sārāṇa-

¹ Kev 526 (*proem.* v. 2^c). ² Vin I 227^{3b}. ³ A II 59¹¹ ... 62¹⁹. ⁴ * * *

^a Kev: attha- (*metr.*). ^b C^e tattha ke. ^c B^m obhāvappattā, C^e obhāvam
 pattā. ^d B^m om. katvā ... evaṃ, 194³³⁻³⁴.

sīlo^a ti sārathī, cakkam pavattanasilo ti cakkavattī, sam etassa atthī ti sāmī ti, assaatthivācaka^b tassilatthasaddā hi nokārantarūpavasena samānagatikā bhavanti · yathā *daḍḍino bhūmī-sāyino* ti; aparo pi nibbaeanattho ikārantavasena: assadam-mādayo sāreti ti sārathī, tathā hi ¹“purisadamme sāreti ti purisadammasārathī” ti vuttam, cakkam vatteti ti cakkavattī; evam kattukārakavasena ikārantattam gahetvā katthaci labhamānam pi ikārantattam anapekkhitvā buddhavacanānurūpena *sārathino cakkavattino* ti ādini nokārantarūpāni gahetvā *daḍḍinayena* yojetabbāni · *daḍḍini* ti ādikaṃ vajjetabbam vaj-
jetvā. Evam *seṭṭhino sārathino cakkavattino sāmīno* ti ādini nokārantāni yeva rūpāni ñeyyāni. Atra kiñci payogaṃ nidasanamattam kathayāma: ²“tāta^c tayo seṭṭhino amhakaṃ bahupakāra” ti ca, ³“te katabhattakicca ‘mahāseṭṭhino mayaṃ gamissāmā’ ti vadimsū” ti ca, ⁴“sārathino āhamsū” ti ca ⁵“dve
cakkavattino” ti ca evamādinī. Tattha kiñcāpi katthaci “seṭṭhi, sārathī” i.e. ādi rassattapāṭho dissati, tatha pi so sabbhāvena rassatta[bhāvo]pāṭho^d na hoti, dīghassa rassattakaraṇapāṭho ti vedīabho; padamālā c’ assa vuttanayen’ eva veditabbā. | *Mahesī* ti ettha kathan ti. | *Mahesī* ti ettha kiñcāpi *mahesī*-
saddo ikārantavasena niddisiyati, tathā pi *isīsaddena* samānagatikattā *isīsaddassa aggīsaddena* samānapadamālattā *aggī-*
nayena padamālā kātabbā. Nanu ca bho ettha tassilattho dissati: mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme esanasilo ti mahesī ti, tasmā *bhūmīsāyī* ti padassa viya *daḍḍinayen’* eva
padamālā kātabbā ti. Na kātabbā · tassilatthassa asambhavato; imassa hi ⁶“mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme esā gavesi esitvā thito ti mahesī” ti atassilattho eva yujjati · katakara-
ṇīyesu buddhādisu ariyesu pavattanāmattā; *isīsaddena* cāyam saddo isakaṃ samāno kevalam samāsapariyosāne dīghavasena
uccāriyati, rassavasena pana ‘mahā isi mahesī’ ti sandhivig-
gaho, — yasmā rassattam gahetvā tassa padamālākaraṇam

¹ Sp I 120¹⁴, Vm 207²² etc. ² Dhpa I 206¹⁵ (tayo seṭṭhi Dhpa I 207¹⁵).
³ Dhpa I 206²². ⁴ *cf.* (contra A I 28⁷); rājāno cakkavattino Ap 111¹²
(118¹³ 131¹⁹); *saepius* cakkavattī mahabbalā: 116¹⁴ 117¹⁰. ⁵ *cf.* Nidd I 343²²⁻²³
(Pj II 153¹⁰ 215²⁸ 470¹⁰). ⁶ ns: esi gavesi rhā pri.

^a (Bense saraṇa^o). ^b (Bense assuthika-). ^c Dhpa: tāta (*supra* 174 n. e.).
^d ns rassabhāvo pāṭho.

yujjati, tasmā ¹"saṅgāyimsu mahesayo" ti *īkārantarūpaṃ* dissati, na hi sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane katthaci pi catutthī-chatṭhekavacana-rūpaṃ viya 'mahesino' ti paccattōpayogā-lapanabahuvacana-rūpaṃ dissati; tasmā *īkārantavasena* uccā-
 5 ritassa pi sato, rassavasena uccāritassa viya, *mahesi · mahesi mahesayo, mahesinū · mahesī mahesayo, mahesinā* ti padamālā katabba. Api ca *mahesīsaddo* yattha rājaggubbarivācako, tattha itthiliṅgo hoti; tabbasena pana ²*mahesī · mahesī mahesiyo, mahesinū · mahesī mahesiyo, mahesiyā* ti ca vakkhamānaitthi-
 10 nayena padamālā katabbā. *Hatthīsadde* kathan ti. *Hatthīsadda* pana 'hattho assa atthi' ti evaṃ *īkārantavasena* gahaṇe *hatthino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ³"vane hatthino" ti payogo dissati; tass' etasmiṃ yev' atthe rassaṃ katvā gahaṇe *hatthayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁴"haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca hatthayo"
 15 pasadā migā sabbe sīhassa bhāyanti n'atthi kāyasmim tulyatā, evaṃ evaṃ^b manussesu daharo ce pi pañṇavā so pi tattha mahā hoti n'eva bālo sariravā" ti imasmiṃ Kelisilajātake^c *hatthayo* ti āhacca padaṃ dissati. Evam assa *daṇḍī* nayena ca *agginayena* ca dvidhā padamālā veditabbā; iminā payena
 20 avuttesu pi thānesu pālinayānurūpena porāṇatṭhakathānurūpena ca padamālā yojetabbā.

Ettāvatā *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* pulliṅgānaṃ nāmikapadamālā saddhiṃ līngantarehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca nānappa-kārato dassitā.

25 Imam Saddanītiṃ sunītiṃ vicittaṃ
 sapaññehi sammā paripālaniyaṃ^d
 sadā sutṭhu cinteti vāceti yo, so
 naro nāṇavittihinṇataṃ^e yāti seṭṭhaṃ. 36

Iti navāṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 30 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo nig-
 gahītantaḍipulliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
 sattamo paricchedo.

Sabbathā pi pulliṅgaṃ samattam.

¹ Vva 1¹⁰ (Sp I 104⁶). ² [∪ ∪ -] Thī 520^c, J V 45¹⁰ VI 421²⁰. ³ ~ ~ ~.
⁴ J II 144²⁻⁵ = S II 279²⁸.

^a J (E^c) S (E^c); hatthiyo; ns: Bhikkhusamyut nhuik hatthiyo hu rhi eñ¹
 (201 n. a.). ^b Be evam eva. ^c Bm Kelisilā. ^d ita Ce (metr.); Bmns pari.
^e Ce Bmns nāṇavittihinṇataṃ.

VIII.

Atha itthiliṅgesu ākārantassa bhūdhātumayassa pakatirū-pabhūtassa bhāvikāsaddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ pi pasiddhassa tāva kaññāsaddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vak-khāma:

5

Kaññā · kaññā kaññāgo, kaññaṃ · kaññā kaññāgo, kañ-
ñāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṃ, kaññāya ·
kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṃ, kaññāya kañ-
ñāyaṃ · kaññāsu, bholi kaññe · bholiyo kaññā kaññāgo
ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha kaññā ti ekavacana-bahuvacana- 10
vasena vuttaṃ, Niruttiṭṭake bahuvacanavasena vutto nayo
n' atthi, tathā hi tattha saddhā līlḥali saddhāgo līlḥanā, sad-
dhaṇi passali saddhāgo passali ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ, saddha
ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ; kiñcāpi nāgataṃ, tatha pi ¹"bāhā
paggayha pakkandam Sivikaññā samāgatā; ²ahetu appaccaya 15
purisassa saññā uppaṇṇanti pi niruṇṇanti pi" (ti) ³ādiṭṭhāssa-
nato bāhā-kaññā-saññāsaddādinam bahuvacanatā gahetabbā.
Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ bholi kaññe bholi kaññā ti dve ekavacanani
vatvā ⁴bholiyo kaññāgo ti ekaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
ṭṭake pana bholi saddhā iti ekaṃ ekavacanaṃ vatvā bholiyo 20
saddhāgo ti ekaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; mayaṃ pan' ettha
⁵"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalaṃ; ⁶Phussati^b vara-
vaṇṇābhe; ⁷ehi godhe^c nivattassū" ti ādiṭṭhāssanato^d bholi
kaññe · bholiyo kaññā kaññāgo ti evampakārāni^e yeva ālapa-
nekavacana-bahuvacanāni icchāma. Ettha bholi kaññe ti ayan 25
nayo amhādisu mātādisu ca na labbhati.

Bhāvikā · bhāvikā bhāvikāgo, bhāvikaṃ · bhāvikā bhāvikāgo,
bhāvikāya · bhāvikāhi bhāvikābhi, bhāvikāya bhāvikanaṃ,
bhāvikāya · bhāvikāhi bhāvikābhi, bhāvikāya bhāvikanaṃ,
bhāvikāya bhāvikāyaṃ · bhāvikāsu, bholi bhāvike · bho- 30
liyo bhāvikā bhāvikāgo. Evaṃ heṭṭh' uddiṭṭhānaṃ sab-
besaṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ ⁶bhāvanā vibhāvanā icc evamādinam
ākārantapadānaṃ aññesaṃ c' ākārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni ākārantapadāni nāma saddhādinī:

¹ J VI 502^o. ² D I 180^o. ³ J V 308^o (*supra* 189^o). ⁴ J VI 481^o. ⁵ J III 85^o. ⁶ (62^o; 81¹⁰⁻¹⁴).

^a Ce Bm om. ^b Ce Bems Phussati. ^c J: godha (ns: Godhājāt nhuok ehi godha rhi eñ¹, cf. 196 n. a). ^d Ce Bm ādisu paḷo. ^e Ce Bm ekappakārāni.

- ¹saddhā medhā paññā vijjā cintā mantā taṇhābhijjhā
 icchā ²pucchā †chāyā^a māyā mettā mattā sikkhā saṃkhā 1
 jaṃghā bāha gīvā jivhā vācā chāyā^b gaṅgā nāvā
 niddā kantā sālā mālā velā vīṇā bhikkhā lākhā 2
 5 gāthā senā lekhāpekkhā āsā pūjā esā kaṃkhā
 aññā muddhā khiḍḍā bhassā bhāsā kilā sattā ³cetā 3
 pipāsā vedanā saññā cetanā tasiṇa paḍā
 devatā vaṭṭakā godhā balakā vasudhā sabhā 4
⁴ukkā sephālikā sikkā salākā vālikā sikhā
 10 kāraṇā viśikha sākhā ⁵vaccā^c vaññhā jaṭā ghaṭā 5
 pīlā soṇḍā vitanḍā ca karuṇā vanitā latā
 kathā nindā sudha Rādhā vāsanā siṃsapā papa 6
 pabhā simā khamā jāyā khattiyā sakkharā^d surā
 dolā tulā silā līlā lāl' elā mekhalā kalā 7
 15 vaḷava ⁶suṇisā mūsā maññūsā Sulasā diṣa
 nāsā juṇhā guhā ihā lasikā parisā †dusā^c
 mātik' icc ādayo c' eva *bhāvikā* padasādisā; 8
 amm'-ann'-ambā ca tātā ca kiñcid eva samā siyuṃ;
 mātā-dhitā-panattādī puthag eva ito siyuṃ. 9
 20 *Parisās*saddassa pana sattamīṭhāne *parisāya parisāyaṃ* ⁷*parisati* ·
parisāsū ti yojetabbam · ⁸"ekam idaṃ bho Gotama samayaṃ
 Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassu parisati parūpārambham vattenti" ti
 pāḷidassanato. *Ammā*dīnaṃ pana *amma* · *ammā ammāyo* ti
 ādinā *kaññā*na yena vatva avasāne *bhoti amma bhoti amma* ·
 25 *bhotiyo amma ammaṃyo* ti ādinā yojetabbam.

Māla · *mata malaro, malaran malaro, mālara mātuya*
matyā · *mālūlū mālūbli, mālu mātuya matyā* · *mālarānaṃ*
mālānaṃ malunaṃ, malarā mātuya matyā · *mālūhi mā-*
tubhi, ⁹mālu mātuyā matyā · *mālarānaṃ mālānaṃ mālū-*

¹ cf. Rūp 180. ² ns: pucchā ame³ | mucchā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp) tve
 ve khrañ³ . ³ = vay khrañ³, ns ⁴ ns: ūkā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp) ⁵ ns: vaccā
 ma cañ | ⁶ "vaccā duggandhā" Rūpasiddhiṭṭkā . ⁷ = khyye³ ma, ns, cf n. e.
⁸ ns *cit* Mg II 107 (parisati, et sabhati *quod ni fallor e* saṃsati J III 493¹
fluxit. ⁹ A II 180¹⁰. ¹⁰ (ns *cit*, J VI 16¹¹).

^a *sic* B^{em}ns (= arip) *vide* n. b; C^e jāya; *leg.* eja (= Rūp) ^b *ita* C^eB^{em}ns;
 ns: chāyā kā¹ rhe³ nhuik [198²] lañ³ rhi pri. ^c C^e Rūp: vacā. ^d *ita* h. l. C^e;
 B^{em}ns sakkarā (42 n. b). ^e *sic* B^{em}ns (= khyye³ ma, *z. q.* suṇisā [n. 6]; *leg.*
 nusā); nhusā, cf. J VI 586⁷; C^e (*con*.) nisā.

*naṃ, mātari mātuyā matyā mātuyāṃ matyaṃ * mātusu,*
*bhoti mātā^a bhoti^b mātā * bhotiyo mātā mālaro.* Ettha
 pana yasmā pāliyaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ sakārantāni rūpāni *ehi-ebhi-*
esukārantāni ca *enantādini* ca na dissanti, tasmā ¹kehi^c vut-
 tāni pi ²*mātussa* ³*mātarehi* ti ādini na vuttāni; esa nayo itaresu ⁴
 pi. ⁵“Yaṃ kiñci ‘tthi kataṃ puññaṃ mayhañ ca mātuyā ca
 te; ⁶anuññāto ahaṃ matyā” ti pāḷidassanato pana karaṇa-
 sampadāna-nissakka-(sāmi)^c-bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *mātuyā matya*
 ti ca vuttaṃ * itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne samānagatikattā tesam vacanānaṃ,
 tathā hi Ummadantiṭṭake ⁷“matyā” ti padaṃ pañcamī-tatiyeka-
 vacanavasena āgataṃ. Yathā pana *khatṭiyā* ti padaṃ majjibhasara-
 lopavasena ⁸*khatṭiyā* ti bhavati, tathā *matuyā matuyan* ti ca padaṃ
matyā matyan ti bhavati. Ayan nayo *dhūtusaddādisu* na labbhati.

*Dhūta * dhūta dhūtaro, dhūtaṃ dhūtaṃ * dhūtaro, (dhū-*
tarā) *dhūtuyā * dhūtūhi dhūtabhi, dhūtu dhūtuyā * dhūtara-¹⁵*
*naṃ dhūtānaṃ dhūtunaṃ, dhūtārā dhūtuyā * dhūtaḥi dhu-*
*tubhi, dhūtu dhūtuyā * dhūtārānaṃ dhūtānaṃ dhūtūnaṃ,*
*dhūtari dhūtuya dhūtuyam * dhūtusu, bhoti dhūta^d bhoti*
*dhūta * bhotiyo dhūta dhūtaro.* Ettha pana ⁹“Jāliṃ Kaṇ-
 hājiṇaṃ dhūtaṃ Maddideviṃ patibbatam cajamāno na cin-
 tesim bodhiyā yeva kāraṇā” ti pāliyaṃ *dhūtan* ti dassanato
 upayogavacanaṭṭhāne *dhūtan* ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā idaṃ sārato
 gahetabbam. Tathā pāliyaṃ ¹⁰“assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītārā”
 ti samāsapadassa dassanato tatiyekavacanantapadasadisam *seṭ-*
ṭhihīdhītārā ti ādikaṃ paṭhamekavacanantam pi samāsapadam ²⁵
 gahetabbam eva. Niruttipīṭake pana *mātā dhūtā* ti padadvayaṃ
saddhānaye pakkhittam; tam amhehi *saddhāyā* ti padassa viya
mātāyā ti ādinaṃ pāḷiādisu vyāse adassanato visum gahitaṃ,
 samāse yeva hi idisiṃ saddagatiṃ passāma: *rājanamātāya rāja-*
dhūtāya seṭṭhihīdhītāyā ti; evaṃ *kaṇḍānayo* pi ekadesena lab-
 bhati. Tathā ¹⁰“acchariyaṃ Nandamāte abbhutaṃ Nandamāte”

¹ = akhyu¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā ca sañ tui¹ sañ, ns. ² ns: “buddha-
 mātussa . . . sugatoraso” Gotamīpadān [Ap 541¹²] rhi sañ mhā ‘i gāthā arā
 yathicchitapayoga hū lui || ³ Rūp 194 (C^c p. 60²²). ⁴ J VI 92¹². ⁵ J VI 16⁶.
⁶ J V 214⁵; 214¹⁹ (Ja). ⁷ Sd § 69, J VI 397¹ (*metr. etiam* D I 99⁸ J V 116²;
cf. tithyā Sn 891^c (Sd I 430). ⁸ Cp I 9: 52^{a-d} (Ja VI 570¹⁸). ⁹ (141²⁵). ¹⁰ A
 IV 65¹².

^a Be om. ^b C^c Be om. ^c C^c B^m om. ^d Be dhūtu.

ti paḷiyam *Nandamāte* ti dassanato *bhoṭi rājamāte bhoṭi rajadhite* ti evamādinayo pi labbhati; tatra *Nandamāte* ti *Nandassa mātā Nandamātā: bhoṭi Nandamāte*; evam samāse yeva idisi saddagati hoti; tasmā samāsapadatte *mātu dhātu dūhītu* 5 icc etesaṃ pakatirūpānaṃ dve koṭṭhāsā gaḥetabbā: paṭhamam dassitarūpakotṭhāso ca *kaññānayo*^a rūpakotṭhāso cā ti. *Nattā-dīni*^b na kevalam pullingāni yeva honti atha kho itthilīṅgani pi; tathā hi ¹"Visākhāya . . . nattā kalamkatā hoti; ²catasso mūsikā: gādham khattā^c no vasitā" ti ādini payogaṇi sāsane 10 dissanti:

Nattā · nattā nattāro, uattam nattaram · nattāro, nattāra nattuyā · nattūhi nattūbhi, uattu nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nat-
tanam nattunam, nattāra nattuyā · nattūhi nattubhi, natthu
nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nattānaṃ nattunam, nattari nattuyā
15 *nattuyam · nattusu, bhoṭi natta bhoṭi nattā · bhoṭiyo natta*
nattāro. Evaṃ *khattā*^c *vasitā bhāsītā* icc ādisu pi. Samā-
sapadatte pana, *rājamātāya Nandamāte* ti ādini viya, *rajanat-*
tāya rājanatte ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ
ākārant'-ukārantitthilīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā-
20 vibhāgo. *Ākārant'-ukārantatāpakatikam ākārantitthilīṅgam* niṭ-
ṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūmipadādinam* nāmikapadamalam vakkhāma pubba-
cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Rattī · rattī rattīyo, rattim · rattī rattīyo, rattiyā · rattūhi
25 *rattūbhi, rattiyā rattīnaṃ, rattiya · rattīhi rattībhi, rattiyā*
rattīnaṃ, rattiyā rattīyam · rattisu, bhoṭi rattī bhoṭiyo rattīyo
Yamakamahātheramataṃ. *Bhūmi · bhumi bhūmiyo, bhūmim ·*
bhūmi bhumīyo ti sabbam neyyam. Evaṃ ³bhūti vibhūti^d sattī patti
vutti mutti kitti^c khanti titti siddhi iddhi vuddhi suddhi buddhi
30 bodhi pīti nandi mati asani ⁴vasani sati gati vuḍḍhi yuvati aṅguli
bondi diṭṭhi tuṭṭhi nābhi icc ⁵ādīnam pi nāmikapadamālā voje-
tabbā. Api ca ⁶"ratyo amoghā gacchanti; ⁷divā ca ratto ca

¹ Ud 91¹³. ² Pp 43²² (cf. A II 203²⁸: sā datā hoti). ³ Cf. Rūp 186.
⁴ = avat pu chur³, ns. ⁵ *de sabbhi vīde* 174²⁹—176¹¹. ⁶ J VI 26¹⁰. ⁷ Khp VI 2^c.

^a sic C^cBe^{ms}ns (leg. 'onaye'), Be 'onayona!'. ^b Be *ad. padāni* (< ns).
^c C^cBe^{ms}ns kattā (ns: 200⁹: tū³ tat, 200¹⁶: pru tat). ^d Be^{ns} om. ^e (B^{ms} kinti).

haranti ye balim; ¹na bhumyā^a caturaṅgulo; ²seti bhumyā anu-
tthunam; ³bhumyā so patitam pāsaṃ gīvāya paṭimuṇcati; ⁴imā
ca nabhyo satarājjicittitā sateritā^b vijjur iva ppabhāsare" ti
evamādīnaṃ payogānaṃ dassanato *ratti-bhūmi-nābhisaddādī-*
naṃ ayam pi nāmikapadamālāviseso veditabbo, katham: 5

Ratti · rattī rattiyo ratyo, rattinī · rattī rattiyo ratyo, rattiya
ratyā · rattihī rattībhi, rattiya ratyā · rattīnaṇi, rattiya ra-
tyā · rattihī rattībhi, rattiya ratyā · rattīnaṇi, rattiya ratyā
rattiyaṇi ratyaṇi ratto · rattisu, bhoti ratti · bhotiyo ratti
rattiyo ratyo. Ettha ratto ti rūpanayaṃ vajjetvā bhūmi · 10
bhūmi bhumīyo bhumyo ti sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Nābhi · nābhī nābhiyo nabhyo, nābhīṇ · nābhī nābhiyo
nabhyo, nābhiya nabhya · nābhīhi nābhībhi, nābhiyā na-
bhyā · nābhīnaṇi, nābhiyā nabhyā · nābhīhi nābhībhi, nā-
bhiya nabhyā · nābhīnaṇi, nābhiyā nabhyā nābhiyaṇi na- 15
bhyaṇi^c · nābhisu, bhoti nābhi · bhotiyo nābhī nābhiyo nabhyo.
Bodhi · bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhiṇ bodhiyaṇi bojjhaṇi ·
bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhihi bodhībhi,
bodhiya bojjhā · bodhiṇaṇi, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhihi bo-
dhibhi, bodhiyā bojjhā · bodhiṇaṇi, bodhiyā bojjhā bodhiyaṇi 20
bojjhaṇi · bodhisu, bhoti bodhi · bhotiyo bodhi bodhiyo bojjho.

Ettha pana ⁵"bujjhassu jīnabodhiyaṃ; ⁶nāññatra bojjhā tapasā"
ti vicitrapālīnayadassanato vicitrānaya nāmikapadamāla vuttā.
Sabbo pi cāyaṃ^d nayo aññatthā pi yathārahaṃ yojetabbo. Savi-
nicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantitthilīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapada- 25
mālāvibhāgo. Ikārantatāpakatikaṃ ikārantitthilīṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūrisaddādīnaṃ* nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Itthi · itthī itthiyo, itthīṇ · itthi itthiyo, itthiyā · itthīhi il-
thībhi, itthiyā itthīnaṇi, itthiyā · itthīhi itthībhi, itthiyā itthī- 30
naṇi, itthiyā itthiyaṇi · itthisu, bhoti itthi · bhotiyo itthi^e
itthiyo Yamakamahātheramatam. Bhūrī · bhūrī bhūriyo,

¹ J I 507¹². ² J III 114⁶ (*infra* 204¹⁰). ³ J IV 405¹⁰. ⁴ Vv 745^{cd} (Vva.
277^d). ⁵ Bv 2: 183^d (Sd § 450; ns *cit.* Bva et Maṇḍipā qui locatīvum sta-
tuunt; cf. Ap 588²² = 600⁵: pāpuṇissati bodhiyaṃ *vide* 203³⁻²⁵ n. 12. ⁶ S I 54³.

^a ns: Ekapaṇṇajāt nhuik 'na bhumā' lañ³ rhi eñ¹, cf. 109 n. b, 148 n. a,
157 nn. 6 et c, 169 n. f., 196 n. a, 197 n. c, 218 n. c. ^b ita C^eBemns. ^c Bem
nabhyā). ^d Bm pi ayaṃ. ^e Bem om.

bhūriṇi · *bhūrī bhūriyo* ti *itthiyā* samaṃ. Evaṃ *bhūti bhoti vibhā-*
vūti icc ādinam *bhūdhātumayānam aññesaṇ* ca *īkārantasaddā-*
nam nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etth' aññe *īkārantasaddā nāma*:

- ¹*mātulāni* ca *bhagini bhikkhunī* [†]*kāminī*^a *aḷi*
5 *vāpī pokkharāṇi devī nāgi yakkhini-rājini* 10
dāsī ca *brāhmaṇi muṭṭhassatini sīghayāyini*
Sākiyāni ti *cādini* *payogāni bhavanti* hi^b. 11
Tatra ²*pokkharāṇi* ³*dāsī* ⁴*brāhmaṇi* cc ādinam *gati*
aññathā pi *siyā gāthā-cuṇṇiyesu yathārahaṃ*; 12
10 ⁵*Kusāvatī* ti ādinam *gāthāsv eva viśesato*
rūpāni aññathā honti ekavacananato vade, 13
⁶*Kāśī Avantī*^c icc ādi *bahuvacananato vade*,
⁷*Candavatī* ti ādini *payogassānurūpato*. 14
Tathā hi ⁸*pokkharāṇṇo* *sumāpitā*; ⁹ *tā* ca *sattasatā bhariyā*
15 *dāsyō satta satāni* ca; ¹⁰*dārake* ca *ahaṃ nesaṃ brāhmaṇyā*
paricārake^d; ¹¹*naḷḷo sandanti*; ¹²*naḷḷā Neraṇḷarāya tīre*; ¹³ *lak-*
khyā^e *bhava nivesanam*; ¹⁴*Bārāṇasyam mahārāja kākarājā ni-*
vāsako asitīyā sahassehi puttehi^f *parivārīto*; ¹⁵*rājā yathā Vessa-*
vaṇo Naḷḷiṇṇan" ti *evamādinam pālīnam dassanato pokkharāṇi*
20 *icc ādinam nāmikapadamālāyo savisesāyo*^g *yojetabbā, katham*:
pokkharāṇi · *pokkharāṇi pokkharāṇiyo pokkharāṇṇo, pokkha-*
ranin ti ādinā *vatvā karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacana-*
ṭṭhāne pokkharāṇiyā pokkharāṇṇā ti *ekavacananāni vattabbāni*,
bhumavacanaṭṭhāne pana pokkharāṇiyā pokkharāṇṇā pok-
25 *kharāṇiyam pokkharāṇṇan* ti ca *ekavacananāni vattabbāni sab-*
batta ca *padāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni*. *Tathā dāsī* · *dāsī*
dāsiyo dāsyō, dāsiṇ dāsiyam · *dāsī dāsiyo dāsyō* ti *vatvā ka-*
raṇavacanaṭṭhānādisu dāsiyā dāsyā ti *ekavacananāni vattabbāni*,
bhumavacanaṭṭhāne pana dāsiyā dāsyā dāsiyam dāsyam ti ca
30 *ekavacananāni vattabbāni, sabbatta padāni paripuṇṇāni kātab-*

¹ cf. Rūp 188. ² (202¹⁴). ³ (202²⁶). ⁴ (203¹⁹). ⁵ (204¹⁹). ⁶ (205¹⁴). ⁷ (205¹⁹).
⁸ cf. S I 233¹, Pv 112^d. ⁹ J VI 53¹⁶⁻²⁵ + VI 301⁷ 303¹⁴ (codd. Cks). ¹⁰ J VI 545⁹
(cf. *infra* 204⁷). ¹¹ S III 202⁶ (Kev 98, Sd § 263). ¹² Ud 1⁵ (Sd § 264). ¹³ J V 113⁴.
¹⁴ J II 435¹⁴⁻¹⁷. ¹⁵ J VI 313⁹, Vv 972^d; ns *cīt.* Vva 340²⁵ et D III 201¹⁵ ... 202⁶.

^a *ita* C^e (conī.); Bm *kāmuṇī*; B^ens (conī.) Sāmugī (ns *cīt.* Sāmugī *nāma*
Koliyanam nigamo, A II 194²⁸, *ubī* E^e: Sāpūgan n. K. *nigame*!), codd. BK: Sāmu-
giyam). ^b Bm ti (169 n. b). ^c Bem *bhavanti*. ^d C^e *paricārīte*. ^e J codd. CksBd:
lakkhī (:) *lakkhī-bhava-nivesanam*, *ut* *ākācamha-ca-mayā* J VI 268¹⁷), cod. B^e:
lakhyā. ^f *ita* C^eBm; B^ens *Supatto* (= J). ^g *ita* Bm; C^eB^ens *savisesā*.

bāni; ettha pana ¹"yaṭṭhiyā^a paṭikoṭeti ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ; ²phusissāmi^b vimuttiyaṃ" ti payogaṇaṃ dassanato *amvacanassa yaṃādesavasena dāsiyaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. Tesu ca "ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ" ti ettha ³*amvacanassa yaṃādesato añño pi* ⁴saddanayo labbhati, kathaṃ: yathā daharī eva dahariyā ti ⁵vuccati, evaṃ dāsī eva dāsiyā ti — ettha pana ⁶"passāmi vo 'haṃ dahariṃ kumāriṃ cārudassanaṃ"^c ti ca ⁶"ye taṃ jīṇṇassa pādamsu evaṃ dahariyaṃ satin"^c ti ca pālī nidassanaṃ — upayogavacanicechāya *dāsiyaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. Imasmiṃ paṇādhippāye *dāsiyā · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyaṃ · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyāyā* ti ¹⁰*kaññānayaṇ'* eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati · *kumāriyā* ti saddassēva, tathā hi ⁷"kumāriye upaseniye"^d ti pālī dissati. Tathā *Pupphavaliya, Pupphavaliyaṃ, Pupphavaliyāya, Pupphavaliyāyaṃ, bhoḷi Pupphavaliye* ti *kaññānayanissitena ekavacananayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati; ettha pana ⁸"atīte ayaṃ Bārāṇasī Pupphavatiyā nāma ahosi; "rājāsī luddakammo Ekarājā (ti) Pupphavatiyāyaṃ; ¹⁰†uyyassu^c pubbena Pupphavatiyāyā" ti pālī ^c attha-kathāpāṭho ca nidassanaṃ. Aparo nayo: *dāsiyā dahariyā kumāriyā* ti ¹¹*kakārassa yakārādeso* daṭṭhabbo. *Brāhmaṇīsaddassa* tu *brāhmaṇī · brāhmaṇī brāhmaṇīyo brāhmaṇyo, brāhmaṇīn* ²⁰ti ādini vatvā karaṇavacanatṭhānādisu *brāhmaṇīyā brāhmaṇyā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni katabbāni. *Nadisaddassa nadi · nadi nadiyo najjo*, ¹²*nadin* ti ādināⁱ vatvā *nadiyā najjā* ti ca *nadiyaṃ najjan* ti ca vattabbam, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni katabbāni. Itthiliṅgesu hi paccattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva upayogabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā upayoga(bahu)vacane diṭṭhe yeva paccattabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, karaṇasampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhumma^cvacanānam pi aññatarasmim diṭṭhe yeva aññataram diṭṭham eva hoti; tathā hi ¹³"dāsā ca ³⁰

¹ J VI 554¹³ (Sd § 450). ² *acc.* ³ Kc 223 (Sd § 450; *infra* n. 12). ⁴ = sakattha nhuik *uyyapaccañ*³ sak so saddā nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 26⁵. ⁶ J VI 521²⁶ *sqq* (*cf. supra* 179 n. a). ⁷ J VI 64¹⁵ (Sd I 409). ⁸ Ja VI 131¹¹. ⁹ J VI 132²⁰. ¹⁰ J VI 147²³ *sqq*. ¹¹ (ns *cīt.* Ja VI 554¹⁷). ¹² (*acc.* nadiyaṃ, D II 135³, Rohiṇiyaṃ, Th 529^d; Aciravatiyaṃ, Mp I 248²; *supra* 201 n. 5, CPD s. v. ajī). ¹³ J IV 53²².

a J: laṭṭhiya b Bm phusissāma. c J: odassaniṃ. d *ita* CeBm; Bcns kumāriye upasenañ ca, *quod* ns *cum* J VI 134²⁶ (kumāriyo ... Upaseniṃ) *confert, addit tamen*: Janakajāt nhuik 'kumārike upaseniye' rhi eñ¹. e Bm uyassu, C^c dayassu = J (o - o | - - | o - o | o o - | -). f *ita* CeBemns; *vide* 203²¹.

dāsyo anujivino cā" ti ettha *dāsyo* ti paccattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva aparam pi *dāsyo* ti upayogabahuvacanaṃ taṃsadisattā diṭṭham eva hoti, ¹"Sakko ca me varam dajjā so ca labbhetha me varo, ekarattim^a dvirattim^a vā bhaveyyaṃ Abhipārako
 5 Ummadantya^b ramitvāna Sivirājā tato siyaṃ"^c ti ettha *Ummadantya^b* ti karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhummaṇṇavacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ²"brāhmaṇyā paricārake"^d ti ettha *brāhmaṇyā* ti sāmivacane^e diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-bhummaṇṇavacanāni
 10 pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ³"seti bhumiya anutthunan"^f ti ettha ⁴"pathavyā cārupubbaṅgī" ti ettha ca *bhumiya pathavya* ti sattamiyā ekavacane diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ⁵"Bārāṇasya mahārājā" ti ettha *Bārāṇasya* ti bhummaṇṇavacane diṭṭhe
 15 yeva taṃsadisāni aññāni pi *brāhmaṇyaṃ ekadasyaṃ pañcamyaṃ* ti ādini bhummaṇṇavacanāni diṭṭhāni yeva honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni rūpāni pubbācariyāsabhā pi gāthābhisamkharāṇavasena, sāsane pi pana etādisāni rūpāni yebhuyyena gāthāsu sandissanti.

Kusāvatī, Kusāvatīm, Kusāvatīyā Kūsāvalyā, Kusāvatīyam
 20 *Kusāvatyaṃ, bhoti Kusāvatī. Bārāṇasī, Bārāṇasīm, Bārāṇasiyā Bārāṇasyā, Bārāṇasiyaṃ Bārāṇasyaṃ • Bārāṇassam* iec apī, *bhoti Bārāṇasī. Naḷinī, Naḷinīm, Naḷiniyā Naḷiññā, Naḷiniyaṃ Naḷiññaṃ, bhoti Naḷinī. Aññāni* pi yojetabbāni. Gāthāvisayaṃ pana patvā *Kusāvatīmhi Bārāṇasīmhi Naḷinīmhi* ti
 25 ādinā saddarūpāni pi yojetabbāni; tathā hi pāliyaṃ ⁶*Kusāvatīmhi* ādini *mhiyantāni* itthiliṅgarūpāni gāthāsu yeva paññāyanti, na cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyaṃ; ⁷akkharasamaye pana tādisāni rūpāni anivāritāni • ⁸"nadimhā cā" ti ādidassanato; yaṃ pana atṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyaṃ ⁹"sammādiṭṭhimhī"¹⁰ ti
 30 ādikaṃ itthiliṅgarūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ¹⁰akkharavipallāsavasena^b vuttan ti datṭhabbaṃ • cuṇṇiyapadatṭhāne "sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ paṭisandhiyaṃ, sugatiyaṃ duggatiyaṃ" ti ādidassanato.

¹ J V 216¹⁻³. ² (202¹⁵). ³ (201¹). ⁴ J VI 481²⁰. ⁵ (202¹⁷). ⁶ (205¹¹).

⁷ = akkharā kui si kroṇ¹ phrae so sut pud nhuk, ns. ⁸ Kc 340. ⁹ ...

¹⁰ = yaṃakkharā kui mhiakkharā pran khraṇ¹ eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phraṇ¹, ns.

^a C^eB^mns 'rattam. ^b (B^mns Ummadantya). ^c J: siyā (cf. *supra* 99 n. c).

^d C^eB^mns paricārike. ^e B^m sāmikavacane (c: sāmi(e)kavacane?). ^f C^eB^mns anutthunan. ^g ita C^eB^mns; cf. *tamen* sandhimhi 'paṭisandhimhi' Sd § 672, 673, 674. ^h B^m taṃ dakkhara⁹ (c: tad akkharā⁹).

Ayaṃ pan' ettha niyamo: sugatasāsane gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiyapa-
daṭṭhāne ca kañhā ratti itthi yāgu vadhu ti evaṃpañcantehi^a
itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ nā sa smā smiṃ mhā nūhi icc ete saddā
sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, *uḥisaddo* pana gāthāyaṃ *ivaṇṇanta*
hehi itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ parattaṃ yāti. Tatr' idaṃ vuccati: 5

gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiye cā pi *nā-sa-smādī* sarūpato

¹n' ākāraṇta-*ivaṇṇanta*itthibhi parattaṃ gatā, 15

uḥisaddo pana gāthāyaṃ *ivaṇṇanta*itthibhi saha

yāto^b parattaṃ, etassa payogaṇi bhavanti ²hi: 16

³"yathā balakayonimhi na vijjati pumo sadā; 10

⁴Kusāvatimhi nagare rājā^c āsi mahipati" ti. 17

Evaṃ *Kusāvatī* icc ādini aññathā bhavanti, nagaranāmattā
pan' ekavacanāni pi, na janapadanāmāni viya bahuvacanāni.

Kasī Kāsiyo, Kāsīhi Kāsibhi, Kāsinam, Kāsīsu, bhotiyo Kā-
siyo. Evaṃ *Avanti Avantiyo* ti ādinā pi nāmikapadamālā yoje-
tabbā, aññāni pi padāni gahetabbāni; evaṃ *Kāsi* icc ādini
⁵janapadanāmattā rūḥivasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti at-
thassa ekatte pi.

⁶*Ḥandavati, Candavatiṇi, Candavatiyā, Candavatiyaṇi, bhoti*
Candavati evaṃ ekavacanavasena vā, *Candavatiyo, Candavatiyo,*
Candavatihi Candavatiḥhi, Candavatiṇaṇi, Candavatisu, bhotiyo
Candavatiyo evaṃ bahuvacanavasena vā nāmikapadamālā vedi-
tabbā, aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni; *Candavati* icc ādini hi
ekassā^d bahūnañ^c itthinaṃ paṇṇattibhāvato payogaṇurūpena
ekavacanavasena va bahuvacanavasena vā yojetabbāni bha-
vanti; esa nayo aññatrā pi. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *īkāraṇ*itthi-
liṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Īkāraṇ*tatā-
pakatikam *īkāraṇ*itthiliṅgam niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* *īkāraṇ*itthiliṅgānaṃ appasid-
dhattā aññena *īkāraṇ*itthiliṅgena nāmikapadamālaṃ pūres-
sāma: 30

¹ ns *ad.*: ī nhuik 'uṇṇanta' kui kās arā ā² phrañ¹ yū, ns. ² ns: *hīsaddā*
sañ tasmā hū so hit-anak nhuik appaka ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ hū so Maṇḍipanañ³
(cf. 70²³ 117¹³ 120⁷ et 169 n. b etc.). ³ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁹). ⁴ Cp I 4: 1^{ab} (Sd §
266, 672, 673) ⁵ (Ps *ad* M I 473⁶; Ja IV 397²⁷ *ad* J IV 397³). ⁶ (Bv 8: 17^a).

^a (Be opañcavantehi). ^b *ita* CeBm (cf. yanti 205¹); Be ns yato (ns:
"yato" kui 'yaṃ ato' pud phrat, yaṃ yasmā, kroñ¹, gato [$< 205^7$] rok eñ¹
ato thui¹ kroñ¹ || !). ^c Cp: yadā. ^d *ita* CeBemns.

Yāgu · yāgū yāgayo, yāgaṃ · yāgū yāguyo, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāgayā yāguyaṃ · yāgusu, bhoṭi yāgu · bhoṭiyo yāgū yāgayo. ¹Evaṃ dhātu dhenu kāsu daddu kaṇḍu
 5 kacchu raṇṇu icc ādīni. Tatra ²*dhātusaddo* rasa-rudhira-maṃsa-
 meda-nhāru⁴-aṭṭhi-aṭṭhimiñja-sukkaṃkhātadhātuvācako pul-
 liṅgo, sabhāvavācako pana sugatādināṃ sārīrikavācako loka-
 dhātuvācako cakkhādivācako ca itthiliṅgo, *bhū-hū-kara-pacā-*
disaddavācako itthiliṅgo c' eva pulliṅgo ca; atra pan' itthiliṅgo
 10 adhippeto. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *ukārantitthiliṅgānaṃ nāmikapada-*
mālāvibhāgo. Ukārantatāpakatikaṃ ukārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭ-
 ṭhitaṃ.

Idāni *bhūsaddādināṃ nāmikapadamālaṃ* vakkhāma pubbā-
 cariyamataṃ purecamaṃ katvā:

15 *Jambū · jambū jambuyo, jambuṃ · jambū jambuyo, jam-*
buyā · jambūhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā ·
jambuhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā jambu-
yaṃ · jambūsu, bhoṭi jambu · bhoṭiyo jambū jambuyo
 Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha *jambūsaddassa* itthiliṅgattaṃ
 20 ³"ambā sālā ca jambuyo" ti ādinā pasiddhaṃ, ⁴"ime te jam-
 bukā rukkhā" ti ettha pana^b *rukhasaddaṃ* apekkhitvā *jambukā*
 ti pulliṅganiddeso kato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; tathā hi 'jambū ti kathe-
 tabbā' ti jambu-kā, ⁵"ke re ge sadde" ti^c dhātu; atha vā
⁶itthiliṅgavasena 'jambū eva jambukā, jambukā ca tā rukkhā
 25 cā' ti *jambukārukkhā · yathā* ⁷"Laṃkādipo"; pulliṅgapakkhe
 vā samāsavasena 'jambukarukkhā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā
 chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ dīghaṃ katvā "jambukārukkhā" ti
 vuttaṃ · ⁸"saraṇāgamane^d kañcī"^e ti ettha viya.

30 *Bhū · bhū bhayo, bhaṇi · bhū bhuyo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi,*
bhayā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ,
bhuyā bhuyaṃ · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhayo. Evaṃ

¹ = Rūp 194 (C^c p. 60¹³), *additis* kaneru piyaṅgu sassu. ² cf. 21³, 215²⁴.
³ xxx, cf. J VI 269¹¹ Vv 49c (Vv 484⁴). ⁴ J VI 564². ⁵ 1076^{d-f} (cf. jāta-kam,
 174; *vide* 58³⁰ (etc.), 59¹⁰). ⁶ sakatthe : nhuik *kapaccayavasena*, phrañ¹ || thañ¹
 ns. ⁷ (Sd § 716, ex.: Gaṅganadī; Kev 333, ex.: saddhādhanam). ⁸ Bv 2: 190^a.

^a (B^m nāru). ^b B^m om rukkhā ti ettha pana. ^c C^cB^m ke de se ge
 sadde ti; B^c ke sadde ge sadde ti; ns ke ge s. t. ^d B^m saraṇāgamena.
^e C^cB^mns kiñci.

¹*abhū · abhū abhuyo, abhuṃ · abhū abhuyo, abhuyā* ti ādinā yojetabbam^a; a[ñña]tra^b ²"abhuṃ me katham nu bhaṇasi pāpakam vata bhāsasi" ti nidassanapadam.

³Vadhū ca Sarabhū c' eva sarabū^c sutanū camū

vāmūrū nāganāsūrū icc ādi *jambuyā* samā. 18 5

Idam pana sukhumaṃ ṭhānaṃ suṭṭhu manasikātabbam:

Vadaññū · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuṃ · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuyā ti *jambūsamaṃ* yojetabbam; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū kataññū* icc ādisu pi. Nanu ca bho ⁴"so 'ham^d nūna^e ito gantvā yoniṃ laddhāna mānusiṃ vadaññū 10 silasampanno kāhāmi kusalam bahun" ti evamādiṭṭhāyogadasanato *vadaññūsaddādinam* pulliṅgabhāvo pasiddho; evaṃ sante kasmā idha itthiliṅganayo dassito ti. *Vadaññū* icc ādinam¹ ekantapulliṅgabhāvābhāvato dviliṅgāni · tesam vāccaliṅgattā; tathā hi ⁵"sāham gantvā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamacecharā 15 samghe dānāni dassāmi appamattā punappunan" ti ca ⁶"ko-dhanā akataññū cā" ti ca itthiliṅgapayogikā bahū pāliyo disanti; tasmā ⁷evaṃ nīti amhehi ṭhapitā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ūkāraṇṭitthiliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ūkārantatāpakatikam ūkārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam. 20

Okārantapadam *bhūdhātumayaṃ* itthiliṅgaṃ appasiddham, aññaṃ pan' okāraṇṭam itthiliṅgaṃ pasiddham:

Okāraṇṭam itthiliṅgaṃ gosaddo ti vibhāvaye.

| Gosaddassēva pulliṅge rūpam assāhu ⁸kecana; 19
tathā hi keci, ⁹*go · gāvo gavo. gāvun* ti ādinā nayeṇa vuttāni 25
pulliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpāni viya, itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpāni icchanti. | Tesam mate majjhe bhinnasuvanṇānaṃ vaṇṇavisesābhāvo viya rūpavisesābhāvato gosaddassa itthiliṅga-

¹ (J V 295¹⁴). ² J VI 495²³ (*supra* 84 n. 7). ³ cf. Rūp 194 (C^e p. 60²¹).
⁴ J III 47¹⁴⁻¹⁵, Pv 797 (784, 507; Vv 609). ⁵ ns: sāham = thui ṇā Revatī sañ, *sed vide* Vv 609, cf. A II 59⁵. ⁶ J I 298²⁵ (*supra* 191²³). ⁷ ns: evaṃ-nīti | ī sui¹ so nīti (kui) |. ⁸ = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ |, (Rūp 194, C^e p. 61¹⁻²). ⁹ (Rūp 169—175).

^a B^{en}se yojetabba. ^b B^{en}se (*conl.*) atra ^c ita C^eB^{em}ns Mp (C^e) *ad* A II 73⁸, etc. (JPTS 1909: 125). ^d ita C^eB^{em}ns J *codd.* Bid; J [E^c *codd.* Cks] hi; cf. Pva 281 n. 6. ^e B^m nanu. ^f sic C^eB^{em}ns; *leg.* ādinī?

bhāvapaṭipādanam anijjhānakkhamam; kasmā ti ce: yasmā
mātugāmasaddassa mātugāmo mātugamā, mātugāman ti ādinā
 nayena dve padamālā katvā^a 'ekā pullīngassa padamālā, ekā
 itthilīngassa^b padamālā' ti vuttavacanam viya idam vacanam
 5 amhe paṭibhāti, tasmā anijjhānakkhamam. Api ca itthilīngassa
 gosaddassa rūpesu pullīngassa gosaddassa rūpehi samesu san-
 tesu katham gosaddassa itthilīngabhāvo siyā · rūpamālāvisesā-
 bhāvato; yathā hi *ratti-aggi-aṭṭhisaddānam ikārantabhāvena*
 samatte pi itthilīnga-puma-napumsakalīngalakkaṇabhūto rūpa-
 10 mālāviseso dissati, yathā pana dvinnam ¹*dhātusaddānam*^c pum-
 itthilīngapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, na tathā teh'
 ācariyehi abhimatassa itthilīngassa gosaddassa rūpamālāviseso
 dissati; yathā pana dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* pum-itthilīngapa-
 riyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso bhavati, tathā dvinnam gosaddā-
 15 nam pum-itthilīngapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena bhavi-
 tabbam; yathā ca dvinnam ²*āyusaddānam* pum-napumsakalīn-
 gapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, tathā dvinnam
 gosaddānam pum-itthilīngapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena
 bhavitabbam — avisesatte sati katham tesam pum-itthilīnga-
 20 vavattānam siyā, kathaṇ ca visadāvisadākāravohāratā siyā.
 Idam ṭhānam atīva saṇhasukhumam paramagambhīram mahā-
 gahanam na sakkā sabbasattānam mūlabhāsābhūtāya sabbañ-
 ñujīneritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā nayam sammā
 aṇantena akatañānasambhārena kenaci ³ajjhogāhetum vā
 25 ⁴vijaṇetum vā. Amhākam pana mate dvinnam gosaddānam rū-
 pamālāviseso c' eva dissati, pum-itthilīngavavattānaṇ ca dissati
 visadāvisadākāravohāratā ca dissati; napumsakalīngassa tadu-
 bhayamuttākāravohāratā ca dissati ti daṭṭhabbam.

Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattham imasmim ṭhāne imam
 30 nītim ṭhapessāma: evaṇ hi sati pariyattisāsane paṭipannakā
 nikkamkhabhāvena na kilamissanti. Ettha tāva atthaggaṇe
 viññūnam kosalluppādanattham tisso nāmikapadamālāyo ka-
 thessāma^d, seyyathidam:

Gāvī · gāvī gāvīyo, gāvīm · gāvī gāvīyo, gāvīyā · gāvīhi

¹ (206 n. 2 etc.). ² (215²⁴; Pariccheda 9 sub finem). ³ "saṇha-sukhuma-
 gambhīra" [208²¹] kui raṇ saṇ, ns. ⁴ "mahāgahanam" [208²¹] kui raṇ saṇ, ns.

a (B^m kasmā), b B^{ns} itthilīnga-. c (B^m dhātunam), d B^m kathissāma.

*gāvibhi, gāviyā gāvīnaṃ, gāviyā · gāvīhi gāvibhi, gāviyā
gāvīnaṃ, gāviyā gāviyaṃ · gāvīsu, bhoṭi gāvī · bhoṭiyo gāvī
gāviyo ayaṃ gosaddato vihitassa ipaccayassa vasena
nipphannassa itthivācakassa ikārantitthilīṅgassa gāvīsaddassa
nāmikapadamālā.* 5

*Go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvaṃ gavaṃ · gāvo gavo, gāvena
gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a
gonam, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gavā gavasmā gavamhā ·
gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam, gāve
gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gavamhi · gāvesu gavesu 10
gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayaṃ pumavācakassa
okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā.*

*Go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvaṃ gavaṃ^b gāvīṃ · gāvo^c
gāvī gavo, . . . gohi gobhi, . . . gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam,
. . . gohi gobhi, . . . gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam, . . . gosu, bhoṭi 15
go · bhoṭiyo gāvo gāvī gavo^d ayaṃ pum-itthivācakassa
okārantass' itthi-pullīṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ettha
pana *gāvum* ti padaṃ ekantapumavācakattā na vuttan ti
daṭṭha^ebaṃ; ekantapumavācakattaṃ c' assa āhaccapāḷiyā ñāyati:
1" idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhuṃ itthi niman- 20
teti^e: ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te demi suvaṇṇaṃ vā te demi
khettaṃ vā te demi vatthum vā te demi gāvum vā te demi
gāvīm vā te demi dāsaṃ vā te demi dāsim vā te demi dhī-
taraṃ vā te demi bhariyatthāya ahaṃ vā te bhariyā homi
aññaṃ^f vā te bhariyaṃ ānemi" ti evaṃ āhaccapāḷiyā ñāyati, 25
ettha hi *gāvum* ti vacanena pumā vutto, *gāvī* ti vacanena
itthi. Yaṃ pana imissaṃ okārantitthilīṅgapadamālāyaṃ *gāvī*
ti padaṃ catukkhattum vuttam, taṃ *kaññā* ti padaṃ viya
itthilīṅgassa avisadākāravohāratāviññāpane samatthaṃ hoti;
na hi itaresu līṅgesu samānasutikabhāvena catukkhattum āga- 30
tapadaṃ ekam pi atthi. *Gāvī gāvī* ti ca imesaṃ saddānaṃ
katthaci ṭhāne itthi-pumesu sāmāññavasena pavattiṃ upari
kathayissāma. Yā pan' amhehi okārantitthilīṅgassa *go gāvī ·
gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvaṃ (gavaṃ)^b gāvī* ti ādinā nayena pada-*

¹ Vin I 150^e-11.

a Bm gūnaṃ b Bm om. c Bm gā. d ita Be (215^a); Ce Bm gave.
e ita ns (Vin); Ce Bm nimantesi. f (Bm aññe).

- mālā katā, tattha gosaddato *si-yonam* ikārādeso *aṇṇ*vacanassa ca *in*ikārādeso bhavati, tena okārantitthilīngassa *gāvī*, *gāvī*, *gāvin* ti rūpāni dassitāni; tathā hi Mukhamattadipaniyaṃ sad-dasatthavidunā Vajirabuddhācariyena^a niruttinaye kosallava-sena¹ gosaddato *yonam* ikārādeso vutto; yathā pana gosaddato *yonam* ikārādeso bhavati, tathā *sīss'* ikārādeso *aṇṇ*vacanassa ca *in*ikārādeso bhavati. Atr' imā nayaggāhaparidīpaniyo gāthā:
- ²*ipaccayā siddhesv api gāvī gāvī ti ādisu*
paṭhamekavacanādiantesu^b jinasāsane, 20
 10 *vadatā yonam ikāraṃ gosaddass' itthiyaṃ pana*
avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci. 21
 Kiñca bhiyyo: aṭṭhakathāsu ca
"gāvo" ti vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena pan' itthiyaṃ
avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci; 22
 15 tathā hi Samantapāsādikādisu aṭṭhakathāsu ³"cheko hi gopā-lako sakkharāyo ucchaṅgena gahetvā rajjudandaḥattho pāto va vaṃ gantvā gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharitvā paḷiḥatthambhamatthake nisinno dvāram pattaṃ pattaṃ^c *gāviṃ* 'eko, dve' ti sakkharaṃ khipitvā gaṇeti" ti imasmiṃ padese "*gāvo*" ti
 20 vatvā "*gāvin*" ti vacanena itthi-pumavācakassa okārantitthilīngassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohāratā vihitā, "*gāvo*" ti hi iminā sāmāññato itthi-pumabhūta goṇā^d gahitā tathā "*gāvin*" ti iminā pi itthibhūto pumabhūto ca goṇo; evaṃ *gāvo* ti ca *gāvin* ti ca ime saddā saddasatthavidūhi aṭṭhakathācariyehi
 25 niruttinaye^e kusalatāya samānālīngavasena ekasmiṃ yeva pa-karaṇe ekasmiṃ yeva vākye piṇḍikatā. Yadi ⁴hi itthilīnge vattamānassa itthi-pumavācakassa okārantitthilīngassa gosad-dassa padamālāyaṃ *gāvī gāvin* icc etāni rūpāni na labbheyyuṃ, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ "*gāvo*" ti vatvā '*gāvan*' t' icc eva vattabbam
 30 siyā, "*gāvin*" ti pana na vattabbam; yathā ca pana aṭṭhaka-thācariyehi^f "*gāvo*" ti itthi-pumavasena sabbesaṃ gunnaṃ^g saṅgāhakavacanam vatvā te yeva gāvo sandhāya puna "dvā-

¹ (Mmd 74, Ce p. 89⁴) cf. 211^{12, 16}. ² ns: *ipaccayā ipaccayena* ; phrañ¹ || kron¹ . ³ Sp (II) 419²²⁻²⁶ = Vm 279⁵⁻⁹. ⁴ = byatirik kui chui am¹, ns.

^a Ce Vajirabuddhiāc^o; *vulgo* Vimalabuddhi [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Palī Gr.* p. 22 sq.], Piṭakatsamuiñ³ § 374 Saddanītim *sequitur*. ^b Ce Bm ova-canānīantesu. ^c Sp Vm *ad.* yeva. ^d (Bm itthipumagoṇā). ^e (B^ens oṇaya-). ^f *sic* Ce B^emns (< 211²⁰); *leg.* oācariyā. ^g Bm gūnam.

ram pattam pattam gāvin" ti saddaracanam kubbimsu, tasmā *gāvin* ti idam pi sabbasaṅgāhakavacanam^a evā ti daṭṭhabbam.

Asabbasaṅgāhakavacanam idam · *gāvisaddena*^b itthiyā yeva gahetabbattā ti ce. Na · pakaraṇavasena atthantarassa vidi-tattā; na hi sabbarajesu 'itthiyo yeva vasanti, na pumāno' ti^c ca 'pumāno yeva vasanti, na itthiyo' ti ca sakkā vattum. Api ca¹ "gāvim pi disvā palāyanti bhikkhū ti maññamānā" ti pālī dissati; etthā pi "gāvin" ti vacanena itthibhūto pumabhūto ca sabbo go gahito ti daṭṭhabbam, itarathā 'itthibhūto yeva go bhikkhū ti maññitabbo' ti āpajjati. Iti pālinayena itthiliṅge^c 10 vattamānamhā itthi-pumavācakasmā gosaddato *amv*vacanassa *imkārā*deso hoti ti viññāyati. ²Vajirabuddhācariyena^d pi go-saddato ipaccaye kātābbe pi akatvā yonam ikārādeso kato; tassādhippāyo evaṃ siyā: 'gosaddato ipaccaye kate sati ipac-cayavasena *gāvi* ti nipphannasaddo yattha katthaci visaye,¹⁵ *mīgi mori kukkuṭi* icc ādayo viya, itthivācako yeva siyā, na katthaci pi itthi-pumavācako, tasmā sāsanaṇukūlappayogava-sena yonam ikārādeso kātabbo' ti. Iti Vajirabuddhācariyamate^d gosaddato yonam ikārādeso hoti ti ñāyati. Kiñca bhiyyo: yasmā aṭṭhakathācariyehi³ "gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharitvā" ti ādinā²⁰ nayena racitāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvim 'eko, dve' ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti vacanapariyosānāya saddara-canāyaṃ 'eko gāvi, dve gāvi' ti atthayojanānayo vattabbo hoti, *gāvin* ti upayogavacanāñ ca dissati iti aṭṭhakathācariyā-naṃ mate gosaddato *si*-yonam ikārādeso *amv*vacanassa *imkārā*-²⁵ deso hoti ti ñāyati, tasmā yev' amhehi yā sā okārantatāpa-katikassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa *go gāvi · gāvo gāvi gavo, gāvaṃ gāvin* ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā pālinayānu-kūlā aṭṭhakathānāyānukūlā Kaccāyanācariyamataṃ gahetvā⁴ padanipphattijanakassa garuno ca matānukūlā, *gāvi* ti padassa³⁰ catukkhattum āgatattā pana okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohārattañ ca sādheti; icc esā pālinayādisu ñāṇena sammā upaparikkhiyamānesu atīva yujjati, n' atth' ettha appa-mattako pi doso. Ettha pana paccattōpayogālapanānaṃ bahu-

¹ cf. Vin III 144³⁵. ² (210⁴). ³ (210¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁴ padanipphattijanakassa | pud pri³ khrañ kui phrac ce so | garuno | Ñās-charā eñ¹ |, ns.

a Bm om. sabba-. b ns gāvim^o. c Bm ad. ca. d Ce Vajirabuddhiac^o.

- vacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyo* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmīnam ekavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-nissakkānam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvihi gāvibhi* ti padāni ca, sampadāna-sāmīnam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvinan* ti padañ ca,
- 5 bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā gāviyaṃ · gāvisū* ti padāni cā ti imāni vitthārato soḷasa padāni ekantena ipaccayavasena siddhattā ekantitthivācakattā ca^a na vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ pan' ettha nicchayo vuccate sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvāya^b: itthiliṅgapadesu hi *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni ipaccayavasena
- 10 vā *īkār'-īṃkārādesavasena* vā sijjhanti, etesu pacchimanayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; tathā *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni ipaccayavasena pi siddhattā yebhuyyena itthivācakāni bhavanti, *īkār'-īṃkārādesavasena* pi siddhattā katthaci ekakkhaṇe yeva sabbaśaṅgāhavasena^c itthi-pumavācakāni bhavanti, etesu
- 15 pi pacchimo^d yeva nayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; *gāviyo gāviyā gāvihi gāvibhi gāvinan gāviyaṃ gāvisū* ti etāni pana ipaccayavasen' eva siddhattā sabbathā pi itthinam yeva vācakāni bhavanti itthibhūtesv eva godabbesu lokasaṃketavāsena viśesato pavattattā, ekantato itthidabbesu pavattāni
- 20 *mīgī morī kukkuṭī* icc ādini padāni viya. Kiñcāpi pana *nadi mahī* icc ādini pi itthiliṅgāni ipaccayavasen' eva siddhāni, tathā pi tāni aviññānakattā tadatthānam 'itthidabbesu vattanti' ti vattum na yujjati, itthi-puma-napumsakabhāvarahitā hi tadatthā. Yasmā pana itthiliṅge gosadde enayogo esukāro ca
- 25 na labbhati, tasmā *gāvena gāvena gāvesu gāvesū* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca itthiliṅgena gosaddena saddhim *sā-smā-smiṃ* vacanāni sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, tasmā *gāvassa gāvassa gāvasmā gāvasmā gāvasmīṃ gāvasmīn* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca tattha *smāv* vacanassa ādesabhūto ākāro ca
- 30 *mhākāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāvā gāvā gāvamhā gāvamhā* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca *smiṃ* vacanassa ādesabhūto ekāro ca^a *mhi* kāro ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāve gave gāvamhi gāvamhi* ti padāni na vuttāni. Api ca *yāya tāyā* ti ādihi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetum ayuttattā pi *gāvena gāvenā*
- 35 ti ādini itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne na vuttāni; tathā hi *yāya tāya* icc

^a Bm om. ^b (Be nikkamkhabhāvāya). ^c sic CeBemns^c (saṅgāhaka^o).

^d Bm picchimo pro pi pacchimo.

ādihi saddhiṃ *gāvena gavenā* ti ādini na yojetabbāni · ekanta-pullīngarūpattā.

¶ Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum: yā tumhehi okārantatāpakatikassa itthilīngassa *gosaddassa go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā *mātugāmo itthi, mātugāmā* 5 *itthiyo* ti vuttasadisā ca hoti ti. Tan na: *mātugāma-itthi*saddā hi nānālīngā · pum-itthilīngabhāvena, nānādhātukā ca · ¹*gamu-*²*isudhātuvasena*; imasmim̐ pana ṭhāne *go-gāvīsaddā ekalīngā* · itthilīngabhāvena, ekadhātukā ca · ¹*gamudhātuvasenā* ti. ¶ Yajj evaṃ, *goṇasaddassa gosaddassādesavasena* ³Kaccāyanena vut- 10 tattā tadādesattaṃ ekadhātukattaṃ cāgamma tenā pi saddhiṃ missetvā padamālā vattabbā ti. ¶ Na · *goṇasaddassa* accanta-pullīngattā^a *akārantatāpakatikattā* ca; tathā hi so ³visum̐ pullīngatṭhāne uddiṭṭho, ayaṃ pana *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādikā padamālā *okār'-ikārantapadāni* missetvā kathitā ti na 15 sallakkhetabbā, atha kko ⁴vikappena *gosaddato paresaṃ si-yo-anivacanānaṃ ikār'-iṃkārādesavasena* vuttapadavantattā *okārantitthilīngapadamālā* icc eva sārato paccetabbā.

Idāni *gosaddassa* itthilīngabhāvasādhakāni suttapadāni lokikappayogāni ca kathayāma: ⁵"seyyathā pi bhikkhave vas- 20 sānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rakkheyya^b tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭeyya; ⁶annadā baladā c' etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā ca tā etam atthavasam̐ ṇatvā nāssu gāvo haniṃsu te; ⁷sabbā gāvo samāharati^c; ⁸gamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhiniyo" ti imāni 25 suttapadāni, ⁹"gosu duyhamānāsu gato" ti ādini pana lokikappayogāni; iti *gosaddassa* itthilīngabhāvo pi pullīngabhāvo viya sārato paccetabbo. Tatra *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādini kiñcāpi itthilīngabhāvena vuttāni, tathā pi yathāpayogaṃ *pajā devatā* ti padāni viya itthi-purisavācakān' eva bhavanti; tasmā 30 itthilīngavasena "sā go" ti vā "tā gāvo" ti vā vutte itthipumabhūtā sabbe pi goṇā gahitā ti veditabbā; na hi idise ṭhāne ekantato līngaṃ padhānaṃ, attho yeva padhāno: "vaje

¹ (V 677). ² (V 989). ³ Kc 80. ⁴ (Kcv 74). ⁵ M I 115²⁹. ⁶ Sn 297a-d, Sp I 154²¹. ⁷ S IV 181¹³. ⁸ cf. Sd § 644, Kcv 315 < Kās II 3: 37 (Uda 22²²).

^a B^m o pullīngassa. ^b M *ad. so.* ^c *ita* Sp ns (= ta poṇ³ tañ³ choṇ eñ¹); Ce B^{em} sammā harati.

gāvo duhantī" ti vutte kiñcāpi *gāvo* ti ayaṃ saddo pume pi vattati, tathā pi duhanakkiriyāya^a pume asambhavato^b atthavasena itthiyo ñāyante, — "gāvī duhantī" ti vutte pana liṅgavasena atthavasena ca^c vacanato ko saṃsayam āpaṇissati^d 5 viññū; "tā gāvo carantī" ti vutte itthiliṅgavasena vacanato kadāci kassaci saṃsayo siyā: 'nanu itthiyo' ti, — pulliṅgavasena pana "te gāvo carantī" ti vutte saṃsayo n' atthi, itthiyo ca pumāno ca ñāyante · pulliṅgabahuvacanena kathhaci itthipumassa gahitattā · ¹"ath' ettha^e "sihā^f vyagghā cā" ti ādisu 10 viya; "gāvī caratī" ti ca "gāviṃ^g passati" ti ca vutte itthī ca ñāyate^h · *gāvisaddena* itthiyā gahetabbattā; lokiyappayogesuⁱ hi sāsānikappayogesu ca *gāvisaddena* itthī gayhati. Ekaccaṃ pana sāsānikappayogaṃ sandhāya *gāvī* ti *gāvin* ti ca itthipurisasādhāraṇavacanam avocumha, tathā hi ²"seyyathā pi 15 bhikkhave dakkho goghātako^j vā goghātakantevāsi^j vā gāviṃ vadhitvā cātummahāpathe^k bilaso vibhājitvā^m nisinno assā" ti pālī dissati; aṭṭhakathāsu ca ³"gāvo" ti itthipumasādhāraṇaṃ saddaracanaṃ katvā puna tad eva itthipumaṃ sandhāya "dvāram puttāṃ pattāṃ gāvin" ti racitā saddaracanaṃ dissati, 20 ettha hi gojātiyaṃ ṭhitā itthī pi pumā pi *gāvī* ti saṃkhaṃ gacchati; visesato pana *gāvī* ti idaṃ itthiyā adhivacanam, tathā hi tattha tattha pāḷippadesādisu ⁴"acirapakkantassa Bhagavato Bāhiyaṃ Dāruciriyam gāvī taruṇavacchā adhipatitvā jivitā voropesī" ti ⁵"gāvaṃ vā te demi gāviṃ vā te demi" ti 25 ca ⁶"tiṇasiho kapotavaṇṇagāvisadiso" ti ca payogadassanato itthī kathiyatī ti vattabbaṃ. Gosaddena pana ⁷"goduhanam, gadduhanam; gokhīram, godhano, gorūpāni" eū ti dassanato itthī pi pumā pi kathiyatī ti vattabbaṃ.

Idāni okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāyaṃ 30 pāḷinayādinissito atthayuttinayo vuccate viññūnaṃ kosallaṇaṇanattam:

Sā go gacchati sā gāvī gacchati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo gac-

¹ J VI 537³⁰. ² D II 294¹⁸. ³ (210¹³⁻¹⁸). ⁴ Ud 8¹⁶ (Uda). ⁵ (209²²).
⁶ Mp ad A II 33². ⁷ cf. Spk ad S II 264²³.

^a CeBems okriyāya. ^b Ce alabbhanato. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm ad. ti).
^e Bm at' ettha, Ce atth' ettha. ^f J: siha- (L^k = Sd). ^g Bm gāvī, Ce gāvī.
^h ita Bm; CeBems itthī viññāyate. ⁱ CeBems lokika^o (213^{20, 26}). ^j Bemns goghātako^o. ^k ita Ce; Bm cātumah^o, Bems catumah^o. ^m D: paṭivibhājitvā.

*chanti, taṇi gāvaṇi gāvīṇi gavaṇi passati · tā gāvo gāvī
gavo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi kataṇi, tāsani gavaṇi gunuṇaṇi^a
gouaṇi deti, tāhi gohi gobhi apeti, tāsani gavaṇi gunnaṇi^a
gonaṇi siṅgāni, tāsū gosū paṭiṭṭhitaṇi, bhoṭi go tvaṇi tiṭṭha ·
bhoṭiyo gāvo gāvī gavo tumhe tiṭṭhatha.* 5

Aparo pi vuccate:

*Sā go nadiṇi tarantī gacchati^b · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadiṇi
tarantiyo gacchanti, taṇi gāvaṇi gāvīṇi gavaṇi nadiṇi taran-
tiṇi passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadiṇi tarantiyo passati,
tāhi gohi gobhi nadiṇi tarantihi kataṇi, tāsani gavaṇi gu- 10
uṇi^a gonaṇi nadiṇi tarantiṇaṇi deti, tāhi gohi gobhi nadiṇi
tarantihi apeti, tāsani gavaṇi gunuṇaṇi^a gonaṇi nadiṇi taran-
tiṇaṇi santakaṇi, tāsū gosū nadiṇi tarantisū paṭiṭṭhitaṇi ti^c.*

Tatra yā sā go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādinā okārantass'
itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālā ṭhapitā, sā go · gāvo gavo 15
ti ādinā vuttassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāto
savisesā · paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhāne catunnaṇi kaññāsaddā-
naṇi viya gāvīsaddānaṇi vuttattā. Yasmā paṇāyaṇi viseso,
tasmā jmassa okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa aññesam itthi-
liṅgānaṇi viya avisadākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā, na pulliṇ- 20
gānaṇi viya visadākāravohāratā, nā pi napumsakaliṅgānaṇi
viya ubhayamuttākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā. Ettha vinic-
chayakaraṇi^d gāthā vuccati:

duvinnāṇi ¹*dhātusaddānaṇi yathā dissati nānatā,
gosaddānaṇi tathā dvinnāṇi icchitabbā va nānatā.* 23 25

Tathā hi pum-itthiliṅgavasena dvinnāṇi *dhātusaddānaṇi* viseso
dissati, taṇi yathā:

*Dhātu · dhātū dhātavo, dhātuṇi · dhātū dhātavo, dhātunā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṇi, dhātusmā dhātumhā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṇi, dhātusmiṇi dhātumhi · 30
dhātusu ayaṇi pullīṅgaviseso.*

*Dhātu · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuṇi · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuyā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṇi, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhā-
tūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṇi, dhātuyā dhātuyaṇi · dhātusu ayaṇi*

¹ (2²⁴, 208¹⁰ etc).

^a B^m gūṇaṇi. ^b B^{ens} ad. sā gāvī nadiṇi tarantī gacchati. ^c C^e om. ti.

^d B^{ense} nicchayakaraṇi.

itthilingassa viseso. Yathā ca dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva; yathā ca pun-napumsakalingānam dvinnam *āyusaddānam āyu* · *āyū āyavo* ti ādinā *āyu* · *āyū āyūni* ti ādinā ca viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva. Tathā hi ¹visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam.

Idāni imam ev' atthaṃ pākāṭataram katvā saṃkhepato kathayāma: *puriso* ti visadākāravohāro, *kaññā* ti avisadākāravohāro, *rūpaṃ* ti ubhayamuttākāravohāro. *Puriso tiṭṭhati*, *kaññā tiṭṭhati*, *kaññā tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññā passati*, *bhotiyo kaññā tiṭṭhattha* etth' ekapadam asamam, cattāri samāni; *purisā tiṭṭhanti*, *purisā nissaṃ*, *bhavanto purisā gacchatha*, *kaññāyo tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññāyo passati*, *bhotiyo kaññāyo gacchatha* tīṇi tīṇi samāni; *purisaṃ passati*, *kaññaṃ passati* dve asamāni; *purise passati*, *purise pa-tiṭṭhitaṃ* dve samāni; *tena purisena kataṃ*, *tāya kaññāya kataṃ*, *tāya kaññāya deli*, *tāya kaññāya apeti*, *tāya kaññāya sautakaṃ*, *tāya kaññāya patiṭṭhitaṃ* ekam asamam, pañca samāni. Evaṃ pulliṅgassa visadākāravohāratā dissati, itthilingassa aviśadākāravohāratā dissati, napumsakalingassa pana *rūpaṃ* · *rūpāni rūpā*, *rūpaṃ* · *rūpāni rūpe*, *bho rūpa* · *bhavanto rūpāni rūpā* ti evaṃ tisu paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhānesu *saṃkāra*ya vise-sāya^a rūpamālāya vasena ubhayamuttākāravohāratā dissati, pum-itthilingānam tisu ṭhānesu *saṃkāra*ni rūpāni sabbadā na santi. Iti visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam veditabbam. Ayaṃ nayo ²"saddhā^b satī^b hiri^b; ³yā itthi saddhā pasannā; ⁴te manussā saddhā pasannā; ⁵pahūtaṃ^c saddham paṭiyattaṃ; *saddham kulaṃ*" ti ādisu samānasutikasaddesu pi padamālāvasena labbhat' eva. Yā ca^d pana itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā vuttā, sā ekaccesu pi saṃkhyāsaddesu labbhati, tathā hi ⁶*visati*ādayo *navutti*pariyantā saddā ekavacanantā itthilingā ti vuttā. Ettha *visatiyā* ti pañcakkhattuṃ vattabbam, tathā *tiṃsāyā* ti ādinam^e *navuttiyā* ti padapariyantānam^e. Evaṃ *visati*-

¹ (112 n. 2); ns: visadākāravohāro san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā rhi so saddā sañ · vā : san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā hū so pañap sañ |'. ² *** (cf. Ja V 392²¹). ³ ⁴ Vin III 172¹⁷. ⁵ ⁶ (Pariccheda 13 str. 2).

^a ita CeBemns (= thū³ so). ^b Be ns om. ^c (Bm bahutaṃ). ^d Bm om. ^e ita CeBemns.

ādinam pi^a *kaññāsaddassēva avisadākāravohāratā labbhatī ti*
 avagantabbam. | Yadi evaṃ, *tī-catusaddesu kathan ti. Tī-catu-*
saddā pana, yasmā taḃo tisso tūpi · cattāro caluro^b catasso cattārī
ti attano attano rūpāni abhidheyyaliṅgānugatattā yathāsakam^c
liṅgavasena purisā kaññāyo cittāni ti ādihi visadāvisadōbhaya- 5
rahitākāravohārasaṃkhātehi saddehi yogam gacchanti, tasmā
paccekaliṅgavasena visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravohārā ti vat-
tum arahanti. Sabbanāmesu pi ayaṃ tividho ākāro labbhatī ·
rūpavisesayogato, katham: pun-napumsakavisaye tassā kassa ice
ādini sabbāni sabbanāmikarūpāni catutthī-chaṭṭhiyantāni bhavan- 10
ti, itthiliṅgavisaye tassā kassā ice ādini sabbanāmikarūpāni ta-
tīyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyantāni bhavanti; tasmā sab-
hanāmatte pi itthiliṅgassa^d avisadākāravohāratā ekantato sam-
paṭicchitabbā. Ettha pana sulabhāni catutthī-chaṭṭhirūpāni anā-
haritvā sudullabhabhāvena tatiyā-pañcamī-sattamirūpāni sāsa- 15
nato āharitvā dassessāma · Bhagavato pāvacane nikkamkhabhāve-
na sotūnaṃ paramasaṃhasukhumaññādhigamatthaṃ, taṃ yathā:
“āyasmā Udāyi yena sā kumārikā ten’ upasaṃkamī upasaṃka-
mitvā tassā kumārikāya saddhīm eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne
āsane alaṃkammaniye nisaṃjam kappesi” ti ettha tassā ti tatiyāya 20
rūpaṃ, tassā ti tatiyāya rūpe diṭṭhe yeva sabbassā katarissā ti
ādini tatiyārūpāni pāḷiyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma ·
tesaṃ aññamaññasamānagatikattā diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa pi yut-
tassa gahetabbattā; ²“kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmī” ti ettha kassā ti
pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, (kassā ti)^e pañcamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva sab- 25
bassā katarissā ti ādini pañcamiyā rūpāni pāḷiyaṃ anāgatāni pi
diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; ³“aññataro bhikkhu Vesāliyaṃ Mahāvane
makkaṭṭhaṃ āmisena upalāpetvā tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭise-
vati; ⁴“aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti”
ti ca ettha tassā aññatarissā ti ca sattamiyā rūpaṃ, tasmim³⁰
diṭṭhe yeva sabbassā katarissā ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāḷiyaṃ
anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāmā ti. : Nanu ca bho ⁵“tassā
kumārikāya saddhin” ti ettha tassā ti idaṃ vibhattivipallāsena
vuttaṃ, ‘tāyā’^f ti hi ‘ssa attho, tathā ²“kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmī”

¹ Vin III 187¹⁷. ² Vin III 132²⁷ (Sd § 366); ns: Attakāmasikkhāpud
 nidān³ pāli nhuik. ³ Vin III 21²⁹. ⁴ Vin III 37¹⁴. ⁵ (217¹⁹).

a B^cns om. b B^m om. c C^cB^cns yathāsaka-. d (B^m itthiliṅga-).
 e C^cB^m om. f B^m om. tāyā . . . vuttaṃ, 217³⁴—218³.

ti^a idam pi vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'kāyā' ti hi 'ssa attho,
 1 "aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto" ti etthā pi *aññatarissā*
 ti idam vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'aññatarissan' ti hi 'ssa
 attho ti. | Tan na · idisesu cuṇṇiyapadavisayesu vibhattivi-
 5 pallāsassa anicchitabbattā. Nanu ca bho cuṇṇiyapadavisaye
 pi 2 "saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu 'saṃghassā' ti vibhattivi-
 pallāsattam vadanti garū ti. | Saccam; tathā pi tādisesu
 ṭhānesu dve adhippāyā bhavanti · ādhāra-paṭiggāhakabhāvena^b
 bhumma-sampadānānam icchitabbattā; tathā hi 'saṃghassa
 10 dethā' ti vattukāmassa sato "saṃghe dethā" ti vacanam na
 virujjhati, yujjati yeva; tathā 'saṃghe dethā' ti vattukāmassa
 pi sato "saṃghassa dethā" ti vacanam pi na virujjhati, yujjati
 yeva; yathā pana *alābu-lābus* addesu visum visum vijjamānesu
 pi 3 "lābūni sīdanti silā plavanti" ti ettha 'chandānurakkhaṇat-
 15 tham akāralopo hoti' ti 4 akkharalopo buddhiyā kariyati, tathā
 2 "saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu pi buddhiyā vibhattivipallā-
 sassa parikappanam katvā 'saṃghassā' ti vipallāsattam ic-
 chanti ācariyā, — tasmā 2 "saṃghe Gotami dehi; 5 Vessantare
 varam datvā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso yutto, 6 "tassā kumāri-
 20 kāyā" ti ādisu pana na yutto; vibhattivipallāso ca nāma
 yebhuyyena 7 "n' eva dānam^c viramissam" ti ādisu gāthāsu
 icchitabbo. Athā pi vadeyya: yā sā tumhehi 8 "tassā methu-
 nam dhammam paṭisevati" ti pālī ābhata, na sā sattamīpa-
 yogā^d, *tassā* ti hi idam chaṭṭhiyantapadam · 'tassā makkaṭṭiyā
 25 aṅgaṭṭe methunam dhammam paṭisevati' ti atthasambhavato
 ti. Tan na · atthakathāyam 9 "tassā ti bhumma vacanan" ti
 vuttattā; kiñca bhiyyo atthakathāyam yeva 10 "tassā ca sikkhāya
 sikkham paripūrento sikkhati tasmañ ca sikkhāpade avitikka-
 manto sikkhati" ti imasmiṃ padese *tassā* ti bhumma vacananid-
 30 deso kato ti. Nanu ca bho tatthā pi *tassā* ti idam vibhattivi-
 pallāsavasena bhummatthe sāmivacanan ti. 11 Ativiya tvam^e vi-

¹ (217²⁹). ² (125¹²; Kev 313, Sd § 642). ³ J I 344¹⁹. ⁴ = vaṇṇanāsa-
 nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 573²² (Ja). ⁶ (217¹⁹). ⁷ J VI 493¹⁴. ⁸ (217²⁸). ⁹ Sp I 227⁷.
¹⁰ Sp I 245²⁷ (ns cit. Sp). ¹¹ (cf. 150³²).

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns (addendum: ettha *kassā* ti?). ^b B^e(ns) ādhārapaṭiggāha-
 kaṭṭhānesu bhāve(na). ^c J (E^e): dānā (< Ja); ns: n'eva dānā viramissam n'eva
 dānā viramissāmi hu Vessantarājat nhuik rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a, 243 n. 10).
^d ita C^eB^{em}ns (= sattamīprayug ma hut). ^e B^m om.?

bhattivipallāsanaye kusalo 'si, Vibhattivipallāsiko 'nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo, yo tvaṃ dhammasaṅgāhakattherehi vuttapālīm pi ullamghasi atthakathāvacanam pi ullamghasi; aparam pi te Niddesapālīm āharissāma, sace tvaṃ paṇḍitajātiko, saññattim^a gamissasi, sace apaṇḍitajātiko, attano gāhaṃ² amuñcanto yeva³ saññattim^a na gamissasi; sāsane cittim katvā suṇohi: ³"tasmā hi sikkheyya^b idh' eva jantū" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ niddisantenā pabhinnaṭṭisambhidena satthukappena aggasāvakena dhammasenāpatinā āyasmatā Sārīputtena ⁴"idhā ti imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmim ādāye^c imasmim¹⁰ dhamme" ti evaṃ imissā ti padaṃ bhummaṭṭavacanavasena vuttam, taṃ hi idhā ti padassa atthavācakattā sattamiyā rūpan ti viññāyati — iti imissā ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva sabbaṃ katarissā ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; aparam pi te sabbalokānukampakena¹³ sabbaññunā āhacca bhāsitaṃ pālīm āharissāma, cittim katvā suṇohi: ⁵"atthānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā uppaṭṭheyyun" ti; ettha ekissā ti idaṃ sattamiyā rūpaṃ, evaṃ ekissā ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva sabbaṃ katarissā²⁰ ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma, na hi sabbathā pi vohārā sarūpato pālīdisu dissanti: ekacce dissanti, ekacce na dissanti yeva. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

tassā icc ādayo saddā tāya icc ādayo viya

ñeyyā pañcasu ṭhānesu tatiyādisu dhīmatā; 24 25

⁶tiṇṇannaṃ^d pana nādinam † hoti savyapadesato —

tassā kassā ti ādini bhavanti tatiyādisu. 25

Atra paṇāyaṃ pālīnayavibhāvanā atthakathānayavibhāvanā ca:

tassā kaññāya saddhiṃ gacchati · tassā kaññāya kataṃ.

¹ ns: "tvam pi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi" [~*~] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ nāmasaddā garahattha. ² ns suppl.: ucchubhāraṃ viya ādanagāhiduppaṭṭinissaggitāya 'idaṃ eva saccaṃ moghaṃ aññan' ti. ³ Sn 775a. ⁴ Nidd I 40²⁷. ⁵ A I 27²⁸. ⁶ ns: tiṇṇannaṃ, suṃ³ pā³ kun so | nādinam; nā smā smim tui¹ eñ¹ || savyapadesato. | savibhat kai¹ sui¹ nai¹ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so taṃrūpāti-desā ā³ phrañ¹ | sādese, sā apru sañ thañ¹ || hoti eñ¹ : . . . et cit. Sd § 366 (. . . savacanam iva dāṭṭhabbāni).

a ita Ce (coní); Bemns paññattim (= aprā³ ā⁴ phrañ¹ si khrañ³ sui¹)

b Bemns sikkheṭṭha (= Sn). c ita Nidd (. . . gahaṇavasena ādayo, Nidda) et Bemns (= ayū nhuik); CeBm ādhāre. d (Bm tiṇṇannaṃ).

tassā kaññāya deti, tassā kaññāya apeti · tassā kaññāya ayaṃ kaññā hīnā · tassā kaññāya ayaṃ kaññā adhikā, tassā kaññāya santakaṃ, tassā kaññāya patitthitan ti. Dulla-
bhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ cittimkatvā^a pariyāpuṇitabbā · sāsanassa
5 ciraṭṭhitattham. Evaṃ sabbathā pi pālī-aṭṭhakathā-nayaṃ-nusā-
rena^b itthiliṅgassa avisadākāravohārata nātabbā.

Evaṃ pana ñatvā viññujātinā 'dvinnam gosaddānam rūpa-
mālāvisesena liṅganānattam hoti' ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam.
Gosaddo hi *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo satthā*^c ti ādayo
10 viya na niyogā visadākāravohāro nā pi *kaññā ratti itthi* ti
ādayo viya niyogā avisadākāravohāro; tathā hi ayaṃ pulliṅga-
bhāve *dhātusaddo* viya visadākāravohāro, itthiliṅgabhāve avisa-
dākāravohāro — iti imassa atthassa sotūnam nāpanena parama-
saṃhasukhumañānapaṭilābhattham *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti
15 ādinā okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa āveṇikā nāmikapada-
mālā vuttā. Ettha pana *gāvin* ti ekakkhattum āgatam, *go gohī*
ti ādini dvikkhattum, *gāvo gāvī gāvan*^d ti tikkhattum, *gāvīyā* ti
pañcakkhattum; evam ettha pañcakkhattum āgatapadānam^e va-
sena avisadākāro dissati ti idam itthiliṅgan ti gahetabbam; imam
20 hi nayaṃ muñcivā n' atthi añño nayo yena gosaddo itthiliṅgo
siyā, — tasmā idam eva amhākaṃ matam sārato paccetabbam.
Pum-itthiliṅgasamkhātānam dvinnam gosaddānam rūpamālāya
nibbisesatam vadantānam pana ācariyānam matam, pulliṅge
vattamānena gosadden' itthiliṅge vattamānassa gosaddassa rū-
25 pāmālāya sadisatte sati, *mātugāmasaddassa* dve^f nāmikapada-
mālāyo samam yojetvā pum-itthiliṅgabhāvaparikkappanam viya
hoti ti na sārato paccetabbam.

Ettha pana kiñci liṅgasamśandanam kathayāma: heṭṭhā
niddiṭṭhassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa (nāmikapadamā-
30 lāyam^g *gāvum gāvam*^h *gāvenā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni,
go gohī ti ādini dvikkhattum, *gāvo gavo gavan* ti imāni pana
satthā rājā ti ādini viya tikkhattum, catukkhattum vā pan'
ettha pañcakkhattum vā āgatapadāni na santi, tadabhāvato
visadākāro dissati; *purisasaddassa* nāmikapadamālāyam pi pu-

^a B^m cittikavā, cf. 219⁶, 1⁶. ^b B^m pālīaṭṭhakathānusārena. ^c C^e (con.)
satto; ns comp. fecit (vide 221⁶ 224²³). ^d C^e gavam. ^e C^e āgatānam pada-
nam. ^f (B^e om). ^g B^m gosaddassa padamalam. ^h C^e gāvum gavam, B^e ns
gāvum gavum; B^m gāvam (om. gāvum).

riso purisan ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *purise* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *purisā* ti^a tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; ākārantiṭṭhiliṅgassa pana *kañṇau* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *kañṇāhi* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *kañṇāyo* ti ādini tikkhattum, *kañṇā* ti idam catukkhattum, *kañṇāvā* ti idam pana pañcakkhattum, ³ evaṃ avisadākāro dissati; ākārantaṭṭhiliṅgassa^b tu *satthari* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *satthū* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *satthā* ti ādini tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; iminā nayena sabbāsu pi pum-itthiliṅgapadamālāsu visadākāro ca avisadākāro ca veditabbo. Napumsakaliṅgassa pana nāmikapadamālāyaṃ ¹⁰ *cittanā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *cittan* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *cittāni* ti idam tikkhattum^c āgataṃ, *aṭṭhi-āyusaddādisu* pi es' eva nayo, ettha ubhayamuttākāro dissati. Kiñcāp' ettha catukkhattum (pañcakkhattum)^d vā āgatapadānaṃ abhāvato visadākāro upalabbhamāno viya dissati, tathā pi yasmā *cittam* ¹³ *aṭṭhi āyū* ti ādini napumsakāni *gaccham aggi bhikkhū* ti ādinam pulliṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato visadākāraṃ ca *rattiyāgū* ti ādinam itthiliṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato avisadākāraṃ ca ubhayam anupagamma visesato *cittam* · *cittāni* *cittā*^d, *cittam* · *cittāni*^d *citte* ti ādinā *saṅkārāya rūpamālāya rūpavan-* ²⁰ *tāni bhavanti*, tasmā tesam ākāro ubhayamutto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Tividho p' āyaṃ ākāro sakkaṭabhāsāsu^e na labbhati, ten' esa sabbesu pi vyākaraṇasatthesu na vutto. Sabbasattānaṃ pana mūlabhāsābhūtāya jīneritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā labbhati; tathā hi ayaṃ Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vutto: "kiṃ ²³ pan' etaṃ liṅgaṃ nāma: keci tāva vadanti:

¹thanakesavati¹ itthi, massuvā puriso siyā,

ubhinnaṃ antaraṃ etaṃ itarōbhayamuttako ti ²⁶
vuttattā viṣiṭṭhā thanakesādayo liṅgaṃ ti, — etaṃ na sabbattha ·
gaṅgā-sālā-rukkhādinaṃ thanādinā sambandhābhāvato; apare ³⁰
vadanti: na liṅgaṃ nāma paramatthato kiñci atthi, lokasaṃ-
ketarūlho pana vohāro liṅgaṃ nāmā ti, idam ettha sanniṭṭhā-
naṃ; sabbaliṅgiko pi saddo hoti: ²*taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* ti, yadi ca
paramatthato liṅgaṃ nāma siyā, kathaṃ aññamaññaviruddhā-

¹ Mmd 286 (= Mahābhāṣya vol. II 196⁴⁻⁵). ² (= Mahābhāṣya vol. II 197²³).

a *ita* Bemns 'purisā ti. hū so pud sañ tikkhattum kriṃ āgataṃ eñ¹ |); C^e ad. ādini b C^e ukāranta^o c (B^m ad. evaṃ visadākāro dissati), d B^m om. e C^e sakkata^o. ¹ *ita* C^eBemns; B^m thanakesatā (= thanakesayutā?).

naṃ tesam ekattha samāveso bha(va)ti^a, — tasmā yassa kassaci atthassa avisadākāravohāro itthilīṅgaṃ, visadākāravohāro pullīṅgaṃ, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ ti veditabban¹ ti.

- 5 Ettha pana nāmikapadamālāsamkhātāpabandhavasen^b eva^b avisadākāravohārādītā gahetabbā, na ekekapadavasena; tathā hi *kaññā puriso cittaṃ* ti ca *kaññāyo purisā cittaṇi* ti ca evamādikassa ekekapadassa avisadākāravohārādītā na dissati^c, yasmā^d pana pabandhavasena visadākāravohārādibhāve siddhe yeva
10 samudāyāvayavattā ekekapadassa pi avisadākāravohārādītā sījhat^e eva. || Keci pana nāmikapadamālāsamkhātā pabandhaṃ^f 'aparāmasitvā ekekapadavasen^g eva avisadākāravohārādikaṃ^h icchanti. Te vattabbā: yadi ekekapadassⁱ eva avisadākāravohārādītā siyā, evaṃ sante *kaññā purisā satthā gūḥavā rājā*
15 ti ādināṃ padānaṃ^j ākārasutivasena, *puriso satthāro kaññāyo* ti ādināṃ pana okārasutivasena, *cittaṃ purisaṃ kaññānaṃ*^k ti ādināṃ anussārasutivasena^l aññamaññaṃ samānasutisabbhāvā^m kathāṃ avisadākāravohārādītā siyā ti. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: siyā eva, nānattaṃ pana tesam duppaṭivedharⁿ ti, te
20 vattabbā: mā tumhe evaṃ avacuttha, duijānataram pi nibbānaṃ kathane^o samatthaṃ puggalaṃ nissāya jānanti; tasmā suṭṭhu upaparikkhitvā vadethā ti. Evañ ca pana vatvā tato uttarim^p te pañhaṃ pucchitabbā^q: *bodhisaddo āyusaddo* ca kataralīṅgo ti. || Te jānantā evaṃ vakkhanti: *bodhisaddo* itthilīṅgo c^r eva
25 pullīṅgo ca, *āyusaddo* ca pana napuṃsakalīṅgo c^s eva pullīṅgo cā ti dvilīṅgā ete saddā ti. Te vattabbā: yadi *bodhisaddo* ca *āyusaddo* ca dvilīṅgā ete^t saddā^m, evaṃ sante dvīnaṃ *bodhi-* saddānaṃ ekapadabhāvena vavatthitānaṃ accantasamānasutikānaṃ kathāṃ avisadākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca
30 siyā; kathañ ca pana dvīnaṃ *āyusaddānaṃ* ek[ek]apadabhāvena vavatthitānaṃ accantasamānasutikānaṃ ubhayamuttākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca siyā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te

¹ = ma suṃ² sap mū rve¹, ns.

^a C^eB^ens bhavati; B^e samāveso bhati (o: o so sobhati?). ^b (B^m o gaten¹ eva). ^c C^eB^m dissanti. ^d ita C^eB^mns. ^e ita h. l. B^ens; C^e o aditaṃ. ^f (B^e ad. pana). ^g (B^m kusaṃ). ^h B^em anussara^o vel anussāra^o. ⁱ B^e o sutisambhavā (= tū so suti eñ¹ thañ rhā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns). ^j B^ens kathana-. ^k C^eB^ems pucchitabbā. ^m ita C^eB^ems (< 222²⁰?).

addhā kiñci uttarim^a apassantā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Saddasatthavidū pana saddasatthato nayaṃ gahetvā vadanti:

'es' esā etam' iti ca ¹pasiddhi atthesu yesu lokassa,

thī-pun^b-napuṃsakāni ti vuccante tāni nāmāni ti. 27

Tesaṃ kira ayam adhippāyo: *eso puriso · eso mātugāmo · eso* 3
rājā, esā itthī · esā latā, etam napuṃsakam · etam cillan ti evaṃ
purisādisu yesu atthesu lokassa 'eso esā etan' ti ca pa-
siddhi hoti, tesu atthesu tāni nāmāni pum-itthi-napuṃsaka-
līṅgāni ti vuccanti, tadvārena^c aññāni pī ti. Evaṃ vadantehi
tehi 'iminā nāma ākārena *eso esā etan* ti nāmāni aññāni ca 10
pullīṅgādīnāmaṃ labhanti' ti ayam viseso na dassito; saddham-
manayaññūhi pana neruttikehi dassito: ²"yassa kassaci atthassa
avisadākāravohāro itthilīṅgaṃ" ti ādinā.

|| Keci pana 'avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro
itthilīṅgaṃ' ti ādini vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbam; yadi hī 15
avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro itthilīṅgaṃ, evaṃ
sante ³*mātugāma-kalatta-kanta-kaṇṭaka-gumbādayo* pi vohārā
itthilīṅgāni siyūṃ · avisadākārattā tadatthānaṃ; yadi pana vi-
sadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro pullīṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante
devatā saddhā ñāyaṃ icc ādayo pi vohārā pullīṅgāni siyūṃ · 20
visadākārattā tadatthānaṃ; atha vā, yadi avisadākārānaṃ atthā-
naṃ vācako vohāro itthilīṅgaṃ, visadākārānaṃ pan' atthānaṃ
vācako vohāro pullīṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ekass' ev' atthassa
ekakkhaṇe dvihi līṅgehi na vattabbatā siyā: ⁴"atthakāmo 'si
me yakkha hitakāmo 'si^d devate karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ tvam 25
'si ācariyo mamā" ti; yadi ca ubhayamuttākārānaṃ atthānaṃ
vācako vohāro napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ubhayamuttākā-
rānaṃ atthānaṃ tiṇarukkhādisu 'idaṃ nāmā' ti niyamābhāvato
līṅgavacanaṃ viruddhaṃ siyā; api ca ⁵"paññāratanaṃ^e; ⁶Sāri-
puttamoggallānaṃ^f sāvakayugaṃ" ti ca ādinā napuṃsakalīṅga- 30
vacanena tadatthānaṃ pi ubhayamuttākārattā vuttā siyā; api
ca ekam pi tiram ⁷"taṇṇam taṇi taṇo" ti tihi līṅgehi na vattab-

¹ lokassa ^{a3} pasiddhi thaṇ³ khraṇ³ saṇ | hoti | eñ¹ | ns. ² (222¹).

³ mātugāma min³ ma | kalatta¹ ma yā³ | kanta¹ ma yā³ kaṇṭaka chū³ | gum-
bādayo pi | . ns. ⁴ Vv 951a—d (*supra* 83²⁸). ⁵ Dhs § 16. ⁶ D II 52⁴. ⁷ (221³³).

^a *ita* (vel uttari) C^eB^{em}ns (= alvan). ^b B^e-puma-, ns^e-puman-. ^c B^ens^e
taṃdvārena. ^d *ita* h. l. C^eB^{em}ns. ^e B^m paññāyatanam. ^f *ita* C^eB^ens (*cf.*
D II 5¹); B^m oḷlāna.

baṃ siyā, ekam pi ca ñāṇaṃ ¹“paññāṇaṃ^a; ²paññā pajānanā . . . amoho” ti ādinā tihi līngehi na vattabbaṃ siyā, — tasmā taṃ nayaṃ agahetvā yathāvutto yeva nayo gahetabbo.

- Lokasmiṃ hi itthīnaṃ hetthimakāyo visado hoti, uparima-
 5 kāyo avisado, uramaṃsaṃ avisadaṃ, gamanādīni pi avisadāni:
 itthiyo hi gacchamānā avisadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
 mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā avisadaṃ bhuñ-
 janti; purisaṃ pi hi avisadaṃ disvā “mātugāmo viya gacchati,
 tiṭṭhati, nipajjati, nisīdati, khādati, bhuñjati” ti vadanti. Iti yathā
 10 itthiyo yebhuyyena avisadākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇa-
 kassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena
 avisadākārā, te yeva itthilīṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā:
kaññā devatā dhitalikā ³*dubbā saddhā ratti itthi yāgu vadhū* icc
 evamādīni. Purisaṇaṃ pana hetthimakāyo avisado hoti, uparima-
 15 kāyo visado, uramaṃsaṃ visadaṃ, gamanādīni pi visadāni honti:
 purisā hi gacchamānā visadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
 mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā visadaṃ bhuñjanti;
 itthim pi hi gamanādīni visadāni kurumānaṃ disvā “puriso viya
 gacchati” ti ādīni vadanti. Iti yathā purisā yebhuyyena visadā-
 20 kārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā
 atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena visadākārā, te yeva pullīṅgāni
 nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo rukkho*
moho satthā icc evamādīni. Yathā ca pana napuṃsakā ubha-
 yamuttākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇa-
 25 kassa vā atthassa ye vohārā ubhayamuttākārā, te yeva napuṃ-
 sakalīṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *cittaṃ*^b *rūpaṃ itthāgā-*
raṃ kalattaṃ nāḷakaṃ ratanaṃ ñāṇaṃ atthi āyu icc evamā-
 dīni. Icc evaṃ nāmikānaṃ sabbesaṃ pi vohārānaṃ
 visadāvisadākārā ākārōbhayaṃuttako
 30 līṅgassa lakkhaṇaṃ etaṃ ñeyyaṃ syādipabandhato. 28
 Idaṃ thānaṃ dubbinivijjhaṃ mahāvanagahanāṃ niggumbaṃ
 nijjaṭaṃ katvā dassitaṃ, sādhuṃ manasikātabbaṃ. Iti sab-
 besaṃ nāmikapadānaṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārā-
 dibhāvena itthilīṅgādibhāvassa sambhavato dvinnam pi gosaddā-
 naṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārādibhāvena yathāsa-

¹ (*infra* 238²⁸ *sqq.*). ² Dhs § 16. ³ = ne jā mrak, ns.

^a Be ñāṇaṃ (*pro* paññāṇaṃ), ns nāṇaṃ paññāṇaṃ, om. paññā. ^b Bm om.

kaṃ itthiliṅgādhāvo veditabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ okāran-
titthiliṅgassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Okārantatāpakatikam
okārantitthiliṅgaṃ nitthitaṃ.

Evam sabbathā pi ākāraṇta-ivaṇṇanta-ivaṇṇant'-okāraṇta-
vasena chabbidhāni itthiliṅgāni niravasesato gahitāni bhavanti. ³
Etesu pana kesañci ākāraṇtānaṃ ākāraṇtānañ ca kathaci pac-
cattekavacanassa ekārādesavasena yo pabhedo dissati, so idāni
vuccati. Tathā hi ¹"na tvaṃ Rādha vijānāsi aḍḍharatte anā-
gate avyayatam^a vilapasi, viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādha-
jātake 'virattā' ti ākāraṇtavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa ¹⁰
ekārādesavasena "viratte" ti vuttaṃ, tathā 'Kosiyāyāni' ti
ākāraṇtavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa ekārādesavasena
"Kosiyāyane" ti vuttaṃ; ten' atthakathācariyo ²"viratte Kosi-
yāyane ti mātā no Kosiyāyāni brāhmaṇi virattā amhākaṃ pitari
nippemā jātā" ti atthaṃ samvaṇṇesi. Nanu ca bho pāliyaṃ ¹⁵
"viratte" ti "Kosiyāyane" ti ca paccattavacanassa dassanato
'ekāraṇtam pi itthiliṅgaṃ atthi' ti vattabban ti. ³Na vattabbaṃ
ākār'-ākāraṇtogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpaṇaṃ, ādesavasena
hi siddhattā viṣuṃ ekāraṇtaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi —
tasmā itthiliṅgānaṃ yathāvuttā chabbidhatā yeva gahetabbā. ²⁰

Icc evaṃ^b itthiliṅgānaṃ 'pakiṇṇanayasālini

padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ sayambhuno. 29

⁵Saddanītisuriyo^c 'yaṃ

anekasuvinicchayaṛasmikalāpo

saṃsayandhakāraṇudo 25

kassa matipadumaṃ^d na vikāse^e. 30

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparāṇe itthiliṅgānaṃ
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo atthamo paricchedo.

¹ J I 496¹¹⁻¹² (*supra* 127²⁵; *infra* 244⁵, § 160 277). ² Ja I 496¹⁶. ³ *cf.*
235¹². ⁴ = mraṭ so nañ³ tui¹ phrañ¹ prvañ³ so, ns. ⁵ ns: ī gāthā kā³ ariyā
myui² nhuik athū³ phrañ³ bhvay riu eñ¹ [pāda a = c: - - - - - (12) |
pāda b: - - - - - | - - - - - (18) |] pāda d (*cf. n. d et e*): - - - - -
- - - - - | - - - - - (16)].

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns avyayatam^a avyattavilāpaṃ [= Ja] ma limmā so mrañ
tam³ khrañ² kui |); B^m avyayitāṃ (c: avyayitāṃ, 244⁵; J: avyāyatam^a. ^b B^m
eva). ^c *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; B^m saddanītirāṃso *vel* ^oriso. ^d *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; B^m matipaduma;
metr. matip^o. ^e *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens na vikāse (= ma pvañ¹ ce lhañ¹ aṃ¹ nañ³).

vadeyyum: nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādippayogadassanato *satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ* okārantapullīṅgabhāvo labbhati; evaṃ sante kasmā tumhehi ⁴"*satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ paṭhamekavacanaṭṭhāne okārantapullīṅgabhāvena* tṭhitabhāvassa adassanato" ti vuttaṃ, kasmā ca ekanta- ⁵to *satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ niggahītantanapūṃsakalīṅgatā* anumatā, nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādīdassanato ⁵"cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhānasaddādayo* līṅgavipallāsavasena vuttā ti vattabbā ti. Na vattabbā, kasmā ti ce: "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto ¹⁰dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādīnaṃ* līṅgavipallāsavasena anicchitabbato, tattha hi pullīṅgena *dhammasaddena* yojetuṃ dhammissaro Bhagavā *dhammāpekkhaṃ* katvā "satipaṭṭhāno, citto, cittā" ti ca abhāsi; kevalā hi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādayo* okārantapullīṅgabhāvena katthaci ¹⁵pi yojitā na santi, niggahītantanapūṃsakabhāvena pana yojitā santi; tathā hi ⁶"Citto gahapati" ti etthā pi pullīṅgagahapati-saddaṃ apekkhītvā viññāṇe pavattaṃ *cittanāmaṃ* paṇṇattivasena puggale āropetvā puggalavācakaṃ katvā *Citto* ti vuttaṃ, yadī pana viññāṇasaṃkhātāṃ *cittā*ṃ adhippetāṃ siyā, ²⁰'cittā'ṃ icc eva vuccēyya — tasmā ³"Citto gahapati, ⁷Cittā itthi" ti ādisu līṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo · sāpekkhattā *cittasaddādīnaṃ*, yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi līṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo. ⁵"Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādisu^a pana *satipaṭṭhāna-* ²⁵saddādīnaṃ apekkhitabbāni padāni na^b santi, yehi te pullīṅgāni siyūṃ — tasmā *cattāro* ti ādīni yeva padāni parivattetvā^c 'cattāri, sabbāni^d, etāni' ti napūṃsakalīṅgavasena gahetvā *satipaṭṭhānā* (*sammappadhānā*)^b ti ādihi padehi yojetabbāni. Īdisesu tṭhānesu keci aṭṭhakathācariyā *nikāralopam* icchanti; ³⁰⁸"yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallāṃkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni paḍissanti" ti ettha viya ⁹adassanaṃ hi lopo — tasmā 'cattāri satipaṭṭhānāni, cattāri sammappadhānāni, sabbāni mālāni' ti

¹ 11. ² 11. ³ Dhs p. 511. ⁴ (226²⁷). ⁵ (226¹⁹). ⁶ A I 26⁵. ⁷ (Ja I 261²). ⁸ Bv 2: 83^{abc} ins *cit*. Bva: vibhattīlopaṃ katvā vuttaṃ). ⁹ (Pāṇ I 1: 60)

^a (Bm cattāro sati ādisu). ^b Bm *om*. ^c Bemns parivattitvā (= napūṃ³ līn pran rve¹) *vide* 229³. ^d Bm tabbāni.

ādikā yojanā kātabbā; keci pana ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man"
 ti ettha *mālāsaddam* itthiliṅgan ti maññitvā pulliṅgabhūtaṃ
sabbesaddam itthiliṅgavasena parivattetvā^a 'sabbā mālā' ti
 atthaṃ kathenti. | Taṃ kiñcāpi yuttataraṃ viya dissati, tathā
 5 pi na gahetabbam; na hi so Bhagavā liṅgaṃ n' aññāsi, na ca
 'sabbā mālā upenti man' ti dve padāni itthiliṅgāni katvā
 vattum na sakkhi, yo evaṃ visadisaliṅgāni^b padāni uccāresi;
 jānanto yeva pana Bhagavā vattum sakkonto yeva ca ¹"sabbe
 mālā upenti man" ti visadisaliṅgāni padāni uccāresi — tasmā
 10 pulliṅgabhūtaṃ *sabbesaddam* 'sabbāni' ti napuṃsakaliṅgavasena
 parivattetvā^a, Vibhaṅgapāliyaṃ ²"tīṇ' indriyā" ti padaṃ viya,
 luttamākaṛena napuṃsakaliṅgena *mālāsaddena* yojetvā 'sabbāni
 mālāni' ti attho gahetabbo · ³"yassa ete dhanā atthi" ti ettha
 viya, ettha hi 'yassa etāni dhanāni' ti attho. Idam p' ettha
 15 sallakkhitabbam: *mālāsaddo*^c dviliṅgo · itthi-napuṃsakavasena;
 tiṭṭhatu tass' itthiliṅgattaṃ · suviññeyyattā, napuṃsakatte^d pana
⁴"tīṇi mālāni; ⁵mālehi ca gandhehi ca Bhagavato sarīraṃ
 pūjenti" ti ādayo napuṃsakappayogāni^e pi bahū^f sandissanti
 ti. · Yadi pana bho *mālāsaddo*^c itthi-napuṃsakavasena dviliṅgo,
 20 ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha *mālāsaddassa*^c itthiliṅga-
 bhāvaparikappane ko doso atthi ti. · Atth' eva · itthiliṅgasad-
 dassa pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānā-
 dhikaraṇabhāvassābhāvato, napuṃsakaliṅgassa pana pulliṅga-
 bhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa
 25 upalabbhanato; ten' eva ca ³"ete dhanā" ti ādayo payogā
 pāvacane bahudhā diṭṭhā. Etthā pi pana vadeyyum: *dhanā*
 ti ādini vipallāsavasena pulliṅgāni yeva · *ete* ti^e ādihi samānā-
 dhikaraṇapadehi yojitattā ti. Na, napuṃsakāni yev' etāni^f;
 yadi hi *dhanā* ti ādini pulliṅgāni^g siyum, katthaci paccatteka-
 30 vacanaṭṭhāne *eso* ti ādihi okārantasamānādhikaraṇapadehi
 yojitā okārantad^h*hanasaddā*dayo siyum; tathārūpānaṃ abhāvato
 pana *dhanā indriyā viññāṇā* ti ādayo saddā napuṃsakaliṅgāni
 yeva honti. Ayaṃ nayo paccattabahuvacanaṭṭhāne yeva lab-
 bhati; napuṃsakaliṅgāni hi visadākārāni pulliṅgarūpāni viya

¹ (226²⁰). ² (226²¹). ³ (226²⁰). ⁴ 777. ⁵ cf. D II 159²⁰.

^a CeB^{ns} parivattitvā (vide 229³). ^b Bm visadisaliṅgāni. ^c ita CeB^mns.

^d ns napuṃsakaliṅgatte. ^e (Bm hi). ^f B^{ns} yeva tāni. ^g (Bm ādini napuṃ-
 liṅgāni).

hutvā pullīngehi pi saddhiṃ caranti napuṃsakā viya purisa-
vesadhāriṇo purisehi ti niṭṭham^a etthāvagantabbam. Athā pi
te pubbe vuttavacanam puna parivattetvā^b evam vadeyyum:
1“Citto gahapati; 1Cittā itthi” ti ādisu ‘cittam etassa atthi ti
Citto, cittam erissā atthi ti Cittā, yathā 2saddho saddhā’ ti 5
evam ‘assa atthi’ ti atthavasena gahetabbato līṅgavipallāso
n’ icchitabbo; 3“satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; cittā
dhammā” ti ādini pana evarūpassa atthassa agahetabbato ‘sati-
paṭṭhānam dhammo; cittam dhammo; cittāni dhammā’ ti vat-
tabbe līṅgavipallāsenā^c “satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; 10
cittā dhammā” ti ādi vuttan ti līṅgavipallāso icchitabbo ti.

Tan na “Citto gahapati” ti^d ādisu pana “satipaṭṭhāno dhammo”
ti ādisu ca *citta-satipaṭṭhānasaddādīnam gahapati-dhammādi-*
nam apekkhanavasena niccam pullīṅgabhāvassa icchitattā; tathā
hi ekantanapuṃsakalīṅgo pi *puññasaddo abhisamkhārāpekkha-* 15
navasena 4“puñño abhisamkhāro” ti pullīṅgo jātō, tathā ekanta-
napuṃsakalīṅgā pi *paduma-maṅgalasaddādayo aññass’* atthassā-
pekkhanavasena 5“Padumo bhagavā; 6Padumā devī; 7Maṅgalo
bhagavā; 8Maṅgalā itthi” ti ca pum-itthilīṅgā jātā; ekanta-
pullīṅgā pi hatthivisesavācakā *Kālāvaka-Gaṅgeyyasaddādayo* 20
kulāpekkhanavasena 9“Kālāvakaṃ ca Gaṅgeyyan” ti ādinā
napuṃsakalīṅgā jātā, tadepekkhanavasena hi atṭhakathāyam
10“Kālāvako ca Gaṅgeyyo” ti ādi pullīṅganiddeso dissati —
evam tamtadatthānam apekkhanavasena tam tam pakatilīṅgam
nāsetvā uparam līṅgam patiṭṭhāpetvā niddeso dissati, na ca 25
tāni sabhāni pi līṅgāni 11taddhitavasena aññalīṅgāni jātāni,
atha kho *gahapati-dhammādi*nam apekkhanavasena^e eva añña-
līṅgāni jātāni; tasmā 12“petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ
pure; 13Siviputtāni^c c’ uvhaya; 14evam dhammāni sutvāna
vippasīdanti paṇḍitā” ti ādisu yeva līṅgavipallāso icchitabbo 30

¹ (227¹⁷, 21). ² (Kc 372, Sd § 795). ³ (227¹⁴). ⁴ Vibha 142⁵. ⁵ Ja I 36²³.
⁶ cf. Bv 2: 209^c, 18: 16^c. ⁷ Ja I 30¹⁸. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Vibha 397¹⁷, Ps ad M I 69³¹,
cf. Uda 403⁸. ¹⁰ cf. Sv (Se II 228¹²) ad D II 137¹². ¹¹ = ass’-atthitaddhit eñ¹
acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (229⁶). ¹² Thī 312^{ab}. ¹³ J VI 563¹⁰ (Sd § 672). ¹⁴ Dh
82^{cd} (cf. S I 238²²).

a Bm niṭṭham. b *ita h. l.* CeBcm (*vide* 227²⁷ 228^{3, 11}). c (Bm līṅgapallā-
sena). d Bm *om.* e ns: Sivi Sivi tuiñ³ sū lū tui¹ myak mhan mañ³ Vessan
puttāni | smi³ Kaṇhā sū³ moñ Jā¹(li) tui¹ kui (!)

anaññāpekkhattā *putta-dhammasaddādīnaṃ*, na pana "Citto gahapati, Cittā itthi; satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu *cittasaddādīnaṃ* vipallāso icchitabbo *gahapati-dhammānaṃ*^a apekkhakattā tesaṃ ti niṭṭham etthāvagan-
 5 tabbaṃ. Idañ ca ekaccānaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ; tasmā sad-
 dhammaṭṭhitiyā ayaṃ nīti saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi sād-
 dhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Badaratitthavihāravāsī^b ācariya-
 Dhammapālo pana "aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā akkharā aparimāṇā vyañjana" ti pālīpadese "padā akkharā vyañjana
 10 ti līṅgavipallāso kato ti daṭṭhabban" ti āha. | Etthā pi mayaṃ
padā ti idaṃ *indriyā rūpā* ti ādini viya napuṃsakalīṅgam evā
 ti vadāma *okārantavasena* paṭhamekavacanantabhāvābhā-
 vato^c, ²itaradvayaṃ pana napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ ti pi pullīṅgaṃ ti
 pi gahetabbaṃ *niggahītaṃ*^d *okārantavasena* paṭhamekavaca-
 15 nantabhāvass^e upalabbhanato; tathā hi *puttāni* ³*latāni* ⁴*pabbatāni*
dhammāni ti ādīnaṃ yeva līṅgavipallāso^d *niggahīta-*
vasena paṭhamekavacanantatāya anupaladdhito tesaṃ c' *okā-*
rant^e *okārantavasena* paṭhamekavacanantatādassanato. ⁵"Jarā-
dhammaṃ mā jiri" ti idaṃ pana ⁶aññāpadatthavasena napuṃ-
 20 sakaṃ jātan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Bhūtaṇi *· bhūtāni bhūtā, bhūtaṇi* *· bhūtāni bhūte, bhutena* *· bhū-*
tehi bhūtebhi, bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūtā bhūtasma bhūtamhā *·*
bhūtehi bhūtebhi, bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūte bhūtasmiṇi bhū-
tamhi *· bhūtesu, bho bhuta* *· bhavanto bhūtāni bhavanto*
 25 *bhūtā. Evaṃ cīttanayena nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Iminā*
nayena ⁷*mahābhūtaṃ bhavittaṃ bhūtaṃ bhavanam* icc ādīnaṃ
bhūdhātumayānaṃ niggahītantapadānaṃ aññesaṃ ca vattaṃ^e
 icc ādīnaṃ niggahītantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vedītabbā:
⁸vattaṃ¹ rūpaṃ sotaṃ ghāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ pupphaṃ jhānaṃ ñāṇaṃ
 30 dānaṃ sīlaṃ puññaṃ pāpaṃ^g vajiṃ saccam yānaṃ chattaṃ 1

¹ Netti 8²⁹ *et* Nettia. ² = 'pada' mha ta pā³ so 'akkhara vyañjana' pud nhac khu apoñ³, ns. ³ J VI 353² L^k: tiṇā latāni (vanaspatīni J V 409²).
⁴ J VI 79⁸ 353¹, ⁵ 363³¹ *et supra* 21^a. ⁶ A II 172³, III 54¹¹. ⁷ = bahubbī-
 hisamās eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ (85²). ⁹ (cf. Rūp 196).

^a Bem 'odhammādīnaṃ' ^b Bm Padara^o. ^c Bm 'ovacanantatabhāvato' (cf. 230¹³). ^d B^{ns} 'vipallāsāni'. ^e *ila* CeBm; B^{ns} 'sine glossemate' vaccaṃ
^f *ita* CeB^{ns} (= vat); Bm vutta [rūpaṃ sota ghāṇaṃ]. ^g Bm puñña pāpaṃ
 (cf. n. f. Rūp 196 v. 2^a [metr. rathoddhata]).

sakaṭaṃ kanakaṃ tagaraṃ nagaraṃ
 taraṇaṃ caraṇaṃ dharaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ
 nayaṇaṃ vadaṇaṃ karaṇaṃ lavaṇaṃ^d
 vasaṇaṃ pavaṇaṃ bhavaṇaṃ gagaṇaṃ 2
 amataṃ puṇaṃ mālaṃ asanaṃ savaṇaṃ mukhaṃ 3
 padumaṃ uppalaṃ vassaṃ locanaṃ sādhaṇaṃ sukhaṃ 3
 tāṇaṃ mūlaṃ dhaṇaṃ kūlaṃ maṅgalaṃ naḷinaṃ phalaṃ
 hiraññaṃ ambujaṃ dhaññaṃ jālaṃ liṅgaṃ padaṃ jalaṃ 4
 aṅgaṃ paṇṇaṃ susānaṃ saṃ āvudhaṃ hadayaṃ vaṇaṃ
 sopānaṃ civaraṃ pānaṃ^e alātaṃ indriyaṃ¹ kulāṃ 5 10
 lohaṃ kaṇaṃ balaṃ piṭṭhaṃ^d aṇḍaṃ ārammaṇaṃ puraṃ
 araññaṃ tiraṃ² assatthaṃ ice ādīni samuddhare, 6
 imāni *cittasaddena* sabbathā pi sadisāni. Imāni pana visadi-
 sāni, seyyathidaṃ:

cammaṃ vesmaṇ ti ādīni ekadhā yeva bhijjare, 15
kammaṃ thāmaṃ gūḍavaṇ ti ādīni tu anekadhā, 7
³kathaṃ: *camme cammasmiṃ cammamhi* ⁴*cammani*, *vesme ve-*
smasmim vesmamhi ⁵*vesmani*, ⁶*ghanime ghammasmiṃ ghanmamhi*
⁷*ghammani*, ⁸*evaṃ aññāni pi yojetabbāni*.
Kammaṃ · *kammāni kammā*, *kammaṇi* · *kammāni kamme*, 20
kammena ⁹*kammunā kammanā* · *kammehi kammebhi*, *kam-*
massa ⁹*kammuno* · *kammānaṃ*, *kammasmā kammamhā*
kammunā · *kammehi kammebhi*, *kammassa kammuno* ·
kammānaṃ, *kamme kammasmiṃ kammamhi kammāni* ·
kammesu, *bho kamma* · *bhavanlo kammāni bhavanlo*^e 25
kammā.

Thāmasaddassa pana tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu *thāmena* ¹⁰*lhā-*
munā, *lhāmassa thāmuno*^f ti^g ca *thāmā thāmasmā thāmamhā*
thāmmā ti ca yojetabbaṃ. *Vantu-mantu-inantupaccayavataṃ*

¹ ns: kulāṃ | im alamaṭṭho kule gihi [D III 188¹⁶] hū sañ kui rhu .
² = ñoñ buddha he [ṣ: te], ns. ³ (Sd § 404). ⁴ *???. ⁵ ns *cit*. Ja V 60²⁷.
⁶ ns *cit*. Ja IV 173¹⁰. ⁷ ns *cit*. Ja V 3²⁷. ⁸ ns *cit*. Himavantaṭṭassani [J V 396⁵, Ja V 396⁹] *et addit*: ī *passapud* ca sañ kui yū ce lui rve¹ "evaṃ" ca sañ tui¹ | evaṃ tū | aññāni pi | ta pā³ so *addha muddha* [Sd § 404] *passa* ca sañ tui¹ . . . | . ⁹ (Kev 157 Sd § 404). ¹⁰ ns *cit*. J VI 22¹⁸ (Kev 157).

^a C^e lavaṇaṃ [ns: chā³ vā | rit phrat khrañ³]. ^b C^e āvudhaṃ. ^c *ita* (*con*). C^e; B^mns pāṇaṃ (= asak ṣ: prāṇaṃ). ^d *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens^e piṭṭhaṃ; ns: añ³ pyañ [ṣ: piṭṭhaṃ] vā amhun¹ [ṣ: piṭṭhaṃ] . ^e C^e *om*. ^f *ita* B^em; C^e thā-muno thāmassa; ns thāmasā [J III 334², *supra* 120 n. 3] thāmuno. ^g C^e iti.

pana niggahītantasaddānaṃ ¹guṇavaṃ cittaṃ, rucimaṃ pup-
pham, pāpimaṃ kulaṃ icc ādipayogavasena

- guṇavaṃ · guṇavantāni guṇavantā guṇavanti, guṇavantam ·
guṇavantāni guṇavante guṇavanti, guṇavatā guṇavantena ·
5 guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇava-
tam guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā guṇavantā guṇavantasmiṃ
guṇavantamhā^a · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇa-
vantassa · guṇavatam guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante
guṇavantasmiṃ guṇavantamhi · guṇavantesu, bho guṇava ·
10 bhavanto guṇavantani guṇavanti. Evaṃ rucimaṃ · ruci-
mantāni rucimanti icc ādinā pāpimaṃ · pāpimantāni pāpimanti
icc ādinā ca yojetabbaṃ. Api c' ettha guṇavaṃ batavaṃ yasa-
vaṃ satimaṃ gatimaṃ icc ādinā payogā vitthāretabbā. Karonta-
saddassa karontaṃ cittaṃ, karontaṃ kulaṃ ti payogavasena
15 karontaṃ · karontāni karontā^b, karontaṃ · karontāni ka-
ronte, karotā karontena · karontehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³kā-
rato karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotaṃ, karotā karontā ka-
rontasmā karontamhā · karontehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³karato
karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotaṃ, karoti karonte karon-
20 tasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta · bhavanto
karontāni karontā iti yojetabbaṃ.

Gacchantasaddassa tu gacchantam cittaṃ, gacchantam kulaṃ ti
payogavasena

- gacchantam · gacchantāni gacchantā, gacchantam · gac-
25 chantāni gacchante, gacchatā (gacchantena)^d · gacchantehi
gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gac-
chataṃ, gacchatā gacchantā gacchantasmā gacchantamhā ·
gacchantehi gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantā-
naṃ gacchataṃ, gacchati gacchante gacchantasmim gac-
30 chantamhi · gacchantesu, bho gaccham bho gacchanta^e ·
bhavanto gacchantāni gacchantā ti yojetabbaṃ^f. Evaṃ
carantaṃ dadantaṃ^g tiṭṭhantaṃ cintayantaṃ ti ādisu pi nāmika-

¹ *vīde* Kev 125; Sd § 300; (cf. Dhp 51^a ruciraṃ puppham). ² [*gen. msc.* 173^g]. ³ [*gen. msc.* Dhp 116^c: karoto, *sed metr.* ॐ ॐ -]. ⁴ [*gen. pl. msc.* Vv 384^c 387^c = S I 233¹⁵, ²¹ ॐ: karot' opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, *vel* 'karataṃ op^o].

^a Bm *om.* ^b B^c *ad.* karonti. ^c *ita* B^e (*ns comp. fecit*); C^e karotam karontānaṃ; Bm *om.* karotaṃ. ^d B^{em} *om.* ^e B^{em} gacchantā. ^f B^{ms} obbā. ^g *ita* B^{ns} (cf. 169⁹ 182²⁹); C^{Bm} nadantaṃ.

padamālā yojetabbā. *Mahantasaddassa* pana koci bhedo, tathā hi ¹“Bārāṇasirajjāṃ nāma mahā” ti evaṃ *mahā* iti napuṃsaka-
payogadassanato *mahantaṃ mahā · mahantāni mahantā, ma-*
hantaṃ · mahantāni mahante, mahatā ti kamo veditabbo. Sab-
bān’ etāni *cittasaddena* visadisāni. Savinicchayo ‘yaṃ nigga- 5
hītantanapuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvi-
bhāgo. *Avanṇ’-akārantatāpakatikaṃ niggaḥītantanapuṃsakaliṅ-*
gaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Idāni tassīlatthassa katarassassa ²*atthavibhāvi* icc etassa 10
saddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ pu-
recaraṃ katvā:

Aṭṭhi · aṭṭhi aṭṭhni, aṭṭhiṃ · aṭṭhu aṭṭhiṃ, aṭṭhinā · aṭṭhihi
aṭṭhibhi, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhino · aṭṭhinaṃ, aṭṭhinā · aṭṭhihi aṭṭhi-
bhi, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhino · aṭṭhinaṃ, aṭṭhismiṃ aṭṭhimhi · aṭ- 15
ṭhisu. bho aṭṭhi · bhavanto^d aṭṭhu bhavanto^b aṭṭhini Yama-
kamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp’ ettha nissakkavacanattāne *aṭ-*
ṭhismā aṭṭhinhā ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃ-
sadisappayogadassanā^c gahetabbāni. Yathā pana *aṭṭhisaddassa*
evaṃ ³satthi dadhi vāri ⁴akkhi ⁵acchi^d icc ādīnam pi rūpāni 20
bhavanti.

Atthavibhāvi · atthavibhāvi atthavibhāvini, atthavibhāvini^c ·
atthavibhāvi^f atthavibhāvini, atthavibhāvinā · atthavibhāvīhi
atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhavissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhā-
vīnaṃ, atthavibhāvini atthavibhāvismā^f atthavibhāvimi^h · 25
atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhāvissa atthavibhā-
vīno · atthavibhāvīnaṃ, atthavibhavismiṃ atthavibhāvimi^h ·
atthavibhāvisu, bho atthavibhāvi · bhavanto atthavibhāvi
bhavanto atthavibhāvini.

Evaṃ ²*dhammavibhāvi* ⁶*cittānuparivatti* ⁷*sukhakāri* icc ādī- 30
ni pi.

Tattha *aṭṭhi-satthi*ādini padhānalingāni · anaññāpekkha-
kattā, *atthavibhāvi-dhammavibhāvi*ādini appadhānalingāni · añ-

¹ (180²⁴). ² (63¹⁵, 86¹⁹). ³ Rūp 199 C^e p. 63¹⁹. ⁴ = myak ci, ns.
⁵ = myak kvañ³, ns. ⁶ Dhs § 585. ⁷ (Kev 85, Sd § 240 ; Rūp 199).

^a B^{em} bho. ^b C^c om. ^c ita C^c B^c; B^m °dassano (c): °dassanato 234¹²).

^d Rūp ad. acci. ^e B^m atthavibhāvi. ^f B^m om.

ñāpekkhakattā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ākārantanapūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ivaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ākārantanapūṃsakaliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

5 Idāni katarassassa ¹gotrabhu icc etassa saddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecamaṃ katvā:

Āyu · āyū āyūni, āyuu · āyū āyūni, āyuuā · āyūhi āyūbhi,
āyussa āyuno · āyūuaṇi, āyuuā · āyūhi āyūbhi, āyussa
āyuuo · āyūnaṇi, āyusmiṇi āyūnhi · āyusu, bho āyu · bha-

10 vanto^a āyū bhavanto^b āyūni Yamakamahātheramataṃ.

Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne āyusmā āyuuhiā ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tamsadisappayogadassanato gahetabbāni. Ettha ca āyusaddo pun-napūṃsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca tassa dviliṅgatā dissati;

15 ²"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisa: ³āyu c' assā parikkhiṇo ahoṣi" ti ādisu hi āyusaddo pulliṅgo, tabbasena āyu · āyū āyavo ti ādinā bhikkhunayena yathāsambhavaṃ nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; ⁴"aggamaṃ āyu ca vaṇṇo ca; ⁵kittakamaṃ pan' assa āyū" ti ādisu pana napūṃsakaliṅgo, tabbasena
20 āyu · āyū āyūni ti yojito^d.

Gotrabhu · gotrabhū gotrabhūni, gotrabhuṃ · gotrabhu gotrabhūni, gotrabhunā · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa
gotrabhuo · gotrabhūuaṇi, gotrabhunā gotrabhusmā gotrabhumhā · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa gotrabhuo ·

25 gotrabhūuaṇi, gotrabhusmiṇi gotrabhumhi · gotrabhusu, bho gotrabhu · bhavanto gotrabhū^e gotrabhūni — bho gotrabhū bho^f gotrabhūni evaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vā. Ayam amhākaṃ mataṃ^g. Evaṃ ⁶cittasahabhu icc ādināṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ ukārantasaddānaṃ aññesam pi tamsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; puggalavācako pana ukāranto gotra-

30 bhisaddo pulliṅgapariyāpannattā sabbāññinaye^h pavittṭho. Tatr' aññe saddā nāma ⁷cakkhu vasu dhanu dāru tipuⁱ madhu

¹ (63¹⁶, 86²² Sd § 240). ² D II 283²⁷ (*infra* 253²⁹). ³ cf. Ja VI 484¹⁸.

⁴ A II 35⁴. ⁵ cf. Ja I 49²⁸ (: Vibh 423⁴⁵). ⁶ Dhs § 385; Rūp 199 (C^e p. 64¹¹): abhūbhu sayambhu [*supra* 192³] dhammaññu et (Rūp C^e p. 64¹⁷) cittagu. ⁷ Rūp 199 (C^e p. 64²).

a Bm bho (233¹⁴). b C^e om. c (Bm om.). d ita C^e Bm; B^e ns oṭā.

e Bm om. gotrabhū; B^e ad. bhavanto. f C^e om. g sic C^e B^e mns; leg. matī?

h (Bm onayena). i (Bm cāmu).

¹siṅgu^a hiṅgu † vattasu^b icc ²ādayo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukā-rantanapūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhā-go. Uvaṇṇ'-okārantatāpakatikāṃ ukārantanapūṃsakaliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

Evam niggaḥītaṇṭa-ukāraṇṭa-ukāraṇṭavasena tividhāni na- 5
pūṃsakaliṅgāni niravasesato gahitāṇ' eva honti. Tesu kesañci
niggaḥītaṇṭānaṃ kvaci paccattekavacanassa bahuvacanassa^c
ekāraḍesavasena bhedo dissati, seyyathidaṃ: ³"sukhe dukkhe;
⁴ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate" icc
evamādi, nanu bho evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ^d dassa- 10
nato ekāraṇṭaṃ pi napūṃsakaliṅgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti.
⁵Na vattabbaṃ ' niggaḥītaṇṭogadharūpavisesattā tesāṃ rūpā-
naṃ; ādesavasena hi siddhattā viṣuṃ ekāraṇṭaṃ napūṃsaka-
liṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi, — tasmā napūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ yathā-
vuttā^e tividhattā yeva gahetabbā ti. 15

Napūṃsakānaṃ¹ icc evaṃ liṅgānaṃ nayasālini

padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ mahesino; 8

yass' esā^g paguṇā Saddanītir esā^g subhāvitā,

sāsane kulaputtānaṃ saraṇaṃ so parāyaṇaṃ. 9

Iti navaṅge sūṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 20
ñūnaṃ kosallaṭṭhāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe napūṃsakaliṅgā-
naṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo navamo paricchedo.

X.

Adhikūnakato c' ekakkharato ca ito paraṃ

tīpi liṅgāni missetvā padamālam anākulam 1

¹ = khyā³ cim³ 'siṅgu siṅgiveraṃ' Rūpasiddhūṭikā, ns. ² ns: ādayo = bandhu (msc), ambu, paṃsu (msc), pabhaṅgu, cit. Mg II 80; exx: ādicca-bandhunaṃ [D III 197¹⁴], ambuni [J V 6³], paṃsuni [J II 437¹⁹]; pabhaṅgunaṃ [nom. Dhp 148^b, acc Dhp 139^d] pabhaṅgune [ita legendum Thā 95¹]. ³ D I 36²⁶.

⁴ D I 54⁵; vide supra 127¹⁶. ⁵ cf. 225¹⁷.

a C^e siggu (= Rūp C^e). b sic C^eB^m (< vatthu matthu, Rūp?); B^e ns (conl.) cittagu (= prok kyā⁴ so nvā³ rhi so amyui³), vide 234 n. 6. c addendum ca? d (B^e pāliya). e B^e ns oṭta-. f ita (conl.) B^e ns; C^eB^m napūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ. g ita C^eB^{em} ns: yassa kulaputtassa sañ paguṇā le¹ lā ap so subhāvitā koṇ³ cvā pvā³ ce ap so esā Saddanīti kui paguṇā ap eñ¹ subhāvitā, ap eñ¹ so kulaputto . . .

nānāsukhumasamketagatesv^a atthesu viññunam

¹gambhīrabuddhicārattham pavakkhāmi yathābalaṃ: 2

²Itthī thī ca, ³pabhā bhā ca, ⁴girā rā, ⁵pavanam vanam,

⁶udakañ ca dakaṃ kañ ca, ⁷vitakko iti cādayo, 3

5 ⁸bhū bhūmi c' eva, ⁹araññam-araññāni ti cādayo,

¹⁰paññā paññānam ñāṇaṃ ca icc ādi ca tidhā siyum, 4

¹¹ko vi sā c' eva ³bhā ¹²rā ca ²thī ¹³dhi ¹⁴kū^b ⁸bhū tath' eva ¹⁵kam

¹⁶kham ¹⁷go ¹⁸mo ¹⁹mā ca ²⁰saṃ ²¹yan tam kim icc ādi ca ²²ekikā ti. 5

Ayam līngattayamissako nāmikapadamālāuddeso.

- 10 Tatra itthī · itthū itthiyo, itthiṃ la bhoti'yo^c itthiyo; thī ·
thī thiyo, thiṃ · thī thiyo, thiā · thihi thibhi, thiā thinaṃ, thiā ·
thihi thibhi, thiā thinaṃ, thiā thiyaṃ · thīsn, bhoti thi · bho-
tiyo thī bhotiyo thiyo. Ettha ²³"kukkuṭā maṇayo daṇḍā thiyo
ca puññalakkhaṇā uppajjanti apāpassa katapuññassa jantuno;
15 ²⁴thiyā guyham na samseyya; ²⁵thinam bhāvo durājāno" ti ādīni
nidassanapadāni.

Pabhā · pabhā^c pabhāyo, pabham la bhotiyo pabhāyo;
bhā · bhā bhāyo, bham · bhā bhāyo, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi,
bhāya bhānaṃ, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi, bhāya bhānaṃ, bhāya
20 bhāyaṃ · bhāsu, bhoti bhe · bhotiyo bhā bhotiyo bhāyo. Ettha ca
²⁶bhākarō; ²⁷bhānu icc ādīni nidassanapadāni.

Girā · girā girāyo, giraṃ la bhotiyo girāyo. ²⁸"Vācā girā
vyappatho; ²⁹ye vo 'ham kittayissāmi girāhi anupubbaso" ti
imāni girāsaddassa itthilīngabhāve nidassanapadāni. Suvanna-
25 vācako rāsaddo pullīngo; idha pana saddavācako rāsaddo
itthilīngo: rā · rā rāyo, raṃ · rā rāyo, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya
rānaṃ, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya rānaṃ, rāya rāyaṃ · rāsu, bhoti

¹ = nak nai so paññā eñ¹ phrac khrañ³ akyuñ³ ñhā, ns. ² (236¹⁰),
³ (236¹⁷), ⁴ = asaṃ, ns (236²²), ⁵ (237⁵), ⁶ (237¹⁴), ⁷ (238⁹), ⁸ (238¹⁰), ⁹ (238¹⁵),
¹⁰ (238²⁷), ¹¹ (239⁶—240¹⁶), ¹² = uccā, ns, ¹³ (240¹⁷), ¹⁴ (240²³), ¹⁵ =
khyam³ sā, ns, ¹⁶ (241¹), ¹⁷ (241¹²), ¹⁸ (243¹⁷), ¹⁹ (244¹⁹), ²⁰ (245⁴), ²¹ (246⁴),
²² = akkharā ta luṃ³ rhi kun sañ, ns, ²³ J II 415³, ²⁴ J VI 388²³, ²⁵ J I
300²¹, V 94²⁴, 450³¹, ²⁶ Ap 536¹¹, ²⁷ (Ja III 62¹⁰), ²⁸ Dhs § 637, ²⁹ D II
256¹².

^a B^m o samketam gatesv. ^b C^cB^mns ku h. l. et 81²¹; vide 240²³, ²⁸. ^c B^m om.

re · *bhotiyo rā bhotiyo rāyo*. Rā vuccati saddo; Aggaññasutta-
tikāyaṃ hi ¹"rā saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ratti · sattānaṃ
saddassa vūpasamakālo"^a ti vuttaṃ — tasmā rāsaddassa sad-
davācakatte *ratti* ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ.

Pavanaṃ · pavanāni pavanā, pavanaṃ · pavanāni pavane; ⁵
vanaṃ · vanāni vanā, vanaṃ · vanāni vane sesaṃ sabbaṃ
neyyaṃ. *Pavana-vanasaddā* kadāci samānatthā kadāci bhin-
natthā; te hi araññavācakatte samānatthā ²"te dhamme pari-
pūrento pavanaṃ pāvisi"^b tadā; ³saputto pāvisi(ṃ) vanaṃ" ti
ādisu, yathānukkamaṃ^c pana te vāyu-taṇhā-vana-vācakatte ¹⁰
bhinnatthā ⁴"paramaduggandhapavanavācarite; ⁵chetvā vanaṃ
ca vanathaṃ ca^d nibbanaṃ hotha bhikkhavo" ti ādisu.

*Udakaṃ · udakāni udakā, udakaṃ · udakāni udake; da-
kaṃ · dakāni dakā, dakaṃ · dakāni dake* sesaṃ sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.
⁶"Ambapakkamaṃ dakaṃ sītaṃ; ⁷thalaṇḍā dakaṇḍā pupphā" ti ādin' ¹⁵
ettha nidassanapadāni. ⁸"Nīlodaṃ vanamajjhato^e; ⁹mahodadhi;
¹⁰udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūrati" ti pālipadesesu pana
samāsantagatanāmatthā *udasadden'* eva udakattho vutto · 'rit-
tassādan' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹*rittassan* ti saddena rittassādattho
viya; pāliyaṃ kevalo *udasaddo* na diṭṭhapubbo — ¹²atthi ce, ²⁰
suṭṭhu manasikātabbo.

*Kaṃ · kāni kā, kaṃ · kāni ke, kena · kehi kehi, kassa
kānaṃ, kā kasmā kasmā · kehi kehi, kassa kānaṃ, ke kasmā
kasmā · kesu, bho ka · bhavanto kā bhavanto kāni* — *bhosaddena
vā bahuvacanaṃ* yojetabbaṃ: *bho kāni kā* ti. Ettha kaṃ ²⁵
vuccati udakaṃ sīsaṃ sukhaṃ ca. Atra *kantāro kandaro ke-
vaṭṭāⁱ kesā karuṇā nāko* ti ādini payogāni veditabbāni. Tatra
¹³kantāro ti kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena taritabbo atikkami-
tabbo ti kan-tāro nirudakappadeso, ¹⁴"corakantāran" ti ādisu

¹ Sv-pt¹ ad D III 86⁶. ² Bv 2: 188^{cd}. ³ J VI 175⁵. ⁴ ns: Saḷāyatanasaṃ-
yut-aṭṭhakathā, cf. Spk (S^c III 140¹) ad S IV 197²⁶: ba ha'landhakāre duggan-
dhapavanaṃ(vācarite paramajjegucche okāse. ⁵ Dhp 283^{cd}. ⁶ J III 54¹⁴ (Sd
§ 256); cf. Pv 789^a (c, l). ⁷ Bv 2: 87^a. ⁸ J VI 172⁷. ⁹ Sn 720^d (Sd § 257).
¹⁰ Dhp 121^{cd}. ¹¹ A I 280² (supra 177⁵). ¹² ns nom. pl. udā eruit e J V 6¹
(Ja V 6²⁰). ¹³ cf. Vva 334²⁵. ¹⁴ Nidd I 446¹⁰ (Vm 208¹⁷).

^a Sv-pt¹ (B^c p. 35¹⁵) vūpasamanakālo. ^b B^c(ns) pāvisiṃ; Bv Bv-a (C^e)
pāvisi. ^c C^eB^e(ns) yathākkamaṃ. ^d B^c om ca. ^e ita B^cns J (= vana-
majjhena, Ja; to eñ¹ alay nhuik, ns: C^eB^m majjhako. ¹ ns kevaṭṭo (=
taṃ nā).

pana ¹rūlhiyā duggamanatṭhāne pi *kantārasaddo* pavattatī ti daṭṭhabbam. Kandarō ti etthā pi ²kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena dārīto bhinno ti kandarō. Kevaṭṭā (tī) ādisu⁴ pana ³ke udae vattanato macchagahaṇattham pavattanato kevaṭṭā, ⁴ke sise
5 senti uppaḷiantī ti kesā, ⁵kaṃ sukham rundhati ti karuṇā; nāko ti saggo, ⁶kaṃ ti hi sukham, na kaṃ akaṃ · dukkham, tam n' atthi etthā ti nāko ti attho gahetabbo.

Yath' ettha *itthi*saddādānam nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
⁷vitakko ⁷vicāro ⁸ābhā ⁷padīpo ti ādinam pi yojetabbā.

10 Bhū · bhu bhuyo, bhūṃ · bhū bhayo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhū-
bhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā
bhūyaṃ · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhū bhoṭiyo bhuyo. Ettha
ca *bhūruho bhūpālo bhūbhūjo bhūṭalan* ti nidassanapadāni.
Bhūmi · bhūmi bhūmiyo sesaṃ vitthāretabbam.

15 Araññāṇi · araṇṇāni araṇṇā sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. Arañ-
ñāni vuccati mahāarañṇam ⁹gahapatāni ti padam iva *im-*
paccayavasena sādhetabbam padam itthilingaṇ ca, ¹⁰"araññāni"
ti hi atṭhakathāpāṭho pi dissati. Araññāni · araṇṇāni araṇṇā-
niyo, araṇṇāniṇi · araṇṇāni araṇṇāniyo, araṇṇāniyā · araṇṇā-
20 nihi araṇṇāniṇhi, araṇṇāniyā araṇṇāninam, araṇṇāniyā · araṇṇā-
nihi araṇṇāniṇhi, araṇṇāniyā araṇṇāninam, araṇṇāniyā araṇṇā-
niyaṃ · araṇṇānisu, bhoṭi araṇṇāni · bhoṭiyo araṇṇāni bhoṭiyo
araṇṇāniyo. Yath' ettha ¹¹uttarādhikavasena yojitā, evaṃ *sabhā*,
sabhāyan ti ādisu pi yojetabbā. Sabhāyan ti sabhā eva,
25 līṅavyattayavasena pana evaṃ vuttam; ¹²"santhāgāre" vā^b
sabhāye vā^c vatthabban" ti pāli ettha nidassanam.

Paññā · paññā paññāyo, paññam · paññā paññāyo, pañ-
ñāya^d . . . ; paññāṇaṇi · paññāṇāni paññāṇi, paññāṇaṇi · pañ-
ñāṇāni paññāṇe, paññāṇeua. ¹³"Yathā" hi bhante Bhagavato

¹ (mhṭ ad Vm 208¹⁷); ns *de suo addit*: kam sukham na taritabbo ti ka-n-tāro
ī sui¹ lañ³ pru sañ¹ eñ¹. ² Sv I 209²⁵. ⁴ Uda 181¹⁴ (*ubi* leg.: kevaṭṭā ke udae
vaṭṭanato) ⁴ ~~~~~ ⁵ pt ad Sv I 1² (*aliter* Vm 318¹, As 192²³, Abhidh-av 21²¹).
⁶ (Nirukta II 14). ⁷ ns: takko vitakko [Dhs § 7], cāro vicāro [Dhs § 8], padīpo
dīpo [Nidd ad Sn 1136^b] ca so ūnādhikapud tui¹ kui yojanā le hū lui, ⁸ bhā:
pabhā *supra* 236¹⁷; ābhā: pabhā A II 139¹⁵, ²⁰. ⁹ (Kc 240, 91; Sd § 469). ¹⁰ Tha
(C^c 91³⁴) ad Th 31^b. ¹¹ = araṇṇā pud eñ¹ athak nhuik *nī*akkharā lvan sañ eñ¹
acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (*vide* 239 n. 2). ¹² ~~~~~, *vide* n. c. ¹³ A IV 342⁵ (*cf.* D I 124⁴).

^a Ce B^c ns kevaṭṭā ti ādisu; B^m kevaṭṭā ādisu. ^b B^c ns om. ^c B^c ns ad.
dvāramūle vā (< Vin III 200¹⁹, *infra* 244¹³). ^d Ce ad. pe . . . B^c ns tathā (= A).

silapaññāṇaṃ; ¹sādhū paññāṇavā naro" ti ādin' ettha nidas-
sanapadāni. *Nāṇaṃ · nāṇāni nāṇā, nāṇaṃ · nāṇāni nāṇe^a, nā-
ṇena* sesaṃ sabbattha neyyaṃ.

Aggi, aggini, gini icc ādisu pi ²uttarādhikavasena nāmi-
kapadamālā yojetabbā. 5

Ko-vi-sādisu pi ekakkharesu ko vuccati Brahmā vāto ca
sarīraṇ ca, tassa tabbācakatte ime payogā, seyyathidaṃ:
³"jīnena yena ānitaṃ lokassa amitaṃ hitaṃ tassa pādambujaṃ
vande kamojjaḷisevitaṃ; ⁴kakudharukkho; ⁵karajakāyo" icc
evamādayo. Tattha kamojjaḷisevitaṃ ti vandantānaṃ aneka- 10
satānaṃ brahmānaṃ moḷibhamarasevitaṃ ti kavayo icchanti;
kakudharukkho ti ettha pana ⁶"ko vuccati vāto, tassa yo^b
kujjaḥatī vātaroḡāpanāyanaśasena taṃ nivāreti, tasmā so rukkho
ka-kudho ti vuccati" ti ācariyā^c; karajakāyo ti ettha tu ko
vuccati sarīraṃ, tattha pavatto raḡo ka-raḡo, kiṃ taṃ: sukkasoṇi- 15
taṃ, taṃ hi ⁷"rāḡo raḡo na ca pana reṇu vuccati" ti evaṃ vutta-
rāḡarajaḡaphalattā sarīravācakena kaśaddena viśeśetvā phalavo-
hāreṇa karajaḡo ti vuccati — tena sukkasoṇitaśaṃkhātena kara-
jēna sambhūto kāyo karajakāyo ti ācariyā^d; tathā hi kāyo
⁸"mātāpettikasambhavo"^e ti vutto; Mahāśśapurasuttaṭikāyaṃ 20
pana ⁹"kirīyati ḡabbhāśaye khipīyati" ti karo sambhavo, karato
jāto ti kara-ḡo, mātāpettikasambhavo^e ti attho; mātuādīnaṃ
¹⁰saṇṭhāpanaśasena karato jāto ti aḡare; ubhayaṭhā pī kara-
jakāyaṃ ti ¹¹catusantaṭirūpaṃ āhā"^f ti vuttaṃ: ayaṃ paṇ'
attho idha nādhīpetto, purīmo yev' attho adhippetto · kaśaddā- 25
dhikārattā. *Ko kā, kaṃ ke, keṇa · kehi kebhī, kassa kāṇaṃ,*

¹ J V 222¹³. ² = nok akkharā lvan saṇ eṇ¹ acvaṃ³ phraṇ¹, ns. ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹
⁴ (Dhpā IV 153¹). ⁵ (A V 300¹¹). ⁶ ⁷ Nidd I 505²⁰. ⁸ D I 34¹ (Sv). ⁹ *ad*
M I 277¹⁷? cf. pṭ *ad* Sv I 217¹⁹: karo vuccati pupphaśambhavaṃ, ḡabbhāśaye
karīyati! ti kaṭvā; karato jāto kāyo karajakāyo, tadupaśannīśśayo catusanta-
ṭirūpaśamudāyo. ¹⁰ ns: saṇṭhāpanaśasena ta poṇ³ taṇ⁴ taṇ⁴ khraṇ³ eṇ¹ acvaṃ¹
phraṇ¹ karato mī bha tui¹ eṇ¹ ta poṇ³ taṇ⁴ cu ve³ khraṇ³ kroṇ¹ jāto ...
iti ... aḡare ... vadanti kuṇ eṇ¹ "mātuyā hi sarīraśsaṇṭhāpanaśasena
karato jāto ti aḡare" hu Mahāśśapurasut-ṭikā nḡuik rhi eṇ¹ ... Saddanṭi
choṇ pāṭh alui 'mātāpitūnaṃ saṇṭhāpanaśasena karīyati nipphādiyati ti karo'
pru ṭikā pāṭh rhi raṇ³ alui 'mātu sarīre karīyati saṇṭhapiyati ti karo' pru.
¹¹ = catusamuṭṭhānika ruḡ acaṇ, ns.

a (Bm om.) b *ita* C'e B^{em}ns (ns: yo rukkho saṇ). c (C'e ācariyehi).
d C'e om.; (Bm ācariyapaya) e Bmns 'pittika'. f (Bm ātā) C'e āvaha.

kā kasmā kamhā · kelu kebhi, kassa kānaṇ, ke kasmiṇi kamhi · kesu, bho ka bhavanto kā.

Tatra vi vuccati pakkhi; tathā hi pakkhinam issaro supaṇṇarājā *viṇdo* ti kathiyati, etam attham hi sandhāya pub-
 5 bācariyena pi ayaṃ gāthā bhāsītā: ¹"saddhānate muddhani saṇṭhapemi muninda nindāpagataṃ bhavaggaṃ^a devinda-nā-
 ginda-narinda-vindanataṃ vibhindi^b caraṇāravindan" ti. Tattha
 vīnaṃ indo ti vindo, pakkhiyātiyā jātanaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ rājā
 ti attho. *Vi · vī vayo, viṇi · vī vayo, vīnā · vīhi vibhi, vīssa*
 10 *vīno · vīnaṇ, vīnā vīmā vīmā · vīhi vibhi, vīssa vīno · vīnaṇ.*
vismiṇi vīmhi · vīsu, bho vī^c bhavanto vayo.

²Sā vuccati sunakho; ³"mātā me atthi sū mayā pose-
 tabbā" ti ādisu pana sāsaddo sabbanāmikapariyāpanno param-
 mukhāvacano^d *taṃsaddena^e* sambhūto datṭhabbo; *sāsaddassa*
 15 *bhā-rā-thi-bhi-kaṃsaddānaṇ* ca nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pa-
 kāsītā.

⁴Dhī vuccati paññā, ettha ca ⁵"amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre
 atthassa kovide" ti ⁶*dhīmā dhīmatī^f sudhi sudhīni^g dhīyuttan*
 ti ca ādīni nidassanapadāni. *Dhī · dhī dhiyo, dhiṇi · dhī dhiyo,*
 20 *dhiyā · dhihi dhīhi, dhiyā dhīnaṃ, dhiyā · dhihi dhīhi, dhiyā*
dhīnaṃ, dhiyā dhiyaṃ · dhīsu, bhoṭi dhi · bhoṭiyo dhi bhoṭiyo
dhiyo.

Kū^h vuccati pathavī; ettha ca *kuddāloⁱ kumudaṇ kuṇjaro*
 ti imāni nidassanapadāni. Tatra ⁷kum pathaviṃ dālayati pa-
 25 dāleti bhindati etenā ti *kuddālo^j*; kuyaṃ pathaviyaṃ modati
 ti ⁸kumudaṃ; kuṇ jarayati^k ti kuṇjaro, tathā hi Vimāna-
 vatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁹"kum pathaviṃ ¹⁰tadabhighātena
 jarayati ti kuṇjaro" ti. *Kū^h · kū kuyo, kuṇi · kū kuyo, kuyā ·*
kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnaṇ, kuyā · kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnaṇ, kuyā
 30 *kuyaṇ · kūsu, bhoṭi ku · bhoṭiyo kū bhoṭiyo kuyo.*

¹ *supra* 159¹¹. ² *supra* 159¹¹. ³ Vin III 26³ (*supra* 31²⁷). ⁴ (Nidd I 44²⁴).

⁵ J V 116²¹. ⁶ ns: dhīmā [*supra* 148 n. c] paññā rhi dhīmati rhi sudhī
 rhi sudhīnī koṇ² so paññā rhi so min³ ma dhīyuttaṃ nāpasampayut cit .

⁷ cf. I 1610. ⁸ (S1²⁵). ⁹ Vva 35⁵. ¹⁰ = thui mre kuṇi phyak chi³ sa phraṇ¹, ns

^a *ita* C^cBm; B^c ns tav' aggaṃ. ^b *sic* C^cBm; B^c ns vibhinnaṃ (= nīhui¹
 nvam³ khraṇ³ taṇ³ hū so pyak ci³ khraṇ³ mha kaṇ³ so). ^c (C^c bho va vi).

^d *ita* C^cBm; B^c ns "mukhav". ^e B^c ns tasaddena. ^f *ita* 'acc. sg fem' C^cBm;
 B^c ns dhīmati. ^g B^c ns sudhīnī. ^h C^cB^cms ku. ⁱ C^cB^cns kudālo. ^j C^cB^cms

kudālo. ^k B^c ns jarati

¹Kham indriyaṃ pakathitaṃ, kham ākāsaṃ udaritaṃ,

Sakkaṭṭhānaṃ^a pi khaṃ vuttaṃ, suññattaṃ pi ca khaṃ mataṃ. 6
Tatr' indriyaṃ cakkhuvīññānādīnaṃ gati-nivāsabhāvato khaṃ
ti vuccati, ākāsaṃ vivattaṭṭhena, saggo katasucaritehi ekantena
gantabbatāya khaṃ ti saṃkhaṃ gacchati; ²"khago yathā hi ruk- 5
khagge niliyanto va sākhino sākhaṃ ghaṭṭeti"^b ti ca ³"khe
nimmitto acari aṭṭha satam^c sayambhū" ti ca ādi ettha nidas-
saṇaṃ. *Khaṃ · khāni khā, khaṃ · khāni khe, khaṇa · khehi
khebbhi, khassa khānaṃ, khā khaṃ mā khamhā · khehi khebbhi,
khassa khānaṃ, khe khaṃ miṃ khamhi · khesu, bho kha · bha- 10
vanto khāni bhavanto khā.*

Gosaddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:

go goṇe c' indriye bhumyaṃ vacane c'eva buddhiyaṃ
ādicce rasmiyaṃ c'eva pāṇiye pi ca vattate;

tesu atthesu goṇe thī pumā ca, itare pumā.

7 15

Tathā hi ⁴"gosu dūyhamānāsu gato; ⁵go pañcamo"^d ti ādisu
gosaddo goṇe vattati; "gocaro" ti etth' indriye pi vattati,
gāvo cakkhādīn' indriyāni caranti etthā ti gocaro; tathā hi
porāṇā kathayimṣu: ⁶"gāvo caranti etthā ti gocaro, gocaro viya
gocaro · abhiṇhaṃ caritabbatṭhānaṃ; gāvo vā cakkhādīn' in- 20
driyāni, tehi caritabbatṭhānaṃ gocaro" ti; ⁷"gomatiṃ Gota-
maṃ name" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ pana pathaviyaṃ vat-
tati, bhūripaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti
hi attho, tathā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāya Vāsetṭhasuttasaṃvaṇ-
ṇanappadese^e ⁸"gorakkhaṇ ti khettarakkhaṃ, kasirakkhaṇ^f ti 25
vuttaṃ hoti, pathavi hi go ti vuccati, tappabhedo ca khettaṇ"
ti vuttaṃ; ⁹"gottavasena Gotamo" ti ettha tu vacane bud-
dhiyaṃ ca vattati, tenāhu porāṇā: ¹⁰"gan tāyati ti gottam,
'Gotamo' ti hi pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiṃ ca tāyati
ekamsikavisayatāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi āram- 30
maṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, (tathā)^g abhidhānaṃ
abhidheyyabhūtena, — tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho tāni tāyati

¹ (cf. Ekakkharakosa 23^a) khaṃ = tuccham, Vm 494²⁸. ² Abhidh-av
v. 490a-c. ³ * * *. ⁴ (213²⁶). ⁵ * * *. ⁶ cf. Abhidhammatthavibhāvini (Tīkā-
kyo²) S^c p. 194⁸. ⁷ * * *. ⁸ Pj II 466¹². ⁹ cf. Sv I 246²³. ¹⁰ p^t ad Sv I 246²³

^a ita B^m; C^eB^mns sagga^o (cf. 241⁴). ^b B^m vaṭṭeti. ^c (B^m aṭṭha kathā
ayaḡaṃ). ^d B^m ome. ^e B^m ^osuttassa vaṇṇanappadese. ^f Pj: kasikammaṃ.
^g cf. I 389; Sv-pt: evaṃ.

rakkhatī ti vuccati; ko pana so ti: aññakulaparamparāsādhā-
 raṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamudāgataṃ^a taṃkulapariyāpan-
 naśādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ ti daṭṭhabban” ti; tathā hi taṃ-
 gottajātā *Suddhodanamahārājādayo* pi “Gotamo” t’ eva^b vuc-
 5 cānti, tena Bhagavā attano pītaṃ *Suddhodanamahārājānaṃ*
¹“atikkantavarā^c kho Gotama tathāgata” ti avoca, Vessavaṇo
 pi mahārājā Bhagavantam² “vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ buddhaṃ
 vandāma Gotamaṃ” ti avoca, āyasmā pi Vaṅgiso āyasmantaṃ
 Ānandaṃ³ “sādhū nibbāpanaṃ brūhi anukampāya Gotamā” ti
 10 avoca. Evaṃ idaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ⁴ “gan tāyati ti gottan” ti
 vuttaṃ; taṃ pana Gotamagotta-Kassapagottādivasena bahuvī-
 dhaṃ. Tathā *gosaddo* ādicce vattati; ⁵“gogottaṃ Gotamaṃ
 name” ti porāṇakaviracānā ettha nidassanaṃ, ādiccabandhuṃ
 Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti attho, ādicco pi hi^d
 15 Gotamagotte jāto Bhagavā pi, evaṃ tena samānagottatāya^e
 tattha tattha “ādiccabandhū” ti ādinā Bhagavato thomaṇā
 dissati: ⁶“pucchāmi taṃ ādiccabandhu” vivekaṃ santipadañ
 ca mahesi”^f ti ca ⁷“vande Jetavanaṃ niccaṃ vihāraṃ ravi-
 bandhuno” ti ca ⁸“lokekabandhum aravindasahāyabandhun”
 20 ti ca. *Uṇhagū* ti ettha pana *gosaddo* rasmiyaṃ vattati, uṇhā
 gāvo rasmiyo etassā ti uṇhagu^g suriyo; pubbācariyā pi hi
⁹chandovicitisatthe imam ev’ atthaṃ vyākariṃsu. ¹⁰*Gosita-*
candanā ti ettha pāṇīye vattati. *gosaddena* hi jalaṃ vuccati:
 go viya sītaṃ^h candanaṃ; tasmīṃ pana uddhanato uddharita-
 25 pakkuṭhitatelamhi pakkhitte taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva taṃ telaṃ susi-
 talaṃ hoti. Etth’ eke vadanti: kasmā bho gopadatthe vatta-
 māno *gosaddo* itthilīṅgo c’eva pullīṅgo cā ti vadatha, kasmā
 ca pana indriya-pathavī-vacana-buddhi-suriya-rasmi-pāṇīyesu
 vattamāno pullīṅgo ti vadatha; etesu suriyatthe vattamāno
 30 pullīṅgo hotuⁱ, nanu indriya-vacana-pāṇīyesu^j vattamānena pana
gosaddena napuṃsakalīṅgena bhavitabbaṃ, pathavī-buddhi-ras-
 misu vattamānena itthilīṅgena bhavitabbaṃ · indriyādi-patha-

¹ Vin I 82³⁵. ² D III 197²⁵ 198²⁵ 199²³ 202³¹. ³ S I 188¹⁶ = Th 1223cd.
⁴ (241²⁸). ⁵ ππ*. ⁶ Sn 915ab. ⁷ πππ. ⁸ (75²²). ⁹ ππ* (sarve ‘pi raśmayo gāva
 ucyante, Nirukta II 6). ¹⁰ Vva 179²⁴ (Abh 301a *gosīsa* = *gośīṣa*).

^a V 389: ādipurisasamuditam. ^b Be tv eva. ^c = lvan pri³ so chu
 pe³ khaṇ³ rhi, ns. ^d C^c om. ^e Bm ad. va. ^f ita B^{em}ns; C^c obandhuṃ ...
 mahesiṃ. ^g B^{em}ns uṇhagū. ^h Bm sīta-. ⁱ (Be hoti). ^j Bm nanu ‘ndriya^o.

vāḍipadatthesu vattamānānaṃ *indriyasaddādi-pathavīsaddādi-*
naṃ napuṃsak'-itthiliṅgavasena niddesassa dassanato ti. Tan
 na · niyamābhāvato; itthipadatthe vattamānassā pi hi sato
 kassaci saddassa pulliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā ¹*orodho*
 ti, purisapadatthe vattamānassā pi ca sato kassaci itthiliṅga- 5
 vasena niddeso dissati, yathā ²"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hita-
 kāmā 'si devate" ti, itthi-purisapadatthesu pana avattamānānaṃ
 pi satam kesañci saddānaṃ ekasmim yeva āṇāḍiatthe vattamā-
 nānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsakaliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā
³*paññā amoho ñāyaṇ* ti ⁴*laḷaṃ laḷi laḷo* ti ca; tathā hi anitthi- 10
 bhūto pi samāno *mātulā* ti itthiliṅgavasena rukkho pi nāmaṃ
 labhati, tabbasena nagaram pi, tenāha Cakkavattisuttatikāyaṃ^a;
⁵"mātulā ti itthiliṅgavasena laddhanāmo eko rukkho, tāya
 āsannappadese māpitattā nagaram pi Mātulā t' eva^b paññā-
 yittha, tena vuttam: ⁶Mātulāyaṇ ti evaṃnāmame nagare" ti. 15
Gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pakāsitā.

Mo vuccati cando; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"mā vuccati
 cando" ti *ākārantapāṭho* dissati, *okārantapāṭhena* tena bhavi-
 tabbam · sakkaṭabhāsāya^c Ekakkharakosato nayaṃ gahetvā
⁸"mo 'Sivo candimā c' evā"^d ti *okārantavasena* vattabbattā. 20
 Ettha ca *okārantavasena* vuttassa *masaddassa* candavācakatte
puṇṇamī puṇṇamā ti ca nidassanapadāni. Tattha puṇṇo mo
 etthā ti puṇṇamī, evaṃ puṇṇamā: rattāpekkham itthiliṅga-
 vacanaṃ, ettha pana ⁹"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiyā paṭhamayāme
 pubbenivāsaṃ anussarī" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. | Ettha siyā: yadī 25
puṇṇamā ti ayaṃ saddo rattāpekkho^e itthiliṅgo, ¹⁰"puṇṇamāye
 yathā cando parisuddho virocati tath' eva tvam puṇṇamano vi-
 roca dasasahassiyam; ¹¹anvaddhamāse^f paṇṇarase puṇṇamāye
 uposathe Paccayaṃ nāgam āruya dānaṃ dātuṃ upāgamin" ti

¹ (93¹—99¹¹). ² (223²¹). ³ (224¹). ⁴ (221³³). ⁵ Sv-pṭi *ad* D III 58³.
⁶ Sv I. c. ⁷ cf. Sv I 140² (*cod.* B^m). ⁸ Puṇṇottama, Ekakṣarakośa 26^a;
 maḥ Śivaś candramā vedhā(ṭṭ). ⁹ cf. Uda 50¹⁹ Ja I 68¹¹. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 185^a—d
 (ns: Buddhavaṇ-pāliatṭhakathā nḥuik "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ" rhi eñ¹, cf.
 n. 11 et 270 n. e). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 15^a—d (ns: "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ māsapari-
 pūriyā candapari-pūriyā ca samannāgate paṇṇarase" Cariyāpīṭakapālī-aṭṭhakathā
 nḥuik puṇṇamāse rhi eñ¹ | ... 'puṇṇamā assa paṇṇarasūposathassā ti puṇṇa-
 māso' prū | Sumedhaso [124^b] kai¹ sui¹ prī³ ce hu laḥuka-nañ³ phrañ¹ pra eñ¹).

a B^m oṭikāya. b B^{en}se tv eva. c C^c sakkata^o. d *ita* B^{em}ns; C^c ceṭā;
leg. vedhā (*vide* n. 8). e B^m rattāpekkhā. f *ita* C^c B^{em}ns; Cp: addhaddha^o.

ādisu katham *puṇṇamāye* ti padasiddhī ti. Yākārassa yekārā-desavasena; dhammissarena hi Bhagavatā 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti vadatā yākārassa ṭhāne yekāro paṭhito, itthiliṅgavisaye tākarassa^a ṭhāne tekāro^a viya, *nikārassa* ṭhāne
 5 *nekāro* viya ca; tathā hi, yathā ¹"avyayitaṃ vilapasi viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādhajātake 'virattā' ti vattabbe "viratte" ti vadantena tākarassa^b ṭhāne tekāro^b paṭhito, 'Kosiyāyanī' ti ca vattabbe "Kosiyāyane" ti vadantena *nikārassa* ṭhāne *nekāro* paṭhito, evaṃ 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti
 10 vadatā yākārassa ṭhāne yekāro paṭhito, yathā ca ²"dakkhitāye aparāṇitasamghan" ti imasmiṃ Mahāsamayasuttapadese 'dakkhitāyā' ti vattabbe "dakkhitāye" ti vadatā yākārassa ṭhāne yekāro paṭhito, evaṃ idhā ³pi; yathā pana ⁴"sabhāye vā dvāramūle vā" ti ettha 'sabhāyan' ti liṅgavyattayavasena *sabhiā*
 15 vuttā, na tathā idhā 'puṇṇamāyan' ti liṅgavyattayena *puṇṇamā* vuttā, atha kho *puṇṇamā* ti ākāraṇitthiliṅgavasena vuttā; tathā hi *puṇṇamāye* ti padaṃ yākāraṭṭhāne yekāruccāraṇavasena sambhūtaṃ bhumavacanan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Mā vuccati sirī; tathā hi ⁵Vidaddhamukhamāṇḍanaṭi-
 20 kāyaṃ^c *mālīnī* ti padass' atthaṃ vadatā "mā vuccati Lakkhī^d, alīnī ti^e bhamarī" ti vuttaṃ, *lakkhīsaddo* ca *sirisaddena* samānattho, tena "mā vuccati sirī" ti attho amhehi anumato; tathā porāṇehi pi ⁶"maṃ sirim dhāreti vidadhāti cā ti Mandhātā" ti attho pakāsito, tasmā *mālīnī* *Mandhātā* ti ca imān' ettha
 25 nidassanapadānī. Tatra pulliṅgassa tāva *masaddassa* ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā: *Mo mā. maṃ me, mena · mehi mebhī, massa mānaṃ, mā masmaṃ mamhā · mehi mebhī, massa mānaṃ, me masmiṃ mamhi · mesu, bho ma bhavanto mā*. Ayam pana itthiliṅgassa *māsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *Mā · mā māyo,*
 30 *maṃ · ma māyo, māya · māhi mābhi, māya mānaṃ, māya · māhi mābhi, māya mānaṃ, māya māyaṃ · māsu, bho me^f*

¹ J I 496¹² *supra* 225⁹. ² D II 254⁷. ³ ns *ad*: "na hetuye" [Bv 2: 10^b] nhuik *tuyepaccaṇ³* kau¹ sui¹ dakkhitāye nhuik *tāyepaccaṇ³* sañ¹ eñ¹.
⁴ Vin III 206¹⁹ *cf.* 238²⁰. ⁵ *ad* Vidagdhāmukhamāṇḍana 2: 36 (sanne p. 39²).
⁶ *cf.*

^a B^ens ttākārassa . . . ttekāro. ^b C^eB^ens ttākārassa . . . ttekāro. ^c *ita* C^e: B^m Vidvāmukha¹. ns paññā rhi tui¹ cñ¹ nhut tañ³ chā phrae rve¹ Vidvāmukhamandana mañ so kyaṃ² eñ¹ ṭikā nhuik vā vidak ṭikā nhuik .
^d B^m lakkhā. ^e C^eB^ens om. ^f B^e mā.

bhotiyo māyo. Ettha pana sirivācako *māsaddo* ca^a saddavācako *rāsaddo* cā ti ime samānagatikā · ekakkharattā niccam ākārantapakatikattā itthiliṅgattā ca.

Tatra saṃ vuccati santacitto puriso, ¹yaṃ loke "sappuriso" ti ca "ariyo" ti ca "paṇḍito" ti ca vadanti, tass' etaṃ adbhivaca- 5 nam yad idaṃ *saṃ* ti, evaṃ sappurisāriyapaṇḍitavācākassa *saṃ*-saddassa paccattavacanavasena atthibhāve ²"sāmeti asatā asan" ti idaṃ payoganidassanaṃ^b. Ettha hi 'na saṃ asan' ti samāsa[m]-cintāya^c sappurisāsappurisapadatthā *saṃ-asāṃ*saddehi vuttā ti ñāyanti; tasmā 'sappurisapadattho paccattavacanena *saṃ*- 10 saddena vutto n' atthi' ti vacanaṃ na^d vattabbaṃ; ye "n' atthi" ti vadanti, tesaṃ vacanaṃ na gahetabbaṃ. Nāmikapadamālā pan' assa ³*saṃ*^d · *sanlaṃ sante*^e ti ādinā heṭṭhā pakāsitā. Napuṃsakaliṅgatte saṃ vuccati dhanam; *manussassaṃ parassam sabbassaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ* ti ādin' ettha 15 nidassanapadāni. Tattha manussassa saṃ manussassaṃ; evaṃ parassa saṃ parassaṃ; sabbassa saṃ sabbassaṃ, tassa haraṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ ti samāso. Tathā saṃ vuccatī sukhaṃ santi ca; vuttaṃ hi tabbācakattaṃ porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ: ⁴"devadevo saⁱ dehī^z no hīno devātidehato hato- 20 papātasam̐sāro sāro san detu dehinaṃ" ti; tasmā ayam ettha gāthā ⁵"sakalalokasam̐karo Dīpaṃkaro" ti ettha *saṃkaro* ti padañ ca nidassanaṃ. *Saṃ* · *sāni sā*, *saṃ* · *sāni se*, *sena* iccādi pubbe pakāsitānāyena ñeyyaṃ. Ettha ca sotūnaṃ sugatamatavare kosallajanānattamaṃ samāasantagatassa *saṃ*saddassa 25 nāmikapadamālāṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katvā kathayāma: *Manussassaṃ* · *manussassāni* *manussassā*, *manussassaṃ* · *manussassāni* *manussasse*, *manussassena* · *manussassehi* *manussassebhi*, *manussassassa* *manussassānaṃ*, *manussassā* *manussassasmā* *manussassamhā* · *manussassehi* *manussassebhi*, *manussassassa* *manussassānaṃ*, *ma-* 30 *nussasse* *manussassasmīṇi* *manussassamhi* · *manussassesu*, *bho ma-*

¹ (cf. 174¹⁴). ² (174²⁴). ³ (cf. 174⁴). ⁴ ns: sam̐dehino khyam³ sā so kuiy rhi so sū eñ¹ devātidehato mrū³ tū³ khrañ³ eñ¹ lvan evā pvā³ khrañ³ mha hīno yut to² mū so hat⁰ . . . sāro . . . sāro mrat so devadevo . . . ⁵ cf. Mh^bv 4¹⁶⁻¹⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b ns: idaṃ payogaṃ sañ nidassanaṃ sañ . ^c B^c samāsa-cintāya. ^d B^m om. ^e ita C^cB^m. ^f ita B^m (metr.; *re vera* = saṃ); C^cB^cns saṃ · *dedi* (metr.; s: 'incarnatus'); C^cB^mns dehī^z (vide n. 4).

missassa · *bhavanto manussassāni manussassā*. Esa nayo *pa-rassam sabbassan* ti ādisu pi. Sabbān' etāni padāni ¹abhidheyyalingāni ti gahetabbāni.

Yan taṃ kim iti saddānaṃ nāmamālā^a pan' uttari(ṃ)
5 ²Sabbanāmaparicchede pakāsissaṃ^b tilingato. 8

Icc' evaṃ heṭṭhā uddiṭṭhānaṃ *ko-vi-sā*dinaṃ nāmikapadamālā saddhiṃ atthantaraniḍassanapadehi vibhattā. Tatr' idaṃ līnga-vavatthānaṃ:

ko vi sā honti pulliṅge *bhū rā thu dhī ku^c bhū* thiyaṃ,
10 *kaṇṇi khaṇṇi* napuṃsake, *go* tu pume c' ev' itthilingato^d, 9
mo pume, itthilinge *mā, saṇṇi* pume ca napuṃsake,
yan taṃ kim iti sabbatra līṅgesv eva pavattare. 10

Ito aññāni pi ekakkharāni upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

Evaṃ viññūnaṃ nayaññūnaṃ saddaracanāvisaye^e para-
15 mavisuddhavipulabuddhipaṭilābhatthaṃ paramasaṃhasukhumat-
thesu payogesu asammohatthaṃ, ³suvāṇṇatale sīhaviṇṇambhanena
kesarisīhassa viṇṇambhanam iva, tepiṭake buddhavacane ñāṇa-
viṇṇambhanena viṇṇambhanatthañ ca adhikūn'-ekakkharāvasena
līṅgattayaṃ missetvā nāmikapadamālā vibhattā.

20 Sadde bhavanti kusalā na tu keci atthe
atthe bhavanti kusalā na tu keci sadde,
kosallam eva paramaṃ dubhayattha, tasmā
⁴yogaṃ kareyya satataṃ matimā varī(ḍ)an ti^f. 11

Iti navāṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
25 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe līṅgattayamissako
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo dasamo^g paricchedo.

XI.

Vāccābhidheyyalingādivasena^h pi ito paraṃ
bhāsissaṃ padamālāyo ⁵bhāsitasānurūpato. 1

¹ (*vide* 247²). ² Pariccheda 12. ³ (166 n 15). ⁴ (*cf.* Pj I 252²⁰).
⁵ = pāli to² ā³ lyo² so ā³ phrañ¹, ns.

^a ns °mālaṃ. ^b *īla* C^cB^mns. ^c *īla* C^cB^mns (*metr.*); B^m kū, *cf.* 236
n. b. ^d B^cns °līṅgake. ^e (B^m *ad.* pare). ^f *īla* B^cns (varāṃ mrat so idaṃ
pakaraṇaṃ kui); C^cB^m varan. ^g B^m navamo. ^h B^m *fere ubique vacca*^o.

Tattha vāccaliṅgāni ti appadhānaliṅgāni guṇanāmasaṃkhātāni vā liṅgāni, abhidheyyaliṅgāni ti padhānaliṅgāni guṇipadasaṃkhātāni vā liṅgāni. Yasmā pana tesu vāccaliṅgāni nāma abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni bhavanti, tasmā sabbāni *bhuddhātumayāni* ca vāccaliṅgāni abhidheyyaliṅgānurūpato yojetab-³ bāni. Tesam *bhuddhātumayāni* vāccaliṅgāni sarūpato nāmikapadamālāya ayojitāni pi tattha tattha nayato yojitāni, tasmā na dāni dassessāma: *abhuddhātumayāni* pi kiñcāpi nayato yojitāni, tathā pi sotārānaṃ payogesu kosallaajanatantham katha-
yāma nāmikapadamālāni ca nesam dassessāma kiñci payogaṃ¹⁰ vadantā:

Digho rasso nīlo pīto sukko kaṇho seṭṭho pāpo
saddho suddho ucco nīco katto^a 'tīto^b icc ādīni. 2

¹"Dīghā jāgarato ratti dīghaṃ santassa yojanaṃ dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro saddhammaṃ avijānataṃ". 15

Digho dighā, dighaṃ dīghe, dīghena · dīgheli dīghebli, dighassa dighānaṃ, dighā dīghasma dighantā · dīgheli dīghebli, dighassa dighānaṃ, dīghe dīghasmīṃ dīghamli · dīghesu, bho digha bhavanto dīghā. ²"Dīghā ti maṃ^c pakkoseyyāthā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ. 20

Dīghā · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghaṃ · dīgha dīghāyo, dīghāya sesaṃ kaññānayaena ñeyyaṃ.

Dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghā^d, dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghe, dīghena sesaṃ cīttanayaena ñeyyaṃ. Rassādīni ca evam eva vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṃ vāccaliṅgānaṃ nāmikapadamālā, guṇanāmā-²⁵ naṃ nāmikapadamālā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati.

Abhidheyyakaliṅgesu savisesāni yāni hi,
tesaṃ dāni yathāpālī^e padamālaṃ kathess' ahaṃ. 3

Katamāni tāni padāni yāni savisesāni:

bhavābhavādikaṃ Lamkādipo icc ādikāni ca 30
bodhi sandhī ti cādīni savisesāni honti tu^f. 4

¹ Dhṛ 60a-d; ns *ad.*: rassa niddāluno ratti rassaṃ thāmassa(!) yojanaṃ | rasso vidvāna saṃsāro saddhammaṃ suvijānataṃ ī sui¹ rassa ca sañ nhuik yhañ ap eñ¹ |. ² cf. Ja I 324²⁹.

^a sic Ce (*metr.*); B^mns kato (= pru khrañ³). ^b Ce tīto, B^m tiyo; ns: atīto | van khrañ². ^c (Ja *om.*). ^d B^m *om.*. ^e B^{ns} oḷim; (Ce tesaṃ aniyatā pālī). ^f B^m hontu.

Etesu hi

bhavābhavapadam d-ekavaco^a, bahuvalo kvaci;

samāse asamāse pi sambhavo tassa icchito. 5

Viggahañ ca padatthañ ca vatvā padass' imassa me^b

5 vuccamānam^c avikkhittā padamālāṃ nibodhatha. 6

¹Bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavaṃ, atha vā bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavāni; ayaṃ viggaho. Tatra bhavo ti khuddako bhavo, abhavo ti mahanto bhavo, vuddhatthavācako h' ettha akāro, ettha ca sugati-duggativasena hīna-paṇitavasena ca khuddaka-mahantatā veditabbā; atha vā bhavo ti vuddhi, abhavo ti avuddhi; ayaṃ padattho. Ayaṃ pana nāmikapadamālā:

Bhavābhavaṃ, bhavābhavaṃ, bhavābhavena, bhavābhavassa,

bhavābhavā bhavābhavasmā bhavābhavamhā, bhavābhavassa, bhavābhave bhavābhavasmiṃ bhavābhavamhi, bho

15 *bhavābhava* iti *bhavābhavapadam* ekavacanakaṃ bhavati.

Dissati ca tass' ekavacanatā pāḷiyaṃ aṭṭhakathāyañ ca: ²"atitakappe caritaṃ ṭhapayitvā bhavābhave imasmiṃ^d kappe caritaṃ pavakkhissaṃ suṇohi me" iti vā ³"evaṃ bahuviddhaṃ dukkhaṃ sampattiñ ca bahuviddhaṃ bhavābhave anubhavitvā patto 20 sambodhim uttamaṃ" iti vā — evaṃ pāḷiyaṃ *bhavābhavapadassa* ekavacanatā diṭṭhā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pi ⁴"asambudhaṃ buddhanisevitaṃ yaṃ bhavābhavaṃ gacchati jīvaloko^e, namo avijjādikilesaṃ jīvaliddhaṃsino dhammavarassa tassā" ti evaṃ tass' ekavacanatā diṭṭhā.

25 *Bhavābhavāni^f, bhavābhavāni^g, bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi, bhavābhavānaṃ, bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi, bhavābhavānaṃ, bhavābhavesu, bhavanto bhavābhavāni* iti *bhavābhavapadam* bahuvacanakam pi bhavati. Dissati ca tassa bahuvacanakatā pāḷiyaṃ: ⁵"dhonassa^h hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke

30 (pa)kappikāⁱ diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti.

Ubhayam pi nayaṃ vomissetvā^j nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, kathaṃ: *Bhavābhavaṃ bhavābhavāni, bhavābhavaṃ bha-*

¹ (cf. Vjb et Sp I ad Sp I 1^o). ² Cp I 1: 2a-d. ³ Cp III 15: 7a-d. ⁴ Sp I 1⁸⁻¹¹. ⁵ Sn 786ab (√1244).

^a ita C^eB^m; (ns om. d-); cf. 19³³ 20⁴ 171²⁹ 186¹⁰. ^b sic [- - - -] C^eB^mns: leg. saddass' imassa me? ^c (B^m vuccamānam). ^d Cp [E^c]: imamhi. ^e (B^m jīvaloko). ^f B^m ad. bhavābhavā. ^g B^ens ad. bhavābhave. ^h (C^e ossam; C^eB^m ad. na). ⁱ C^eB^mns kappikā (= kram tat so); Sn: pakappitā. ^j B^m vomissitvā.

vābhavāni, bhavābhavena bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi icc evam-
ādinā^a *cittanayena* yojetabbā^a.

Napumsakekavacana^b-bahuvacanakā imā
padamālā samāsatte katā ti paridīpaye. 7

Samāsakapadañ c'eva asamāsakam eva ca 5

bhavābhavapadaṃ dvedhā iti vidvā vibhāvaye: 8

¹napumsakaṃ samāsatte, pullīgam itarattane,
napumsakan tu pāyena ekavacanakaṃ vade. 9

'Bhavo ca abhavo cā' ti samāsatthaṃ vade budho;

'bhavato bhavam' icc atthaṃ asamāsassa bhāsaye, 10 10

²pullīgattamhi so ñeyyo nissakka-upayogato.

Evaṃ visesato jaññā *bhavābhavapadaṃ* ³vidū. 11

Yathā c' ettha *bhavābhavapadassa* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
kammākammaṃ phalāphalaṃ ti ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā, attho pi nesam yathārahaṃ vattabbo; yebhuyyen' 15
etāni ekavacanāni bhavanti. Evan tāva *bhavābhavapadādinam*
visesavantatā daṭṭhabbā.

Laṇḍikādīpo, laṇḍikādīpaṇi, laṇḍikādīpena, laṇḍikādīpassa, laṇ-
kādīpā laṇḍikādīpasmī laṇḍikādīpamhā, laṇḍikādīpassa, laṇ-
kādīpe laṇḍikādīpasmī laṇḍikādīpamhi, bho laṇḍikādīpa ayaṃ 20
samāsatte nāmikapadamālā; asamāsatte pi pana yojetabbā:

Laṇḍikā dīpo, laṇḍikaṇi dīpaṇi, laṇḍikāya dīpena, laṇḍikāya
dīpassa, laṇḍikāya dīpā laṇḍikāya dīpasmī laṇḍikāya dīpamhā,
laṇḍikāya dīpassa, laṇḍikāya dīpe laṇḍikāya dīpasmī laṇ-
kāya dīpamhi, bhoti laṇḍike dīpa ayaṃ vyāse nāmikapada- 25
mālā. Ayaṃ nayo *Jambudīpo* ti ettha na labbhati · kevalena
Jambūsaddena^c *Jambudīpassa* akathanato, yathā kevalena
Laṇḍāsaddena *Laṇḍikādīpo* kathīyati. Ayaṃ pana vyāse pada-
mālānayo visesato kabbaracanāyaṃ^d kavīnaṃ upakārāya saṃ-
vattati, sāsanassā^e pi; tathā hi vyāsavasena porāṇakaviracanā 30
dissati: ⁴"vandāmi selamhi Samantakūṭe *Laṇḍikāya dīpassa*
sikhāyamāne āvāsabhūte Sumanāmarassa buddhassa taṃ pāda-

¹ ns: tathā-dvande-sut [Kc 324] phrañ¹ viruddhattha nhuik napuṃ³-līn
ñai¹ hū lui. ² = pullin eñ¹ aphrac nhuik. ³ ns: "bhavābhavāyā ti punap-
punambhavāyā" hu Mahāniddeśa [Nidd I 109¹⁸] bhvañ¹ ra kā³ vicchā hū rve¹
lañ³ si rā eñ¹. ⁴ ***.

a C^e ādīni . . . yojetabbāni. b (B^m ^ovacanam-). c B^m om. Jambusad-
dena. d B^m ^ovacanāya. e B^e sāsanatthā.

valaññam aggan" ti, sāsane pi vyāsavasena ¹"dibbo ratho pātur
ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādikā pālī dissati. Yathā pana
Jambudīpo ti ettha ayaṃ nayo na labbhati, tathā *Nāgadīpo*
ti ādisu pi · kevalena *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpassa akathanam
5 iva kevalena *Nāgasaddādīnā* Nāgadīpādīnaṃ akathanato ti.

Nanu ca bho ²"buddhassa jambūnadaramsino taṃ dāṭhaṃ^a
mayam Jambunārā namāmā" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ *Jambu-*
saddena Jambudīpo vutto · 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthasambhavato
ti. Saccam, 'Jambudīpanārā' ti attho sambhavati; kevalena
10 pana *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpatthaṃ na vadati, kin tu 'jam-
budīpanārā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayatā adhikakkharadosaṃ
parivajjantena *dīpasaddalopam* katvā "jambunārā" ti vuttaṃ;
evaṃ uttarapadalopavasena vutto *Jambūsaddo* *narasaddam*
paṭicca samāsabalena 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthappakāsane sa-
15 mattho hoti, na kevalo vyāsakāle; tathā hi *jambū* ti vutte Jam-
budīpo na ñāyati, atha kho jamburukkho yeva ñāyati. | Kiṃ
pana bho *Kāko dāso*, *Kākaṃ dāsaṃ*, *Kākena dāsenā* ti ayaṃ
nayo labbhati na labbhati ti. Labbhati, *Kākasaddena* Kākanā-
makassa dāsassa kathanam hoti. | Yadi evaṃ, *Jambudīpo* ti
20 etthā pi 'Jambunāmako dīpo' ti atthaṃ gahetvā *Jambū dīpo*,
Jambuṃ dīpaṃ, *Jambuyā dīpenā* ti ayaṃ nayo labbhati ti.

Na labbhati · *Jambūsaddassa* paṇṇattivāsena dīpe^b appavatta-
nato, *jambūsaddo* hi rukkhe yeva paṇṇattivāsena pavattati na
dīpe; yathā pana ³*cittavohāro* Cittanāmake gahapatimhī pi
25 mane pi pavattati ⁴"Citto gahapati; ⁵cittaṃ mano mānasan"
ti ādisu, yathā ca *kusavohāro* Kusanāmake raññe pi kusatiṇe
pi pavattati ⁶"Pabhāvatiñ ca ādāya maṇiṃ Verocanaṃ Kuso^c
Kusāvatiṃ *Kusarājā*^d agamāsi mahabbalo; ⁷kuso yathā dugga-
hito hattham evānukantati" ti ādisu, tathā *kākasaddo* pi vāyase
30 evaṃnāmake dāse pi pavattati *kāko ravati*; ⁸"Kāko nāma dāso
saṭṭhi yojanāni gacchati" ti ādisu; *jambūsaddo* pana, gahapati-
manādisu *citta-kusa-kākasaddā* viya, paṇṇattivāsena dīpasmim
na pavattati, — tasmā yathāvutto yeva nayo manasikaraṇiyo.
Yathā pan' ettha *Laṃkādīpo* ti saddassa nāmikapadamālā samā-

¹ J VI 103²⁴ (cf. 251^{8, 11}). ² "cf. ³ cf. I 1444. ⁴ A I 26⁵ (*supra* 227¹⁷).

⁵ Dhs § 6. ⁶ J V 311²²⁻²³. ⁷ Dhpa 311ab. ⁸ Dhpa I 196⁶, cf. Vin I 277³¹.

^a (Bm dādhama, Ce dada) ^b (Bm ad, na) ^c sic CeBem; J: tadā.

^d J: Kuso rājā (*metr.*).

savasena vyāsavasena ca yojitā, evaṃ *Pubbavidehadīpo Aparagoṇādīpo Uttarakurudīpo Assayujanakkhattaṃ*^a *Cītramāso Vessantararājā selavatthaṃ dibbaratho* ti ādinam pi nāmika-padamālā samāsavasena vyāsavasena ca yojetabbā; *Pubbavidehādisaddehi* Pubbavidehadīpadīnaṃ kathanañ ca veditab-³ baṃ, *dibbaratho* ti ādinam samāsagatapadānaṃ payojane sati vyāsavasena viṣuṃ kattabbatā¹ ca veditabbā, tathā hi vyāsavasena² “dibbo ratho” ti ādinā dvinnam dvinnam padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇavasena paccekavibhattiyuttabhāve sati gāthāsu vuttipālana-sukhuccāraṇaguṇo bhavati, so ca sāsanānukūlo ti¹⁰ ayaṃ nayo ṭhapito; tathā hi pāvacane³ “dibbo ratho pātur ahū Vedeḥassa yasassino” ti ādikā pāḷiyo bahū dissanti. Evaṃ *Laṃkāḍīpādisaddānaṃ viṣesavantatā* bhavati.

Idāni *bodhi-sandhī* ādinam viṣesavantatā vuccati:

⁴bodhi⁵ sandhi vibhatt’ āyu^b dhātu yeva pajāpati, ¹⁵

⁶dāmā dāmaṃ, tathā saddhā saddhaṃ, taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo, ¹²

⁷vyañjanaṃ vyañjano, attho attham, akkharam akkharo,

⁸ajjavaṃ ajjavo c’ eva, tathā maddava-gāravā, ¹³

⁹vaco vaci ti cādini^c samarūpā sarūpato^d

dvi-tilīṅgāni sambhonti, yathāsambhavam uddise. ^{14 20}

Etesu hi *bodhīsaddassa* tāva¹⁰ “Bodhi rājakumāro” ti ca¹¹ “ariyasāvako bodhī ti vuccati, tassa bodhissa aṅgo ti bojjhaṅgo” ti ca evaṃ puggalavacanassa *bodhi · bodhī bodhayo, bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhayo, bodhinā* ti pulliṅge *agginayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati; rukkhamaḡga-nibbāna-sabbaññutaññavaca-²⁵ nassa pana *bodhi · bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiyā* ti itthiliṅge *rattinayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. | Keci pana rukkhavacano *bodhīsaddo* pulliṅgo ti vadanti. Taṃ āgameṇa viruddhaṃ viya dassanato^e vicāretabbam; na¹² hi āgame rukkhavacanassa *bodhīsaddassa* pulliṅgabhāvo dissati,³⁰ puggalavacanassa pana dissati; yadi ca¹³ *sālo dhavo khadiro* ti

¹ ns: *casaddā phrañ*¹ ‘aluttasamāsata [Sd § 686] atthasamāsata [Sd § 687] ca veditabbā’ hū so anak kui yū ap eñ¹. ² (250¹). ³ (250¹). ⁴ (251²¹. 253²¹). ⁵ (253²²). ⁶ (254⁸). ⁷ (254²²). ⁸ (255¹⁹). ⁹ (255²³). ¹⁰ Vin II 127²⁰.

¹¹ Vibha 310¹⁶, Uda 305²⁶. ¹² = kathaṃ vicāretabbam, ns. ¹³ (94²⁵).

^a Bemns Assayujja^o. ^b Ce vibhatty āyu. ^c *ila* Bemns (*con*); Ce Bm ti ce ādini. ^d *ila* Bemns; Ce samarūpāni rūpato (c: samarūpāni sarūpato?). ^e Bemns dissanato.

ādīnaṃ viya rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pullīṅgattaṃ siyā, *jambu-simbali-pāṭalisaddādīnaṃ* rukkhavācakattā pullīṅgattaṃ siyā, na tesam imassa ca rukkhavācakatte pi pullīṅgabhāvo upalabbhati. Yadi hi rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīṅgo, evaṃ
 5 sante nibbānavacano sabbaññutaññānavacano ca *bodhisaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā · *nibbānan* ti ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgavāsena niddiṭṭhassa nibbānādino atthassa kathanato; ye evaṃ vadanti: rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīṅgo ti, te ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, taṃ ettha Bhagavā patto ti
 10 rukkho pi bodhi ce eva vuccati" ti^a vuttam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena 'kiṃ rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīṅgo na bhavissati' ti mañña-mānā vadanti maññe. N' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ; evañ ca pana daṭṭhabbaṃ: ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, taṃ ettha
 15 Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi ce eva vuccati" ti vadan-tehi ²garūhi ñāṇavacanāṃ itthilīṅgabhūtaṃ *bodhi* ti ñāṇassa nāmaṃ paṇṇattiantaraparikkappanena^b atthaṃ parikkappentena^b bujjhanaṭṭhānabhūte rukkhe āropetvā rukkho "bodhi" ti vutto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu nibbacane ādaro na kātabbo; • na hi
 20 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanakaraṇaṃ rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pullīṅgattaṃ kātum sakkoti · samketasiddhattā vohārassa, — tasmā rukkhaṃ, sayam abodhi(m) pi samānaṃ, bodhiyā^c paṭilābhaṭṭhānattā samketasiddhena *bodhi* ti itthilīṅgavohārena voharanti sāsanikā, bodhiyā vā kāraṇattā phalavo-
 25 hārena; etam atthaṃ yeva hi sandhāya ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, taṃ ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi ce eva vuccati" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ *bodhi* ti itthilīṅgavāsena rukkhanāmaṃ pavattati ti. Tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto dhammasenāpati^d anudhammacakkavattī vohāra kusalo itthi-
 30 līṅgavohārena: ³"buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññānapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yad idaṃ buddho" ti. Api ca tattha tattha ⁴"bodhiyā sākhā" ti ca ⁵"ken' atṭhena (Mahā)bodhi kassa sambandhinī ca^e sā" ti ca

¹ cf. Sp ad Vin I 1⁶, Mhbv 1¹⁸, Uda 27⁴ (vide Nidd I 456⁹, *supra* 21¹⁵). ² = atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ³ Nidd I 458². ⁴ vide Mhbv 146²³ 149⁵, 13, 21, Dīp 17: 68^a, Mhv 18: 53^a. ⁵ Mhbv 1¹⁵.

^a (Be ad. vadantehi garūhi ñāṇavacanāṃ itthilīṅgabhūtaṃ < 252¹⁵). ^b sic Ce Bemns. ^c Bm rukkhaṃ sayam abodhiyā. ^d (Bm jambusenāpati). ^e Be om.

¹"hatthato muttamattā sā asitiratanam nabham uggantvāna
 tadā muñci chabbannā rasmiyo subhā" ti ca evamādayo ruk-
 khavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* itthiliṅgabhāve payogā dissanti.
 Atha vā rukkhavācako *bodhisaddo* dviliṅgo · pum-itthiliṅgava-
 sena; tathā hi Samantapāsādikāyaṃ Vinayasamvannaṇāyaṃ ⁵
 mahāveyyākaraṇassa pāḷinayaviduno Buddhaghosācariyassa
 evaṃ saddaracanā^a dissati: ²"sakkhissasi tvam tāta Pāṭali-
 puttam gantvā Mahābodhinā saddhim ayyam Saṃghamittatthe-
 rim ānetun" ti ca ³"sā pi kho Mahābodhisamārūḷhā nāvā[ya]^b
 passato passato^c mahārājassa mahāsamuddatalam pakkhannā" ¹⁰
 ti ⁴ca. Tassa rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* 'bujjhati etthā
 ti bodhī' ti nibbacanavasena *bodhi · bodhī bodhayo, bodhim ·*
bodhī bodhayo, bodhinā ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā; rukkha-
 vācakass' eva pana tassa nāṇe pavattitthiliṅgavohārena^d saṃ-
 ketasiddhena rūḷhatthadīpakena *bodhi · bodhī bodhiyo, bodhim ·* ¹⁵
bodhī bodhiyo, bodhiyā ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā. Icc evaṃ
 puggalavācako *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgako^e bhava,
 nāṇādivācako itthiliṅgo yeva siyā sadā; 15
 bodhipādapavacano pum-itthiliṅgako^e bhava,
 evaṃ sante pi etassa itthiliṅgattam eva tu 20
 icchitabbataram, yasmā ⁵Dhammasenāpatīritam. 16
*Sandhisaddā*dinam pi nayānusārena nāmikapadamālā yoje-
 tabbā; *sandhisaddo* hi sarasandhīdivācako pulliṅgo, paṭisandhi-
 yādivācako itthiliṅgo · ⁶"sandhino; ⁷sandhiyā" ti ādidassanato.
Vibhattisaddo vibhajanavācako itthiliṅgo, syādivācako ²⁵
 pulliṅgo c' eva itthiliṅgo ca · ⁸"vibhattissa; ⁹vibhattiyā" ti
 ādidassanato.

Āyusaddo pana jīvitindriyavācako yeva hutvā pun-napum-
 sakaliṅgo · ¹⁰"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā"
 ti ¹¹"ettakam yeva te āyu cavanakālo bhavissati" ti ca das- 30
 sanato.

¹ Mhv 19: 44^{a-d} (> Mhbv 160¹⁵; cf. Mhv 18: 34, 42 etc.). ² Sp I 90²⁶ (cf. Mhv 18: 4); Sp I 99²⁶ ^obodhissa, Dīp 17: 71^a ^obodhimhi. ³ Sp I 97¹⁷ (Spī, cf. Mhv 19: 17^a). ⁴ ns: ī pāṭh kā³ [o: Mahābodhi-] tuik ruik sād-
 dhaka ma ra khye. ⁵ (252²⁶⁻³²). ⁶ vide § 618. ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 391^c (vide tamen
 Sd § 674). ⁸ Kev 117 (omhi Kev 61). ⁹ (oīyam Rūp 226). ¹⁰ (234¹⁵). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 5ab.

^a ns saddaracanāviseso. ^b sic CeBm; B^cns ^onāvā. ^c B^cns om. (= Sp
 Ee). ^d B^m nāṇapavattiliṅgavohārena. ^e Ce oḷiṅgiko.

¹*Dhātusaddo* sabhāvādivācako itthiliṅgo, *kara*^a-*pacādivā-*
cako pum-itthiliṅgo · ²"cakkhudhātuyā; ³karotissa dhātussa;
⁴dhātuyo; ⁵dhātuyā" ti dassanato.

Pajāpatīsaddo devavisesavācako pulliṅgo, kalatta-ḥinamā-
5 *tucchāvācako* itthiliṅgo · ⁶"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ
ullokeyyātha; ⁷attano pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ; ⁸Mahāpajāpatiyā"
ti ca dassanato.

Dāmā-dāmaṃsaddā ⁹mālatidāmādibhedabhinnassa ekassa
vatthussa yathākkamaṃ itthi-napuṃsakaliṅgā; tathā hi "māla-
10 *tīdāmā* ¹⁰lolāliṅgalilā; mālatidāmaṃ; siṃghitaṃ dāmaṃ bha-
marehi; ratanadāmā; ratanadāman" ti ca dviliṅgabhāve loki-
kappayogā dissanti sāsanānukūlā.

Saddhā-saddhaṃsaddā pana bhinnavatthūnaṃ vācakā itthi-
napuṃsakaliṅgā: *saddhāsaddo* pasādalakkhaṇavācako itthiliṅgo,
15 *saddhaṃsaddo* matakabhattavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo · ¹¹"saddhā
saddahanā; ¹²mayam assu bho Gotama brāhmaṇū nāma dānāni
dema saddhāni karomā" ti dassanato; imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne
saddho puriso, saddhā itthi, saddhaṃ kulan ti imāni vācca-
liṅgattā saṅghaṃ na gacchanti ti daṭṭhabbāni.

20 *Taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* t' ime saddā tīrasaṃkhāte ekasmiṃ yev'
atthe thi-pun-napuṃsakaliṅgā.

Vyañjanasaddo upasecana-liṅga-vāky'-āveṇika-sarīrāvaya-
vavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo, akkharavācako pun-napuṃsakaliṅgo.
Tatrūpasecane ¹³"sūpaṃ vā vyañjanaṃ vā" ti napuṃsakanid-
25 deso dissati, tathā liṅge ¹⁴"itthivyañjanaṃ purisavyañjanan"
ti napuṃsakaniddeso, vākye^b ¹⁵"padavyañjanāni sādhuṃ
uggahetvā" ti napuṃsaliṅganiddeso^c, āveṇike ¹⁶"asiti anu-
vyañjanāni" ti napuṃsakaniddeso; sarīrāvayave ¹⁷"kilesānaṃ
anu anu^d vyañjanato pākaṭabhāvavakaraṇato anuvyañjanan" ti
30 evaṃ napuṃsakaniddeso, — ettha hi anuvyañjanaṃ nāma
hattha-pāda-sita-hasita-kathita-volokitādibhedo ākāro, so eva sa-

¹ cf. 2¹³ etc. ² Dhātuk 34³. ³ Mmd 317 C (cf. Kc 523 Kev 483 etc.).

⁴ Rūp 526 v. 2. ⁵ Kc 526. ⁶ S I 219⁵. ⁷ *s*. ⁸ M III 253¹⁹. ⁹ ns; māla-
timālā jātikusumadāmaṃ Alaṅkā-ṭikā hoṇ³ || (ad Subodh III 15?). ¹⁰ = lo²
laṇ so pituṇ³ apoṇ³ eṇ¹ campāy khraṇ³ rhi eṇ¹ | vā | campāy rā phrac eṇ¹ ||
lola aḷi aṅga phrat |, cf. Kāvyaḍarśa I 43^d 44^d. ¹¹ Dhs § 12. ¹² A V 269⁶.
¹³ Vin IV 192²⁷ II 214¹⁴. ¹⁴ cf. As 323²⁻³. ¹⁵ A II 168¹⁰. ¹⁶ Sv (Se) III 136². ¹⁷ As 400¹¹.

a (Bm karaṇa-). b (Bm vācake). c *īta h. l.* CeBem. d As om.

rīrāvayavo ti vuccatī ti; akkhare ¹"vyañjano; ²vyañjanan" ti ca pun-napumsakaniddeso.

Atthasaddo nibbānavacano^a napumsakaliṅgo, abhidheyya-dhana-kāraṇa-payojana-nivaty-abhisandhānādivacano^b pana pul-
liṅgo; tathā hi Kathāvatthumhi ³"atthatthamhī" ti imissā pāḷiyā ⁵
atthasamvannañāyaṃ ³"attham vuccatī nibbānan" ti napum-
sakaliṅganiddescena *atthasaddo* vutto, -- iti *atthasaddo* dviliṅgo,

akkharasaddo ca · ⁴"yo pubbo akkharo; ⁵akkharāni" ti
ca dassanato. Api ca *akkharasaddo* nibbānavacano^c nāma-
paṇṇattivacano ca sabbadā napumsakaliṅgo bhavati: ⁶"padam ¹⁰
accutam akkharam; ⁷mahājanasammato ti kho Vāsetṭha Mahā-
sammato t' eva^d paṭhamam akkharam (upa)nibbattan" ti evam-
ādisu; ⁸"akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya^e āpatti pācit-
tiyassā" ti ettha pana pulliṅgo ti pi napumsakaliṅgo ti pi
vattabbo, itthiliṅgo ti pana na vattabbo; ayam hi, ⁹"asakkatā ¹⁵
c' asma Dhanañjayāya; ¹⁰viramath' āyasmanto mama vaca-
nāyā" ti ādisu *Dhanañjayāya vacanāyā* ti saddā viya, vibhat-
tivipallāsena^f vutto na ¹¹liṅgavipallāsavasenā ti.

Ajjava-maddava-gāravasaddā pana pun-napumsakaliṅgā
¹²"ajjavo ca maddavo ca; ¹³ajjavamaddavam; ¹⁴gāravo ca ni- ²⁰
vāto ca; ¹⁵saha āvajjite thūpe^g gāravam hoti me tadā" ti ca
ādidassanato.

Vaco-vacīsaddā pana *ghaṭo-ghaṭīsaddā* viya pum-itthiliṅgā;
tatttha *vacīsaddassa vacī · vacī vaciyo, vaciṃ · vacī vaciyo,*
vaciṃyā ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. ¶ Keci "*duccarita-payoga-* ²⁵
viññattīsaddādisu paresu *vacasaddass'* anto ikāro hoti, tena
vacīduccaritan ti ādini rūpāni dissanti" ti vadanti. ' Tan na
gahetabbam · *vacasaddato* visum *vacīsaddassa* dassanato; atr'
imāni pālito ca aṭṭhakathāto ca nidassanapadāni: ¹⁶"vacī vacī-

¹ Kc 41. ² Nett 38²⁷. ³ Kv 61¹⁹ et Kva 32²¹. ⁴ Kcv 604 (cf. Rūp 6).
⁵ Uda 5². ⁶ ***. ⁷ D III 93¹¹ (> As 390³⁰). ⁸ cf. Vin IV 15¹² (cf. *supra*
133 n. 5). ⁹ (133¹⁰). ¹⁰ (133⁵). ¹¹ (Vjb ad Vin IV 38³: chandāyā ti "akkha-
rakkharāyā" [Vin IV 15¹²] ti viya liṅgavipallāsena vuttam . . .). ¹² cf. Dhs
§ 1339, 1340 (*contra* A I 94²⁴) *vide* et Vibh 359²⁹. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Sn 265³. ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ cf. Yamaka I 230⁶.

^a Ce ovācako. ^b Bm osandhanādivacano, Ce osaddhanādi^o. ^c *ita* (cont.)
Ce; Bems nibbānavacana-. ^d Be(ns) tv eva. ^e *ita* Bm; Ce Be ns akkharak-
kharāya. ^f *ita* h. l. Ce Bems. ^g *ita* Be ns (Ce dhūpe); Bm rūpe.

samkhāro ... vacīsamkhāro vacī; ¹vaciñ ca vacīsamkhāre ^a ca
 ṭhapetvā avasesā na c' eva vacī na ca vacīsamkhāro; ²gadito ^b
 vacibhi satimābhinande" ti imāni pālito nidassanapadāni; ³"co-
 panasamkhātā vacī eva viññatti vacīviññatti^c; ⁴vaciya bhedo
 5 vacībhedo" ti imāni aṭṭhakathāto nidassanapadāni. Iminā nayena
 aññesam pi sarūpāsarūpapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ dvi-ttilīngatā
 vavatthāpetabbā. Evaṃ abhidheyyakalīngesu^d savisesāni abhi-
 dheyyalīngāni veditabbāni.

- 10 Idāni katthaci vāccalīngabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyalīngānañ
 ca taddhitantalīngānañ ca dhammādivasena nāmikapadamālā
 vuccate. Tathā hi
 dhammato puggalā c' eva dhamma-puggalato pi ca
 ekantadhammato c' eva tath' ev' ekantapuggalā 17
 15 padamālā siyūṃ, tāsū paccattādivasena tu
 padaṃ samam^e visamañ ca jaññā sabbasamam pi ca, 18
 kathaṃ: *micchādīṭṭhi micchāsaṃkappo, micchāvācā micchāvāco,*
micchādīṭṭhiko micchāsaṃkappī icc etesaṃ nāmikapadamālā
 evaṃ veditabbā: *micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhiyo,* *mic-*
 20 *chādīṭṭhiṇ · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhiyā* ti evaṃ
 dhammato, *micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhino, micchādī-*
ṭṭhiṇ · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhiṇā ti evaṃ pug-
 galato; *micchāsaṃkappo micchāsaṃkappā, micchāsaṃkappan* ti
 evaṃ dhamma-puggalato; *micchāvācā · micchāvācā micchāvā-*
 25 *cāyo, micchāvācaṃ · micchāvācā micchāvācāyo, micchāvācāya*
 evaṃ ekantadhammato, *micchāvāco micchāvācā, micchāvācaṃ*
micchāvāce, micchāvācena evaṃ ekantapuggalato; *micchādīṭṭhiko*
micchādīṭṭhikā, micchādīṭṭhikan ti^f evaṃ pi ekantapuggalato,
micchāsaṃkappī^g *micchāsaṃkappiṇo, micchāsaṃkappiṇ*^h ti evaṃ
 30 pi ekantapuggalato nāmikapadamālā bhavati, — paccattōpayo-
 gavanādivasena pana padaṃ sadisaṃ visadisam sabbathā
 visadisam pi ca bhavati; esa nayo *samūādiṭṭhi-samūāsaṃ-*
kappādisu pi. Atr' ime āhacca bhāsītā payogā: ⁵"avijjāgatassa

¹ Yamaka I 231¹¹. ² Sn 973a. ³ As 324²⁸. ⁴ As 325¹. ⁵ S V 1¹⁴⁻²⁰.

^a Yam: °samkhāraṃ. ^b ita C^eBem (nse cudito [= Sn], sed expl.: chui ap so sū sañ). ^c Bm om. ^d ita C^eBemns. ^e addendum ca? ^f C^e om. ^g ita C^eBem; addendum micchāsaṃkappī? (187²⁷). ^h (Bm °saṃkappan).

bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādīṭṭhi¹ pahoti micchādīṭṭhiṣṣa micchāsamkappo pahoti micchāsamkappassa micchāvācā pahoti micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti micchākamman-tassa micchāājīvo pahoti micchāājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti micchāsatiṣṣa micchāsa-⁵ mādhī pahoti" ti² "vijjāgatassa bhikkhave viddasuno sammā-³ dīṭṭhi pahoti sammādīṭṭhiṣṣa sammāsamkappo pahoti" ti vitthāro. Evaṃ katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyaliṅgānaṃ ca taddhitantaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā sappayogā kathitā.

Idāni n' evābhidheyyaliṅgassa bhavitabbasaddassa ca abhi-¹⁰ dheyyaliṅgānaṃ sotthi-suvatthiṣaddānaṃ ca vāccaliṅgābhidhey-⁴ yaliṅgassa abbhūtasaddassa ca vāccaliṅgassa abhūtasaddassa cā ti imesaṃ kiñci viśesaṃ kathayāma nāmikapadamālāṃ ca yathārahaṃ yojessāma. Etesu hi bhavitabbasaddo ekantabhā-¹⁵ vavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo ekavacananto yeva hoti tatiyanta-⁵ padehi evaṃsadda-nasaddādihi ca yojetabbo ca hoti, nāssa nāmikapadamālā labbhati. Atr' ime ca^a payogā: ⁶"saddham-⁷ magarukena bhavitabbaṃ no āmisagarukena"; iminā corena bhavitabbaṃ · imehi corehi bhavitabbaṃ · imāya coriyā bhavi-⁸ tabbaṃ · imāhi corihi bhavitabbaṃ, anena cittaena bhavitabbaṃ ·⁹ imehi cūttehi bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavitabbaṃ · aññathā bhavi-²⁰ tabban ti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhavitabbapadaṃ niccaṃ sabbaññuvarasāsane

paṭhamekavaco bhāvavācakaṃ ca napuṃsakaṃ ¹⁹

tatiyantapadeh' evaṃsaddādihi ca dhimātā ²⁵

yojetabbaṃ va sambhoti iti vidvā vibhāvaye. ²⁰

Ayaṃ bhavitabban ti padassa viśeso.

⁴"Sotthi bhaddante^b hotu rañño; ⁵sotthiṃ gacchatī nāpito,⁶ sotthināmi samuṭṭhito". Suvatthi suvatthiṃ, suvatthinā. Ayaṃ³⁰ sotthiṣaddādīnaṃ viśeso.

Ayaṃ pana abbhūtaṃ^c abhūtan ti dvinnaṃ viśeso: bhū-

¹ ns: pahoti | aprā³ ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ | vā micchādīṭṭhi¹ sañ¹ · ajjhot-
tharituṃ | āhā | pahoti · evam³ nuñ eñ¹ | vā | pavattituṃ | āhā pahoti lok
eñ¹ et cit. Spk: pahoti ti ... uppajjati. ² S V 1²²—2⁶. ³ S V 1²². ⁴ D I 96¹³ sqq
(supra 13²²). ⁵ J II 112²². ⁶ J VI 93⁴.

^a ita CeBemns; (Bm om.?). ^b ita h. l. CeBemns ^c (Ce bhūtam).

- saddassa^a *bbhū*^b, saṃyogapare^c paṭisedhatthavati *a* iti nipāte upapade sati, ekantena rassattam upayāti, kv' atthe: 'abhūta-pubbam bhūtan' ti ādisv atthesu; tathāvidhe asaṇṇogapare^d rassattam na upayāti, kv' atthe: 'asaccan' ti ādisv atthesu.
- 5 Tathā hi *abbhutan* ti padassa 'abhūtapubbam bhūtan' ti pi attho bhavati 'abbhutakaraṇan' ti pi attho bhavati; *abbhūtan* ti padassa pana 'asaccan' ti pi attho bhavati 'ajātan' ti pi attho bhavati. Tatra ¹"acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutam vata bho; ²accheram vata lokasmiṃ abbhutam lomahaṃsanam" icc
- 10 evamādayo 'abhūtapubbam bhūtan' ti atthe payogā; ³"tvam maṃ nāgena Ālamba ahaṃ maṇḍukachāpiyā hotu no abbhutam tattha ā sahassehi pañcahi" ti icc evamādayo abbhutakaraṇatthe payogā, — evaṃ rassavasena; dighavasena pana nissamyoge ⁴"abhūtam atacchaṃ atatham" icc evamādayo
- 15 asaccatthe payogā, ⁵"abhūtam ajātam asaṇṇjātan" ti icc evamādayo ajātatthe payogā. Bhavanti c' atra:
- 'abhūtapubbam bhūtan' ti atthasmiṃ *abbhutan* t' idam^e padam viññūhi viññeyyaṃ rassabhāvena saṇṇhitam, 21
- 20 saṇṇhitam rassabhāvena iti vidvā vibhāraye; 22
- abbhūtam* iti dighattavasena kathitam pana padam samadhigantabbam asaccājātavācakaṃ. 23
- Abbhutam abbhutāni, abbhutam^f cittanayena; abbhuto abbhutā, abbhutam purisanayena; abbhutā abbhutā abbhutāyo, abbhutam^g kaṇṇānayaena* ñeyyaṃ. Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa* pi nāmika-padamālā tidhā gahetabbā. Atra *abbhutam* iti padam vāccaliṅgam pi bhavati abhidheyyaliṅgam pi, *abbhutam^h* iti padam pana vāccaliṅgam^g abhidheyyaliṅgam pi^h vā, *saccasaddo* viya katthaci. Iti 'ssa yathārahaṃ ayam pi sappayogā nāmikapada-
- 30 damālā kathitā.

Idāni āgamikānaṃ kosallaṇananattham padasamodhānavasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate: *Buddho bhagavā buddhā bha-*

¹ D II 107¹. ² J VI 513²⁸. ³ J VI 192¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ⁴ cf. D I 31⁵ + 190⁹.
⁵ cf. Ud 80²³, Dh 1036.

^a *ita* Bm; C^eB^e bhūtasaddassa. ^b *ita* B^ens; C^e bhu, B^m bhū. ^c *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens opade (ns: bhūtasaddassa eñ¹ rassattam nūhik cap bbhūsamyogapade | bbhū hū so saṃyug pud nūhik . . .). ^d B^ens opade. ^e B^m ti tam. ^f B^{em}ns om. ^g B^e om. ^h B^m om. abbhutam . . . abhidheyyaliṅgam pi (258²⁷⁻²⁸).

gavanto, buddhaṃ bhagavantaṃ buddhe bhagavante, buddhena bhagavatā sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ayaṃ padamālā ekavacanabahuvacanavasena ñeyyā. ¹*Devā tāvatiṇisā, deve tāvatiṃse, devehi tāvatiṃsehi sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā padamālā.* ²*So bhagavā jānaṃ passaṃ arahāṃ sammāsambuddho, taṃ bhagavantaṃ jānantaṃ passantaṃ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ, tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, ekavacanavasena ñeyyā padamālā.* ³*Rājā Suddhodano, rājānaṃ suddhodanaṃ, raññā suddhodanena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; Rājā Pasenadi^a Kosalo, rājānaṃ pasenadiṇ^b kosalaṃ, ⁴raññā pasenadinū kosalena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; Rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro, rājānaṃ māgadhaṃ seniyaṃ binibisāraṃ, ⁵raññā māgadhena seniyena bimbisārena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ⁶Rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedhiputto, rājānaṃ māgadhaṃ ajātasattuṃ vedhiputtaṃ, raññā māgadhena ajātasattunā vedhiputtena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ⁷Mahāpajāpati Gotamī, mahāpajāpatiṇ gotamiṃ, mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā ti pañcakkhattuṃ vattabbaṃ, mahāpajāpatiyaṃ gotamiyaṃ, bhoti mahāpajāpati gotami; ⁸Makkhali Gosāto, makkhalin¹ gosālaṃ, makkhalinā gosālena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; ⁹Sāriputta Moggallānaṃ sāvakaṃgamaṃ . . . sārīputtamoggallānena sāvakayugena, sārīputtamoggallānassa sāvakaṃgassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; sabbā p' etā padamālā ekavacanavasena ñeyyā. Sāriputta-Moggallānā aggasāvaka, sārīputta-moggallāne aggasā-²⁵ vake, sārīputta-moggallānehi aggasāvakehi sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā. Ito aññesu pi es' eva nayo.*

So dāro ¹⁰sā dārā, saṃ dāraṇi se dāre, sena dārena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; sā nārī sū nārīyo, saṇi nārīm sū nārīyo, sāya nārīyā sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, saṇi kammaṇi ¹¹sāni kammāni ³⁰ . . . sena kammena; ¹¹saṇi phalaṃ sāni phalāni . . . sena phalena sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. ¹²Paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamena

¹ D II 220¹⁶ (Sv), Ud 88¹⁹ (Uda). ² xxx. ³ Bv 26: 13^b. ⁴ D I 87⁹ (Sv), cf. S I 76^{12, 31} [ns cit. Uda 104²⁷]. ⁵ D I 111⁸ (Sv) [ns cit. Pj II 448⁷]. ⁶ D I 47^{5, 15} (Sv I 133³⁶). ⁷ M III 253^{4, 11, 19} (Ps). ⁸ D I 48¹ (Sv I 143³⁰), *vide tamen* D I 53^{16, 19}. ⁹ D II 5⁴ (cf. D II 52⁴, *supra* 223²⁹). ¹⁰ (161³²), ¹¹ (159²⁹). ¹² D I 73²⁵ (Vm 149³⁷).

a B^{em} odī. b B^m odī.

jhānena, paṭhamassa jhānassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. Catutthi disā, ¹catutthiṃ disaṃ, catutthiyā disāya . . . catutthiyaṃ disāyaṃ; ²dhammī kathā, dhammiṃ katham, dhanuniyā kathāya . . . dhammiyaṃ kathāyaṃ, evaṃ ³anupubbī^a kathā, ⁴evārūpi kathā.
 5 Iminā nayena aññesu pi tñānesu padasamodhānavasena liṅgato ca antato ca vacanato ca apekkhitabbam, padato ca nānappa-kārā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni ekappakārānaṃ saddānaṃ liṅga-antavasena nānat-taṃ veditabbam, katham: *yādiso yādisi yādisaṃ, tādiso tādisi*
 10 *tādisaṃ, etādiso etādisi etādisaṃ, kīdiso kīdisi kīdisaṃ, īdiso īdisi idisaṃ, ediso edisi edisaṃ, sadiso sadisi sadisaṃ* — kadāci pana *yādisā tādīsā* ti evamādini itthiliṅgarūpāni bhavanti. Nāmika-padamālā nesam *purisa-itthi-cittanayena* yojetabbā.

Idāni samāsa-taddhitapadabhūtānaṃ *amamasaddādānaṃ*
 15 *nāmikapadamālā* vuccate: *Amamo amamā, amamaṃ amame, amamena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *mayhako mayhakā, mayhakaṃ mayhake, mayhakeva* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *āmā · āmā āmāyo, āmaṃ · āmā āmāyo* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. Tatra amamo ti n' atthi taṇhāmamattaṃ diṭṭhimamattañ ca etassā ti amamo,
 20 ko so: arahā yevā ti vattaṃ vaṭṭati; api ca ye sataṇhā pi sadiṭṭhī pi 'mama idan' ti mamattaṃ na karonti, te pi amamā yeva; ettha ca ⁵"manussā tattha jāyanti amamā apariggahā" ti idam sāsanaṃ nidassanaṃ, ⁶"amamo nirahaṃkāro" ti idam pana lokato nidassanaṃ. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *amamā · amamā*
 25 *amamāyo* ti padamālā, napuṃsake vattabbe *amamaṃ amamāni* ti padamālā. Tatra mayhako ti "idam pi mayham, idam pi mayhan" ti vippalapati ti mayhako · eko pakkhiviseso, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātake: ⁷"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkaṃ pippalim^b āruyha mayham mayhan ti kandati" ti. Itthiliṅge
 30 vattabbe *mayhakī · mayhakī mayhakiyo* ti padamālā. Tatra *āmā* ti ⁸"āma aham tumhākaṃ dāsi" ti evaṃ dāsibhāvaṃ

¹ (M I 38²¹). ² M I 161²⁷. Sn 325^c, M I 176¹⁹ ³ cf. D I 110¹ (Sv).
⁴ M III 261²¹. ⁵ D III 199²⁷ ⁶ (nirmamo nirahaṃkāraḥ, Gṛā II 71^c). ⁷ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁸ cf. Ja I 226^s.

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns. ^b B^m pippam; ns: pippalim = ñon kratu pañ ["*ficus obtusifolia*"], C^e pippalim. B^e pippalim.

paṭiñānāti ti āmā · gehadāsī, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātaṃ¹: ¹"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gajjati" ti ca ²"āmāya dāsā pi bhavanti loke"^b ti ca, — tasmā imān' ev' ettha nidassanapadāni.

Idāni *kati-katipaya-katimīsaddānaṃ* viśeso vuccate, yathā-
 rahaṃ nāmikapadamālā ca. Tatra *katimīsaddassa* nāmikapa- 5
 damālā na labbhati · ³"ajja bhante katimī" ti evaṃ pucchā-
 vasena āgatamattato; *kati-katipayasaddānaṃ* pana labbhat' eva,
 sā ca bahuvacanikā. Visuddhimaggaṭikāyaṃ pana ⁴*katipaya-*
saddo ekavacaniko vutto. *Kati purisā tiṭṭhanti · kati purise*
passati, kati ilthiyo, kati kulāni; ⁵"kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni yattha 10
 cittaṃ na tiṭṭhati; ⁶kati kusalā kati^c cākusalā^c; ⁷kati dhātuyo
 kati āyatanāni; ⁸katihi khandhehi katih' āyatanehi katihi dhā-
 tūhi saṅgahitaṃ; ⁹katibhi rajam āneti^d katibhi parisujjhati; *kati-*
payā purisā, katipayā ilthiyo, katipayāni cittāni. Imā pana nā-
 mikapadamālā: 15

Kati . . . katihi katibhi, katīnaṃ, katisu.

Katipayā, (katipaye), katipayehi katipayebhi, katipayānaṃ,
katipayesu; katipayā . . . katipayāhi katipayābhi, katipayā-
naṃ, katipayāsu; katipayāni . . . katipaye, katipayehi kati-
payebhi, katipayānaṃ, katipayesu ti. Sabbā p' etā sattan- 20
 naṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyā. Samāsavidhimhi pi *kati-kati-*
payasaddā bahuvacanavasena' eva yojetabbā; ¹⁰"katisaṅgātigo
 bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo ti vuccati; ¹¹katipayajanakatan"^e ti ādisu
 hi 'kati kittakā saṅgā katisaṅgā' ti ādinā sabbadā bahuvaca-
 nasamāso daṭṭhabbo. 25

Idāni rūḥhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate; idha rū-
 ḥhisaddā nāma *yevāpanakasaddādayo*. *Yevāpanako yevāpanakā,*
yevāpanakaṃ; yevāpano yevāpanā, yevāpanaṃ; yaṇvāpanakaṃ
yaṇvāpanakāni, yaṇvāpanakaṃ^f sesaṃ sabbattha vitthāretab-
 baṃ. Tatra yevāpanako ti ¹²"phasso hoti vedanā hoti" ti 30
 ādinā vuttā phassūdayo viya sarūpato avatvā ¹²"ye vā pana
 tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ J I 226². ² J VI 285⁴. ³ cf. Vin I 117⁶. ⁴ cf. Sd § 571 C^c 622⁵.
⁵ S I 43⁹. ⁶ Paṭis II 108³⁴. ⁷ cf. Vibh 401². ⁸ Dhātukathā 8³⁵. ⁹ S I 3²⁴.
¹⁰ S I 3¹⁶. ¹¹ cf. ¹² Dhs § 1 (p. 9⁶⁻²²)

^a ita C^eB^m. ^b J: h' eke; ns eke. ^c C^cB^e om.; Paṭis: kati ak^o
^d S: ādeti. ^e (B^m katipayajanakan). ^f B^mns om. (cf. 258 n. f).

dhammā" ti evaṃ *ye-vā-panā* ti padena vutto yevāpanako; evaṃ yevāpano ti etthā pi. Tathā ¹"yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpan" ti evaṃ *yaṃ-vā-panā* ti padena vuttaṃ yaṃ-vāpanakaṃ. Esa nayo yathārahaṃ *yassakaṃ*^a *yatthakaṃ*^b 5 ti ādisu pi netabbo. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho *panasaddo* nipāto, nipātānaṃ ca avyayabhāvo siddho · tisu liṅgesu sabba-vibhatti-vacanesu ca vayābhāvato; so kasmā *yevāpano* ti okā-ranto jāto ti. | Saccam *panasaddo* nipāto, so ca kho ²"ye vā pana tasmim samaye" ti vā ³"yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi" ti vā 10 ³"brāhmaṇā panā" ti vā evamādisu nipāto; "yevāpanako" ti vā "yevāpano" ti vā evamādisu nipāto nāma na hoti, anukaraṇamattaṃ h' etaṃ, — tasmā idisesu (ṭhānesu)^c *panasaddasa-hitā* payogā rūḷhisaddā ti gaheṭabbā. · Yajj' evaṃ, kasmā nib-bacanam udāhaṭan ti. · Atthassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ.

15 ⁴*Tayodhammājātakaṃ*^d . . . *tayodhammājātakena*, *tayodhammājātakassa*, *tayodhammājātakā*, *tayodhammājātakasmā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Tayosamkharā*, *tayosamkhāre*, *tayosamkhārehi* *tayosamkhārebhi*, *tayosamkhārānaṃ* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Cattāripurisayugo saṃgho*, *cattāripurisayugaṃ saṃghaṃ*, *cattāripurīsayugena saṃghena*, *cattāripurisayugassa saṃghassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Satokārī* · *satokārī satokārino*, *satokārīṇi* · *satokārī satokārino*, *satokārīnā* · *satokārīhi satokārībhi*, *satokārissa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ettha *satokārī* ti saratī ti sato, sato eva hutvā karaṇasīlo *satokārī*.

25 Aparesam pi rūḷhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate sad-dhim atthavibhāvanāya: *Āṅgā*, *aṅge*, *aṅgehi aṅgebhi*, *aṅgānaṃ*, *aṅgehi aṅgebhi*, *aṅgānaṃ*, *aṅgesu*, *bhavanto*^e *aṅgā*; *Āṅgā janapado*, *aṅge janapadaṃ*, *aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadena*, *aṅgānaṃ janapadassa*, *aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadasmā*, *aṅgānaṃ janapadassa*, ⁵*aṅgesu janapade*, *bhonto aṅgā janapada*. Evaṃ ⁶*Ma-gadha*⁷ *Kosalādīnaṃ* pi yojeṭabbā. Itthiliṅge ⁸*Kāsī kāsīyo* . . . *kāsīhi kāsībhi*, *kāsīnaṃ*, *kāsīhi kāsībhi*, *kāsīnaṃ*, *kāsīsu*, *bhōtiyo* (*kāsī*)^f *kāsīyo*. Atrāyaṃ atthavibhāvanā: *Kāsī kāsīyo janapado*,

¹ Vibh 232. ² (261³¹). ³ (Sv I 293¹³). ⁴ Ja I 283⁵. ⁵ Sv I 279⁷.
⁶ Sv I 294⁷. ⁷ Sv I 239⁷. ⁸ (205¹⁴).

a Ce Be ns yattakam. b Bemns om. c Bmns om. d Be ns (ubique) tayodhammaj^o (= Ja). e Ce Be bhonto. f Bm om.

kāsī kāsīyo janapadam, kāsīhi kāsībhi janapadena, kāsīnam jana-
padassa, kāsīhi kāsībhi janapadasmā, kāsīnam janapadassa, kā-
sīsu janapade, bhotiyo kāsī kāsīyo janapada. Evaṃ ¹*Avanti*
²*Cetī* ³*Vajji* icc etesam pi padānaṃ yojetabbā. Tenāhu aṭṭha-
 kathācariyā: ⁴"Kurusu janapade" ti. Evaṃ *Āṅgā*dini atthassa ⁵
 ekatte pi janapadanāmattā rūhivasena bahuvacanān' eva bha-
 vanti; tathā hi tattha tattha ⁶"Āṅgesu viharati; ⁷Magadhesu
 cārikañ caramāno" ti ādinā ⁸"Āṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ; ⁹Kāsīnaṃ;
¹⁰Kosalānaṃ" ti ādinā ca bahuvacanapāliyo dissanti. Evaṃ
 rūhīsaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā bhavanti.

10

Idāni aparā pi ito savisesatarā saddabhede sammohavid-
 dhamśanakārikā paramasukhumaññānāvahā nāmikapadamālāyo
 kathayāma · sotūnaṃ atthavyañjanagahaṇe paramakosallasam-
 pādanatthaṃ, tā ca kho ¹⁰"sambuddho paṭijānāsi; ¹¹kassako
 paṭijānāsi; ¹²upāsako paṭijānāti"; ¹³sammāsambuddhassa te paṭi- ¹⁵
 jānato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā" ti ādayo pālinaye nis-
 sāy' eva. Tattha sambuddho paṭijānāsi ti tvam 'ahaṃ
 sammāsambuddho' ti paṭijānāsi ti *itis*saddalopavasena attho
 gahetabbo; esa nayo ¹¹"kassako paṭijānāsi" ti ādisu pi. ¹³"Sam-
 māsambuddhassa te paṭijānato" ti ettha pana 'ahaṃ sammā- ²⁰
 sambuddho' ti paṭijānantassa tavā ti evaṃ ¹⁴*itis*saddalopayoja-
 nāvasena añño saddasanniveso ten' eva añño atthapaṭivedho
 ca bhavati; ¹⁵"khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato" ti ādisu pi es' eva
 nayo. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ^b pana ¹⁶"sammāsambuddhassa te
 paṭijānato ti 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho, sabbe dhammā mayā ²⁵
 abhisambuddhā' ti evaṃ paṭijānato tavā" ti yo attho vutto, so
 pi yathādassito attho yeva. Evaṃpakāraṃ ñatvā paṇḍitajā-
 tīyena kulaputtena amhehi vuccamānā 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho
 ti tvam paṭijānāsi' ti etasmim atthe sakiriyāpadā ayaṃ pada-
 mālā vavatthāpetabbā: *sammāsambuddho tvam paṭijānaṃ ti-* ³⁰
ṭhasi, sammāsambuddhaṃ taṃ paṭijānantaṃ passati, sammā-

¹ (205¹⁵). ² S V 436¹⁹ (D II 200⁶). ³ (Uda 182¹²⁻¹⁴). ⁴ Ps I 225⁵
⁵ M I 271⁷. ⁶ D I 127². ⁷ Th 484^a. ⁸ M I 473¹⁹. ⁹ M I 283⁴. ¹⁰ Sn 353^a.
¹¹ Sn 76^a. ¹² ≈ ≈. ¹³ A II 9³. ¹⁴ = kye so *itis*saddā kui yhañ khrañ³ eñ¹
 aevam³ phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ A II 9⁹. ¹⁶ Mp *ad* A II 9³ ns: "Sammāsambuddhas-
 sate" kui 'Sammāsambuddho assa te' phrat¹].

a C^eBe paṭijānāsi 'ns comp. fecit'. b Be 'kathāya.

sambuddhena te paṭijānatā dhammo desito, sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato diyate, sammāsambuddhasmā tayā paṭijānatā apeti, sammasambuddhassa te paṭijānato dhammo, sammāsambuddhasmiṃ tayi paṭijānante paṭiṭṭhitan ti; tathā 'khīṇāsavo tvam paṭijānāsi' ti ādinā pi vitthāretabbam. 'Iddhimā bhikkhu eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, iddhimanto bhikkhū eko pi hutvā bahudhā honti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoⁿti' ti imasmim pan' atthe ayam pi sakiriyāpadā padamālā varatthāpetabbā: eko pi hutvā bahudhā honto bahudhā pi hutvā

10 eko honto bhikkhu tiṭṭhati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontā bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontam bhikkhum passati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā honte bahudhā pi hutvā eko honte bhikkhū passati, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontena bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontena

15 bhikkhunā dhammo desito · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontehi bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontehi bhikkhūhi dhammo desito, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontassa bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontassa bhikkhuno diyate sesam vitthāretabbam, bho eko pi hutvā bahudhā honta bahudhā pi hutvā eko honta bhikkhu tvam dhammam de-

20 sehi · bhonto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontā tumhe dhammam desethā ti. Imasmim ṭhāne Kevaṭṭasuttam sādhamam: ¹"idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam pa · tam enam aññataro saddho

25 pasanno passati tam bhikkhum anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhontam eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontam" ti, idam Kevaṭṭasuttam. Eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappento bhikkhu evam vadati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappentā bhikkhū evam

30 vadanti, eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappentam bhikkhum passati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappente bhikkhū passati sabbam vitthāretabbam. Ettha pana ²"na tv eva eko ekāya mātugāmena sullape" ti ādikam pālipadam sādhamam; ettha hi eko-ekāyā ti idam avyayapada-

35 sadisam rūhipadan ti gahetabbam, aññauvaññan ti saddassa viya [ca] ekapadattūpagamanañ c' assa veditabbam: 'bhikkhu

¹ D I 212¹⁹⁻³¹. ² A III 69³.

vinā dutiyena sayam ¹'eko hutvā ekāya itthiyā saddhin' ti imasmim atthe *eko-ekāyā* ti idaṃ padaṃ nirūlhan ti^a daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ sante pi na *eko* ti saddo *bhikkhu* ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, ²"nisajjaṃ kappentan" ti ādi na vattabbaṃ siyā; *ekāyā* ti saddo pi na aṭṭhāharitab- 5 bena 'itthiyā' ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, "mātugāmenā" ti na vattabbaṃ siyā · visesābhāvato dviruttabhāvāpajjanato ca; kiñca bhiiyo "mātugāmenā" ti vuttattā 'ekenā' ti vattabbaṃ siyā, — ekantato pana *eko-ekāyā* ti idaṃ padaṃ pum-itthisamkhātāṃ atthaṃ apekkhati na samā- 10 nādhikaraṇaṃ^b padaṃ, tasmā ³"dve jānipatayo aññamaññaṃ sallapenti"^c ti ādisu *aññamaññaṃ* ti padassa viya ca *eko-ekāyā* ti imassa ekapadattaṃ ca nisajjaṃ kappentassa bhikkhuno visesanattaṃ ca veditabbaṃ; atha vā yassaṃ nisajjakiriyāyaṃ bhikkhu pi eko va hoti itthi pi ekā va, sā kiriyā rūhivasena 15 *eko-ekā*[yā] ti vuccati, tādisāya eko-ekāya nisajjakiriyāya bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhin ti pi attho gahetabbo. Iminā nayena aññesam pi rūhīsaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā yathāppayogaṃ ekavācāna-bahuvācānavasena yojetabbā. Icc evaṃ vācābhi- dheyyalīṅgādīnaṃ nāmikapadamālā nānappakārato pakāsītā. 20

Sumadhuratarasaddanītiṃ^d imaṃ

paṭutaramatitaṃ susikkhe^e ⁴varam

viduvimatitamopahāriṃ^f raviṃ

matikumuda(pa)bodhitārāpatiṃ^g. 24

⁵Katam^h viññūjanassāsasāsāsanassābhivuddhiyā 25

dhiyā nītiṃ imaṃ sādhu sādhu kañ ñeva lakkhaye. 25

¹ ns *cit.* Ja V 454¹⁶. ² (264⁴⁰) *cf.* eko ekāya . . . nisinnaṃ, Vin III 187²⁷, 191¹⁸. ³ *cf.* A II 39¹¹ (jānipatayo aññamaññaṃ piyaṃvadā). ⁴ varam varanto · ton¹ ta so sū sañ¹ ns. ⁵ ns: kataviññūjanassāsasāsāsanassa pru ap prī³ so athū³ sa phrañ¹ si le¹ rhi so sñ ā³ sak sñ rā kui ra ce tat so sāsanā to² eñ¹ .

^a *dedi*; B^m nirūlī *om.* ti; C^cB^mns na rūhīpadan ti. ^b Be °karaṇa-, *c ita* C^cB^mns. ^d *ita et* B^mns, *sed cf. n. g* ^e B^mns *metri causa* susikhe (*vide n. g*). ^f *ita* C^c; B^m °kāri; B^mns (*conī*) °hāriṃ, *vide n. g*. ^g C^cB^m matikumudabodhitārāpatiṃ; B^mns (*conī*) matikumudapabodhinisāpatiṃ; *metrum* (C^cB^m): ○○○○○○—○○—○○—; B^mns: ○○○○○○—○○—○○—; ns: ī gāthā kā³ ujjalāgāthā tañ³ susikhe [265²²] chandānurakkhaṇa kron¹ saṃyug kye sañ saññntto vyañjano viśaññogo . . . [Sd § 135] min¹ lattam¹ . . . nisāpati kā³ candapariyāy tārāpati rhi kra sañ mha chan³ ma sañ¹ tapati rhi kra sañ mha chan³-saddā-anak ma sañ¹ . ^h *ita* C^c; B^mns kata-

Iti navange sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vācābhidheyyalingādi-paridīpano nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo ekādasamo^a paricchedo.

- 5 Ettāvata bhūdhātumayānaṃ pullīṅgānaṃ itthilīṅgānaṃ napuṃsakalīṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā yathārahaṃ līṅgantarahehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca saddhiṃ nānappakārato das-sitā; sabbanāmāni hi ṭhapetvā nayato aññāni kānici nāmāni agahitāni nāma n' atthi.

XII.

- 10 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sabbanāmaṃ ca tassamaṃ
nāmaṃ ca yojitaṃ nānānāmeḥ' eva visesato. 1
Yāni honti tiliṅgāni, anukūlāni yāni ca
tiliṅgānaṃ visesena, padān' etāni nāmato 2
'sabbasādhāraṇakāni nāmāni' ce eva atthato
15 sabbanāmāni vuccanti sattavīsati saṃkhato, 3
tesu kānici rūpehi sesāññehi ca yujjare
kānici pana saḥ' eva, etesaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ idaṃ; 4
etasmā lakkhaṇā muttaṃ na padaṃ sabbanāmikaṃ,
1 tasmā^{titā}dayo saddā guṇanāmāni vuccare. 5

- 20 ²Sabbanāmāni nāma

Sabba katara katama ubhaya itara añña, aññatara añña-
tama, pubba para apara dakkhiṇa uttara adhara, ya ta
eta ima amu kiṃ, eka ubha dvi ti catu, tumha amha icc
etāni sattavīsa^b. Etesu sabbasaddo sakalattho, so ca sabbā-
25 sabbādivasena^c ñeyyo. ³*Katara-katamasaddā* pucchanatthā^d,
ubhayasaddo dviavayasamudāyavacano, *itarasaddo* vuttapaṭiyo-
givacano, *aññasaddo* adhigatāparavacano^e, *aññatara-aññatama-*
saddā aniyamatthā, *pubbādayo uttarapariyantā* disā-kālādiva-
vatthāvacanā, tathā hi ⁴*pubba-parāpara-dakkhiṇ'*-uttarasaddā

¹ (atīta, vide 247¹³). ² cf. Rūp 209 sqq (C^e p. 64²³). ³ Rūp 207. ⁴ (cf. Rūp 208).

^a B^m dasamo. ^b C^e sattavīsati (266¹⁵). ^c ita B^m; C^eB^mns sabba-sabbādi^o. ^d C^eB^m ortho. ^e ita C^eB^mns (= si ap pri¹ sañ mha ta pā³ so anak kui ho eñ¹); Rūp: adhikatāp^o; *infra* 271²³.

pullīṅgatte^a yathārahaṃ kālā-desādivacanā, itthilīṅgatte disā-divacanā, napuṃsakalīṅgatte ṭhānādivacanā; *adharasaddo* pi heṭṭhimatthavācako^b vavattāvacano yeva, so ca tilīṅgo: *adharo patto, adharā araṇī, adhuraṃ bhājanam* iti; ¹*yasaddo*^c aniyamattho, *tasaddo*^c parammukhavacano^d, *etasaddo* samīpavacano, ³*imasaddo* accantasamīpavacano, *amusaddo* ²*dūravacano*, *kiṇṇisaddo* pucchanattho, *ekasaddo* saṃkhādivacano, vuttaṃ hi: ³"*ekasaddo aññattha-seṭṭha*^c-asahāya-saṃkhādisu dissati, tathā h' esa ⁴"sassato attā ca loko ca idam eva saccam mogham aññaṃ ti itth' eke abhivadanti" ti ādisu aññatthe dissati, ⁵"ce- 10 taso ekodibhāvan" ti ādisu seṭṭhe^f, ⁶"eko vūpakatṭho" ti ādisu asahāye, ⁷"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu saṃkhāyan" ti, — ⁸yatth' esa saṃkhāvacano, tatth' ekavacananto va; ⁹*ubhasaddo* *dvi*saddapariyāyo; *dvi-ti-catusaddā* saṃkhāvacanā sabbakālaṃ bahuvacanantā va; 15 *tumhasaddo*, yena katheti, tasmīṃ vattabbavacanam^g, *amhasaddo* attani vattabbavacanam^g.

Idāni tesam nāmikapadamālaṃ kathayāma:

Sabbo sabbe, sabbaṃ sabbe, sabbena · sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ, sabbasmā sabbamhā · 20 *sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ, sabbasmīṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbe.* Tatra *sabbo bhūto sabbe bhūtā* ti ādinā *sabbo puriso sabbe purisā* ti ādinā ca nayena sabbāni pullīṅganāmehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni. Yāni pana Yamakamahātherena pun^h-napuṃsakavisaye 25 *sabba-katara-katamā*dīnaṃ aññāni pi rūpāni vuttāni, taṃ yathā: *sabbā* icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ nissakke, bhummake pana *sabbe* icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ Yamakena pakāsitaṃⁱ, 6 *tañ ce upaparikkhitvā yuttaṃ, gaṇhantu yogino*; *sabbanāmikarūpaṃ* hi vividhaṃ, dubbudhaṃ yato. 7 30

¹ (Rūp 210). ² ns: dussa me ... [J III 54¹] avidūre ... [Ja III 54²] ī alui so² avidūrattha nluik phrac eñ¹. ³ Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸ ⁴ cf. M II 228¹⁰ + Paṭi I 157⁸ + D I 187²². ⁵ D I 37¹³. ⁶ Sn² p. 16⁵. ⁷ A IV 227⁵. ⁸ (Rūp 226 C^e p. 72²⁸). ⁹ (Rūp 226 C^e p. 72³²).

a (B^m pullīṅgāvattha). b *īta* C^ens; B^m heṭṭhimakkav^o o: heṭṭhimatṭhav^o o: ns = ok nluik phrac sañ kui ho so; B^e heṭṭhimavāc^o. c B^ens yaṃsaddo ... taṃsaddo. d C^eB^e parammukhāv^o. e Uda: saṃsaṭṭha-. f Uda: saṃsaṭṭhe (*sed vide* Vm 156²²). g C^e vacano. h B^m om. pun. i (B^m pakāsīgā). j (B^m yojino)

- Sabbā · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbam · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā^a · sabbāsaṃ, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāsaṃ, sabbāyaṃ^b sabbassā sabbassaṃ^c · sabbāsaṃ, bhoṭi*
- 5 *sabbe · bhoṭiyo sabbā sabbāyo* itthiliṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha *sabbā bhāvikā sabbā bhāvikāyo* ti *sabbā kaññā sabbā kaññāyo* ti ca ādinā itthiliṅgasabbanāmāni sabbehi itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni. Ettha ca *sabbassā* ti padam tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīvasena pañcadhā
- 10 *vibhattaṃ ·* ¹"tassā kumārikāya saddhin" ti karaṇapayogādiddassanato: *sabbassā kaññāya kataṃ, sabbassā kaññāya deti, ayaṃ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya hinā virūpā · ayaṃ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya uttamā abhirūpā · sabbassā kaññāya apeti, sabbassā kaññāya dhanam, sabbassā kaññāya patiṭṭhitam.*
- 15 *Sabbam sabbāni, sabbam sabbāni, sabbena · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesaṇaṃ, sabbasunā sabbasunhā · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesaṇam, sabbasmiṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbāni* napuṃsakaliṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha *sabbam bhūtaṃ sabbāni bhūtāni,*
- 20 *sabbam cillaṃ sabbāni cillāni* ti ca ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgasabbanāmāni sabbehi napuṃsakaliṅgehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni.

Evam *sabbasaddassa* liṅgattayavasena padamālā bhavati. Idāni 'ssa parapadena saddhiṃ samāso veditabbo: *sabbasādhāraṇo sabbaveri* ²ti. Tattha *sabbesaṃ sādharāṇo sabbasādhāraṇo, sabbesaṃ veri sabbe vā verino yassa so 'yaṃ sabbaveri* ti samāsaviggaho.

Yathā pana *sabbasaddassa* padamālā liṅgattayavasena yojitā, evaṃ *katarasaddādinam* pi *adharasaddapariyantānam* yojetabbā. Tatrāyaṃ *ubhayasaddavajjito* pulliṅgapeyyālo:

30 *kataro katare, kataram la bho katara bhavanto katare; katamo katame, itaro ilare, añño aññe, aññataro aññatare, aññatamo aññatame, pubbo pubbe, paro pare, aparo apare, dakkhiṇo dakkhiṇe, uttaro uttare; adharo adhare la bho adhara bhavanto adharā^d* ti. Ayaṃ pana *ubhayasaddasahito* napuṃsakali-

¹ (217¹⁹). ² = iti adi .¹ ī sui¹ ca sañ tañ³ ī sui¹ itisaddā kui ādyattha kram rve¹ "sabbamitto . . ānukampako" [Th 648^{ab}] ca sañ kui yū ns, *supra* 158¹⁹⁻²⁴.

^a B^m sabbassāya. ^b B^m sabbāya. ^c B^e om. ^d ita B^mns; C^e adhare (268³⁰).

liṅgaṭṭhālo: *katarāṇi katarāṇi, katarāṇi* : la ¹ *bho katarā bhavanto katarāṇi; katamaṇi, ubhayaṇi, itaraṇi, aññaṇi, aññatarāṇi, aññatamaṇi, pubbaṇi, paraṇi, aparaṇi, dakkhiṇaṇi, uttaraṇi; adharaṇi adharāṇi, adharaṇi* : la || *bho adhara bhavanto adharāṇi* ti. Idāni napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ *parasaddādīnaṃ rūpantaranid-* 5 *deso vuccati. Kaccāyanasmiṃ hi purisā* ti viya "parā" ti paṭhamābahuvacanaṃ dissati; evarūpo nayo *apara-sabba-katarā-* *disu aññatamapariyosānesu navasu appasiddho*^a, labbhamāno *pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttarādha-* *resu catusu labbheyya. Tathā purise* ti viya pālīdisu "pubbe" ti, Saccasaṃkhepe ¹"itare" ti, Kaccā- 10 *yane ca* ²"pare" ti sattamiekavacanaṃ dissati; evarūpo nayo *sabba-aññasaddesu appasiddho, labbhamāno*^b *katarā-katamā-* *disu sesesu*^b *adharapariyosānesu dvādasasu labbheyya. Tathā purisā* ti viya *sabbā katarā* icc ādi pañcamiekavacananayo pālīdisu appasiddho. Evaṃ sante pi ayaṃ nayo punappu- 15 *naṃ upapariikkhitvā yutto ce, gaheṭṭabbo.*

Ayaṃ pana *ubhaya-*saddasahito itthiliṅgaṭṭhālo: *katarā katarā katarāyo, katarāṇi* : la *bhoṭi katarē bhoṭiyo katarā katarāyo; katamā, ubhaya, itarā, (añña), aññatarā, aññatamā, pubbā, parā, aparā, dakkhiṇā, uttarā; adharā adharā*^b *adharāyo, adha-* 20 *raṇi* : la *bhoṭi adhare bhoṭiyo adharā adharāyo* ti. Yasmā pan' etesu *itara-añña-aññatarā-aññatamānaṃ* pālīdisu ³"itarissā" ti ādidassanato koci bhedo vattabbo, tasmā catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne *itarissā itarāya, aññissā aññāya, aññatarissā aññatarāya, aññatamissā aññatamāya* ti yojetabbaṃ; tathā tatiyā- 25 pañcaminam ekavacanaṭṭhāne ⁴"tassā kumārīkāya saddhīṃ; ⁵kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmi" ti karaṇa-nissakkaṭṭhāyogadassanato; sattamiyā pan' ekavacanaṭṭhāne *itarissā itarissaṃ itarāya itarāya, aññissā aññissaṃ aññāya aññāyaṃ, aññatarissā aññatarissaṃ aññatarāya aññatarāyaṃ, aññatamissā aññatamissaṃ* 30 *aññatamāya aññatamāyaṃ* ti yojetabbaṃ ⁶"aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti pālīdassanato.

Tatra ⁷*sabbasaddo sabbasabbhaṃ padesasabbhaṃ āyatana-* *sabbhaṃ sakkāyasabbaṃ* ti catusu visayesu diṭṭhappayogo. Tathā

¹ Sacc 142^b? ² Kev 17 ... 20, 23 ... 27. ³ cf. 219²⁰. ⁴ (217¹⁰).
⁵ (217²⁴). ⁶ (217²⁹). ⁷ 269³³—270³, cf. Spk ad S IV 15¹².

^a (B^m pasiddho). ^b B^m om.

h' esa ¹"sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa Bhagavato
 ñāṇamukhe āpātham^a āgacchanti" ti ādisu sabbasabbasmim
 āgato, ²"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputta^b subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena" ti
 ādisu padesasabbasmim, ³"sabbam vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ
 5 suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha bhāsissāmi ' pe katamañ
 ca bhikkhave sabbam: cakkhuñ c' eva rūpā ca || pe mano
 c' eva dhammā cā" ti ettha āyatanasabbasmim, ⁴"sabbam
 sabbato sañjānāti" ti ādisu sakkāyasabbasmim. Tattha sabba-
 sabbasmim āgato nippadeso, itaresu tisu sappadeso ti vedi-
 10 tabbo. Icc evaṃ

sabbasabba-padesesu atho āyatane pi ca

sakkāye cā ti catusu sabbasaddo pavattati.

8

Katara-katamasaddesu katarasaddo appesu ekaṃ vā dve vā
tīṇi vā bhiyyo vā appam upādāya vattati, katamasaddo ba-
 15 *husu ekaṃ vā dve^c vā^c tīṇi vā bahum [vā] upādāya vattati;*
katarasaddo hi appavisayo, katamasaddo bahuvīsayo. Tatr' ime
payogā: ⁵"katarena... maggena... gantabbam; ⁶samuddo kataro
ayam; ⁷katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti; ⁸katame dhammā
kusalā; ⁹disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā
 20 *imāyo katamam disam tiṭṭhati nāgarājā" icc evamādayo bha-*
vanti.

Ubhayo, ubhayam ubhayo, ubhayena sesam pulliṅge sabba-
saddasamam. Ubhayo janā tiṭṭhanti, ubhayo jane passati, yathā
[pana]^d ubho puttā, ubho putte ti. ¹⁰Ubhayo ti hi padam ubho
 25 *ti padam iṃva bahuvacanantabhāvena pasiddham, na tv eka-*
vacanantabhāvena. Ettha hi ¹¹"ekarattena ubhayo tuvañ ca^e
Dhanusekhavā^f; ¹²annam evābhinandanti ubhayo^g devamānusa;
¹³ubhayo te pitābhātaro" ti tadatthasādhakāni nīdassanapadāni
veditabbāni. Yadā paṇāyasmanto "ubhayo" ti ekavacanantaṃ
 30 *passeyyātha, tadā sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha; ko hi samattho*
anantanayapaṭimaṇḍite sātthakathe tepītake jīnasāsane nirava-

¹ Paṭis II 194²⁵ (Spk cit. Paṭis I 133¹⁴⁻¹⁷). ² M I 219²⁰. ³ S IV 15¹²⁻¹⁵.

⁴ M I 33⁶ (Spk cit. M I 1⁶). ⁵ Ja I 4¹⁷. ⁶ J IV 139⁹ ... 141²². ⁷ Dhs § 2.

⁸ Dhs § 1. ⁹ J V 42⁷⁻⁹. ¹⁰ (Sd § 312, 313). ¹¹ J VI 475⁵. ¹² S I 32¹⁶. ¹³ ***.

^a (B^m āpādhm) B^ens āpātam. ^b B^ens Sāriputtā (= Sāriputrā tui¹, ns), cf. 19⁹, M I 206⁹. ^c B^m om. ^d B^e om. ^e ns: Maho²-jāt nhuik tvañ c'eva rhi eñ¹ atū tū pan, cf. 201 n. a. 270 n. g. ^f ita C^e (J); B^{em}ns ^gsekha ca. ^g ns: Devatāsaṃyut nhuik ubhaye lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= S cod. B).

sesato nayaṃ daṭṭhuṃ dassetuñ ca aññatra āgamādhigama-sampanna pabbhinna paṭisambhida.

Idaṃ c' etth' upalakkhitabbam:

aññasaddo pubbasaddo dakkhiṇo c' uttaro paro

sabbanāmesu gayhanti asabbanāmikesu^a pi.

9 5

Etesaṃ hi sabbanāmesu saṅgaho vibhāvito va, idāni asabbanāmesu saṅgaho vuccate. Tattha *aññasaddo* tāva yadā bālavācako, tadā sabbanāmaṃ na hoti, asabbanāmattā ca sabbathā pi *purisa-kaññā-cittanayen'* eva yojetabbo. Tathā hi na jānāti ti añño · bālo puriso, na jānāti ti aññā · bālā itthi, na jānāti ti aññaṃ · bālaṃ kulaṃ ti vacanatto. Evaṃ viditvā puliṅgaṭṭhāne *añño aññā*, *aññaṃ aññe* ti ādinā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *'aññā · aññā aññāyo* ti ādinā *kaññānāyena'* eva, napumsakaliṅgaṭṭhāne *aññaṃ aññāni* ti ādinā *cittanayen'* eva yojetabbā. Imasmiṃ hi attha-
visese bālaṃ vattukāmena *'aññā jānā'* ti avatvā *"aññe jānā"* ti vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti · aññathā atthassa gahetabbattā; tathā *'aññānaṃ jānānaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññesaṃ jānānaṃ, aññesānaṃ jānānaṃ"* ti vā vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti; tathā *'aññānaṃ itthinaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññāsaṃ itthinaṃ"* ti vutte pi, *'aññānaṃ kulānaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññesaṃ kulānaṃ, aññesānaṃ kulānaṃ"* ti vā vutte pi; sabbanāmikavasena pana adhigatāparavacanīcchāyaṃ^b *"aññe jānā"* ti ādinā^c vattabbam, na *'aññā jānā'* ti ādinā; tathā hi *"aññā jānā"* ti ādinā vuttavacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti · aññathā atthassa gahetabbattā. Iti, yattha *"aññā jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ upapajjati, *"aññe jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ nūpapajjati; yattha pana *"aññe jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ upapajjati, *"aññā jānā"* ti ādivacanaṃ nūpapajjati. Yā etasmiṃ atthavisesa saṅkhaṇḍa paññā, ayaṃ nītiyā maggo · yuttāyuttavīcāraṇa^c 30
hetuttā; lokasmiṃ hi yuttāyuttavīcāraṇā^c nīti ti vuttā, sā ca vinā paññāya na sījjhati. Evaṃ *aññasaddo* asabbanāmiko pi bhavati. *Pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttara-parasaddesu pubbasaddo*, yattha padhānavācako, yattha ca ²"semhaṃ pubbo" ti ādisu ³lohita-

¹ ns cit. et S II 51², Spk et t. (aññā < aññā). ² Khp III. ³ (Vibha 244²⁸⁻³¹).

^a Bm om. sabbanāmesu gayhanti a-. ^b ita C^e B^{em}ns (vide 266²⁷); = ra ap si ap so pud anak mha ta pā³ kui chui lui sañ rhi so², ns. ^c C^eB^{em}ns yuttāyuttiv^o (= sañ¹ ma sañ¹ kui ci cac khrañ³).

kopajavācako, tattha asabbanāmiko; paṭhamatthe tiliṅgo, duttiyatthe ekaliṅgo. Uttamatthavācako pana *uttarasaddo* ca *parasaddo* ca asabbanāmiko tiliṅgo yeva, tathā "dakkhiṇassā vahanti man" ti ettha viya susikkhitattha-caturatthavācako^a
 5 *dakkhiṇāsaddo*; ²"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ādisu pana deyyadhammavācako *dakkhiṇāsaddo* niyogā itthiliṅgo asabbanāmiko yeva. Evaṃ *añña-pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttara-parasaddā* asabbanāmikā pi santi ti tesam sabbanāmesu pi asabbanāmesu pi saṅgaho vedītabbo.

- 10 Idāni *katarasaddādīnaṃ* parapadena saddhiṃ samāso nīyate: *kataragāmavāsī katamagāmavāsī ubhayagāmavāsino itaragāmavāsī aññakataragāmavāsī pubbaḍḍisā parajano dakkhiṇaḍḍisā uttaradissā adharapatto* ti. Tatra 'kataro gāmo kataragāmo, katamo gāmo katamagāmo, ubhayo gāmo' ubhayagāmo'^b
 15 ti ādinā yathārahaṃ ³samāsaviggaho. *Katarasaddassa* pana *katamasaddena* saddhiṃ samāsam icchanti dvidhā ca rūpāni garū: kataro ca katamo ca katarakatame katarakatamā vā ti. Tasmā sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *purisa-*
 20 *na* yena ca *katarakatamasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, ten' assa sampadāna-sāmvacanaṭṭhānesu *katarakatamesaṃ katarakatamesānaṃ katarakatamānaṃ* ti tiṇi rūpāni siyūṃ. 'Katarā ca katamā ca katarakatamā' ti evaṃ itthiliṅgavasena katasa-
 māse pana^c sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *kaññāna* yena ca yojetabbā. 'Katarā ca katamā ca katarakatamāni' ti
 25 evaṃ napumsakaliṅgavasena katasa-māse sabbanāmikanayena^d suddhanāmikesu *cittana* yena ca yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' ettha viśeso pi vedītabbo: *pubbāparāḍḍisaddā*^e dvandasamāsādividhiṃ patvā sehi rūpehi rūpavanto na honti, taṃ yathā: *pubbāparā*^f,
adharuttarā, *māsapubbā purisā*, *diḷḷhapubbā purisā*, *tathāgataṃ*
 30 *diḷḷhapubbā sāvaka* idaṃ pulliṅgatte paṭhamābahuvacanarūpaṃ, etth' ekāro ādesabhūto na dissati; ⁴*pubbāparānaṃ*, *adharuttarānaṃ*, ⁵*māsapubbānaṃ purisānaṃ* idaṃ pulliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭ-

¹ J VI 512¹⁹. ² Khp VII 10c. ³ ns: "tanumajjhimā ti kataravāḷam iva atiūnūdarā" hū so Vessantarā [!] nhuik katara mañ so sā³ kui ho so rūḷhi-nām lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁴ (Kev 166; Sd § 349). ⁵ (Rūp 209; Sd § 350).

^a (B^cns^c-catur^o). ^b C^eB^ens^c o mā. ^c ita C^eB^ens (= prū ap so samās rhi so pud nhuik kā³). B^m katasa-māsena. ^d B^m o naye. ^e ns pubbaparāḍḍi^o. ^f B^m pubbaparā.

ṭhīnaṃ bahuvacanaṛūpaṃ, ettha *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *tathāgataṃ dīḥhapubbānaṃ sāvakānaṃ, tathāgataṃ dīḥhapubbānaṃ sāvikānaṃ, kulānaṃ* vā, idaṃ tilīṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ bahuvacanaṛūpaṃ; etthā pi *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *māsapubbāyaṃ māsapubbāya, piyapub-* 5 *bāyaṃ piyapubbāya* idam itthilīṅgatte sattami-catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacanaṛūpaṃ, etthādesabhūtā *saṃ sā* na dissanti; *māsapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ, piyapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ* idam itthilīṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhībahuvacanaṛūpaṃ, ettha panādesabhūto *saṃ* icc eso na dissati. Aññāni pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. *Pubbā-* 10 *parādināṃ samāsaviggahaṃ Samāsapariচ্ছেদে pakāśessāma.*

Idāni *yaṃsaddassa*^a nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yo ye, yaṃ ye, yena s yehi yebhi, yassa s yesaṃ yesānaṃ yasmā yamhā s yehi yebhi, yassa s yesaṃ yesānaṃ, yasmim yamhi s yesu idam pullīṅgaṃ. *Yaṃ yāni, yaṃ yāni, yena* 15 *sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisam, atha vā yaṃ s yāni yā, yaṃ s yāni ye, yena sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisam, katthaci hi nīkāralopo bhavati atha vā pana nīkāraṣsa ākāṛ'-ekārādesā pi gāthāvisaye.* ¹"Yā pubbe •bodhisattānaṃ pallaṃkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni padissanti tāni aṭṭha padissare" ti ca ²"kiṃ mānavassa ratanāni 20 atthi ye taṃ jinanto hare akkhadhutto" ti ca idam ettha pāḷinidassanaṃ. Idam napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ.

Yā s yā yāyo, yaṃ s yā yāyo, yāya s yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā s yāsaṃ^b, *yāya s yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāyaṃ yassaṃ s yāsu* idam^c itthilīṅgaṃ. Evaṃ *yaṃsaddassa* līṅga- 25 *ttayavasena* padamālā bhavati. Etthālapanaṇapadāni na labbhanti, tathā *taṃsaddādināṃ* padamālādisu^d pi.

Ettha pana *yaṃ* ti saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ³*yaṃ* ti saddo ⁴"yaṃ me bhante devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsūnaṃ sammukhā suṭaṃ (sammukhā)^e paṭiggahitaṃ ārocemi taṃ^f bhante Bha- 30 gavato" ti ādisu paccattavacane dissati, ⁵"yaṃ taṃ apucchimha akittayā no aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma tad iṃgha brūhi" ti ādisu upayogavacane, ⁶"aṭṭhānaṃ etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ

¹ Bv 2: 83.4—d (*supra* 227³¹). ² J VI 274⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ 273²⁵—274³ < Sv *ad* D II 2¹⁵. ⁴ D II 226¹⁰⁻¹². ⁵ Sn 875^{ab}. ⁶ A I 27³⁸.

^a C^e yasaddassa. ^b C^e *ad. yāsānaṃ*. ^c Bm *om.* ^d *ita* C^eBemns. ^e C^eBm *om.* ^f D: ārocem' etaṃ.

ekissā lokadhātuyā" ti ādisu karaṇavacane, ¹"yaṃ Vipassī bha-
gavā araham sammāsambuddho loke udapādi" ti ādisu bhum-
mavacane dissati. Etth' etaṃ^a vuccati:

- paccatte upayoge ca bhumme ca karaṇe pi ca
5 catusv etesu ṭhānesu *yaṃ* ti saddo pavattati ti. 10
Parapadena saddhiṃ *yaṃs*saddassa samāso pi veditabbo: *yaṃ-
khandhādi yaṃguṇā yagguṇā* ti. Tattha 'yo khandhādi yaṃkhan-
dhādi, ye guṇā yaṃguṇā' ti samāsaviggaho. Tathā hi Vi-
suddhimagge ²"yaṃguṇanemittakam c' etaṃ nāmaṃ tesam
10 guṇānam pakāsanattham imaṃ gātham vadanti" ti etasmiṃ
pade 'ye guṇā yaṃguṇā, yaṃguṇā eva nimittam yaṃguṇani-
mittam, tato jātam "Bhagavā" ti idaṃ nāman ti yaṃguṇane-
mittakan' ti nibbacanam icchitabbaṃ. Yagguṇā ti ettha pana
'yassa guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam; tathā hi ³"api sabbañ-
15 ñutā paññā yagguṇantaṃ na jāniyā, atha kā tassa^b vijaññā,
taṃ buddham bhūguṇam name" ti porāṇakaviracanañyaṃ 'yassā
guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam icchitabbaṃ.

- Yasaddassa^c samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve
niggahitāgamo vātha dvibhāvo vā siyā dvidhā. 11
20 Evaṃ yasaddassa^c samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *tas*saddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

- So te, naṃ taṃ · ne te, nena tena · nehi tehi nebhī tebhī,
assa nassa tassa · <āsaṃ>^d nesam tesam, asmā nasmā tasmā
namhā tamhā · nehi tehi nebhī tebhī, assa nassa tassa ·*
25 *<āsaṃ>^d nesam tesam, asmiṃ nasmīṃ tasmīṃ amhi namhi
tamhi <tyamhi>^e · nesu tesu* idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Ettha ca
*āsaṃ*saddassa atthibhāve ⁴"n' ev' āsaṃ kesā dissanti hattha-
pādā ca jālino" ti gāthā nidassanaṃ, so ca tiliṅgo^f daṭṭhabbo.
Tyamhi ti padassa atthibhāve ⁵"yadāssa silaṃ paññaṃ ca
30 soceyyaṃ cādhigacchati atha vissasate tyamhi guyhaṃ c' āssa
na rakkhati" ti ayaṃ gāthā nidassanaṃ. Ayaṃ ettha rūpa-
viseso sallakkhitabbo: ⁶ariyavinaye ti vā sappurisavinaye ti vā^g

¹ D II 215. ² Vm 210¹³ Sp I 123³. ³ *ss*. ⁴ J VI 561³ (Sd § 368; ns
cit. khandhānam adhikuṭṭana Thī 58^b [ānan ti nesam, Thīa, teste ns] et
khandhāsam adh^o Thī 141^b = 234^b). ⁵ J VI 292²⁰⁻²¹ (cf. carahi < "tyarhi).
⁶ (As 431-35, cf. *infra* 301⁴⁻¹⁴).

^a Bem etthēdaṃ. ^b (Ce yassa). ^c *ita* C^eBem. ^d *vide* 274²⁵. ^e *vide*
274²⁹. ^f Bm tiliṅge. ^g Bm *ad.* sappurisavinaye ti vā.

¹"ese se (eke)^a ekatṭhe" ti pālippadese paccattekavacanakānaṃ *eta-tasaddānaṃ ekārantaniddeso* pi dissatī ti.

Ettha pana *tesaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: ²*tesaddo* ³"na te sukhāṃ pajānanti ye na passantī Nandanā" ti ādisu *ta-saddassa*^b vasena paccattabahuvacane āgato, ⁴"te na passāmi 5 dārake" ti ādisu upayogabahuvacane, ⁵"namo te purisājañña namo te purisuttama; ⁶"namo te buddhavīr' atthū" ti ca ādisu *tumhasaddassa* vasena sampadāne, "tuyhan ti attho" ti vadanti, ⁷"kin te diṭṭhaṃ kin ti te diṭṭhaṃ; ⁸upadhī te samatikkantā āsavā te padālītā" ti ca ādisu karaṇe, ⁹"kin te vataṃ kiṃ 10 pana brahmacariyaṃ" ti ādisu sāmīatthe, "tavā ti attho" ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye

sāmimhi cā ti *tesaddo* pañcasv atthesu dissatī ti. 12

Taṃ tāni, taṇi tāni, nena tena icc ādi, sesaṃ pulliṅga- 15 sadisaṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Sā · tā tāyo, naṃ taṇi · nā tā^c tāyo, nāya tāya · nāhi

tāhi nābhi tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṇi tāsani

sānaṇi āsaṇi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāhi tāhi nābhi

tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṇi tāsani sūnaṇi 20

āsaṇi, nāya tāya assaṇi nassaṇi^d tassani assaṇi^e nāyaṇi

tāyaṃ · nāsu tāsū tyāsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Ettha pana

¹⁰"abhikkamo^f sānaṃ paññāyati; ¹¹nāsaṃ kujiṇanti paṇḍitā;

¹²khiddā paṇihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā bijāni tyāsu rū-

hanti" ti payogadassanato *sānaṃ āsaṃ tyāsū* ti imāni vuttāni ak- 25

kharacintakānaṃ nāpacakkhusammuyhanatṭhānabhūtāni. Evaṃ

parammukhavacanassa *taṃsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Ettha ca idaṃ vattabbaṃ:

¹³"taṃ tvam gantvāna yācassu" icc ādisu padissare

· ādo *taṃ te* ti ādini, *naṃ* ti ādini no tathā; 13 30

naṃ ne nenā ti ādini *vo no* icc ādayo viya

¹⁴padato parabhāvamhi diṭṭhāni jīnasāsane 14

¹ Kv 26²⁰ (*infra* 284²⁴). ² 275³⁻¹² < Vva 9³⁻¹⁸ (*cf. infra* 292⁷⁻¹⁰). ³ S I 5²⁰.

⁴ J VI 559¹⁷ . . . ²⁹. ⁵ Sn 544ab. ⁶ S I 50²⁰. ⁷ * * * (*cf. Vin* III 92⁹). ⁸ Sn 546ab.

⁹ J IV 52²⁸, VI 316¹³. ¹⁰ S V 80² (Sd § 367). ¹¹ J I 302⁴. ¹² J V 368⁵⁻⁷.

¹³ J VI 523²³ (*cf. Sn* 993c). ¹⁴ *vide* § 361 (: Kc 175); ns *cit.* Mg II 238 (*sq.*).

a CeBm *om.* b Be *taṃsaddassa*. c B^{ens} *ad. nāyo*. d Be *ad. tissaṃ*.

e CeBe *om.* f Bem *atikkamo*.

¹"atha naṃ, ²atha ne āha; ³na ca naṃ paṇinandati"

icc ādini payogāni dassetabbāni viññunā. 15

Koc' ettha vadeyya: ⁴"yathā nadī ca pantho ca pānāgāraṃ
sabhā papā evaṃ lok' itthiyo nāma nāsaṃ kuḷjhanti paṇḍitā"

5 ti ettha

padato a-paratte pi *nāsaṃ*saddassa dassanā

ādo pi icchitabbā va *naṃ ne* icc ādayo iti. 16

So pan' evan tu vattabbo: tava vāde na labbhati

*nāsaṃ*saddo, *nasaddo* ca *āsaṃ*saddo ca labbhare; 17

10 tasmā 'tāsaṃ' ⁴ na kuḷjhanti itthinaṃ paṇḍitā' iti

attho va bhavate, evaṃ suṭṭhu dhārehi paṇḍitā ti. 18

Atha vā, yasmā Niruttipiṭake *naṃ purisaṃ passati, ne purise
passati* ti ādinā padato a-paratte pi *naṃ ne* icc ādini padāni

vuttāni, tasmā tenā pi nayena padato a-parāni pi tāni^b kadāci

15 siyuṃ; mayam pana pālinayānusūrena tesam pavattim vadāma.

Idaṃ thānaṃ suṭṭhu vicāretabbam.

Ettha pana *tasaddassa* parapadehi saddhiṃ samāso pi
veditabbo: *taṃputto, taṃsadiṣo, taṃninno tappono tappabbhāro,*

⁵*tabbhūto tagguṇo tassadiṣo* ti

20 *tasaddassa* samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve

niggahitāgamo pubbapade, dvittan tu pacchime. 19

Evaṃ *tasaddassa* samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *etasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Eso ete, etaṃ ete, etena · etehi eteblhi, etassa · etesaṃ etesū-

25 *naṃ, etasmā etanlā · etehi eteblhi, etassa · etesaṃ etesānaṃ,*

etasmīṃ etanlū · elesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Etaṃ etāni, etaṃ

etāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadiṣaṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Esā · etā etāyo, etaṃ · etā etāyo. etāya · etāhi etāblhi, etāya

elissā elissāya · etāsaṃ, etāya · etūlū etāblhi, etāya elissā

30 *elissāya · etāsaṃ, etāya elissaṃ · etāsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ.*

Evaṃ *etasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Parapaden' ettha saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo:

⁶"etadatthāya lokasmiṃ nidhi nāma nidhiyyati; ⁷etaparamā^c
yeva devatā sannipatitā ahesun" ti ādisu,

¹ Thī 424^a ² cf. Thī 463^a. ³ J II 131²². ⁴ J I 302³⁻⁴ (*supra* 273²³).

⁵ = thuī su¹ rok eñ¹, ns. ⁶ Khp VIII 2eī ⁷ D II 255¹⁰.

^a B^ens āsaṃ. ^b (B^m kāni). ^c B^ens etapparamā.

samāse^a *etasaddassa saddhiṃ parapadehi ve*
niggahitāgamo pubbapade hoti na hoti ca. 20

Idāni *idaṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

Ayaṇi ime, imaṇi ime, anena ininā · ehi ebhi imehi ime-
bhi, assa imassa · esaṇi esāṇaṇi imesaṇi imesāṇaṇi, asmā 5
imasmā imamhā · ehi ebhi imehi imebhi, assa imassa · esaṇi
esāṇaṇi imesaṇi imesāṇaṇi, ¹asmiṇi imasmiṇi amhi imamhi ·
esu imesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Idaṃ imāni sesaṃ pulliṅga-

sadisam, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Ayaṇi · imā imāyo, imaṇi · imā ināyo, imāya · imāhi 10
imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya imāya · imāsaṇi, assā
imissā imāya · imāhi imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya
imāya · imāsaṇi, assaṇi imissaṇi imāya imāyaṇi · imāsu
idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ *idaṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bha-*
vati. Kaccāyane tu ²"imass' idaṃ aṃ-sisu napuṃsake" ti 15
imasaddo yeva pakatibhāvena vutto, idha pana *idaṃsaddo*
yeva · ³"idappaccayatā" ti ettha *idaṃ* ti pakatiyā^b dassanato.
Tathā hi ⁴"imesaṃ paccayā idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva
idappaccayatā, idappaccayānaṃ vā samūho idappaccayatā" ti
vuttaṃ, ettha ca idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā ti *tā-* 20
saddena padaṃ vaḍḍhitaṃ na kiñci atthantaraṃ, yathā ⁵"devo
eva devatā" ti; idappaccayānaṃ samūho idappaccayatā
ti samūhatthaṃ *tāsaddam āha*, yathā ⁶"janānaṃ samūho janatā"
ti. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭhake ca *idaṃsaddo* yeva pakati-
bhāvena vutto. 25

Samāse *ida[m]*saddassa^c saddhiṃ parapadena ve
"idappaccayatā" t' eva^d rūpaṃ, dvittaṃ siy' uttare. 21

Idāni *amuṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

Asu amu · amū, anuṃ anu, amunā · amūhi anuūbhi,
amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amusmā amumhā · 30
amūhi amūbhi, amussa dussa · anūsāṇi amūsānaṃ, amu-
snūṇi amumhi · amūsu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ.

¹ ns: ī nhuik *asmīṇupud rhi sañ¹ sañ¹ kui* "asmiṇi ti imasmiṇi assame"
[cf. Ja IV 434¹⁰] hū so Sattigumbajāt phrañ¹ si ap eñ¹. ² Kc 129. ³ Vin I
5¹ etc. ⁴ Vm 518²⁰⁻³¹ (Sd § 356), cf. Spk ad S I 136¹³, Sp ad Vin I 5¹.
⁵ (151¹). ⁶ (§ 771; cf. Sp (II) 288²²).

^a ita ns; C^e B^{em} samāso. ^b C^e ad. va. ^c [metr. 0 0 - - 0]. ^d B^e ns
tv eva.

*Aduṃ amūni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, idaṃ napuṃsaka-
liṅgaṃ.*

- Asu (amu)^a · amū amuṇṇo, amuṇṇ · amū amuṇṇo, amuṇṇā ·
amūhi amūbhi, amuṇṇā amuṇṇā · amūsaṃ amūsaṇaṃ, amuṇṇā ·
5 amūhi amūbhi, amuṇṇā amuṇṇā · amūsaṃ amūsaṇaṃ,
amuṇṇā amuṇṇaṃ amuṇṇaṃ · amūsaṃ idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ
amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Samāso pana appa-
siddho. Tatra ¹"dussa me khettapālassa rattiṃ^b bhattaṃ apā-
bhatan" ti payogadassanato *dussā* ti padam amhehi ṭhapitaṃ.
10 *Kakārāgamavasena aññāni pi asabbanāmikarūpāni bhavanti,*
tesaṃ vasena ayaṃ liṅgattayassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
asuko asukā, asukaṃ asuke ti ādinā *amuko amukā, amukaṃ*
amuke ti ādinā ca *purisanayo* pi labbhati, *asukā · (asukā)*
asukāyo ti ādinā *amukā · amukā amukāyo* ti ādinā ca *kaññā-*
15 *nayo* pi labbhati, *asukaṃ asukāni, asukaṃ asukāni* ti ādinā
amukaṃ amukāni, amukaṃ amukāni ti ādinā ca *cittanayo* pi
labbhati. Imān' ettha padāni asabbanāmikāni pi *kakārāgama-*
*vasena nānattadassanattamaṃ vuttāni.**

Idāni *kīṃsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: •

- 20 *Ko ke, kaṇi ke, keva · kehi kebhi, kassa kissa · kesaṃ,*
kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kissa · kesaṃ, kasmim^c
kismim kamhi kimhi^d · kesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Rūpaviseso
p' ettha veditabbo: ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge kim-
purise ca mānuse ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de digharattaṃ me
25 bhattā bhavissati; ³ke ca chava Pāṭikaputte^e kā ca tathāga-
tānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanā" ti pālī-
dassanato. Yasmā pana ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge"
iti ādisu pālīsu *ke* ti paccattavacanaṃ *ekārantam* pi dissati,
tasmā *ke* ti rūpabhedo c' ettha ñeyyo. Tathā ⁴"kiss' assa¹
30 ekadhammassa vadhaṃ rocesi Gotama; ⁵kismim me Sivayo
kuddhā; ⁶kamhi kāle tayā vira patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā" ti
ādinī ca nidassanapadāni ñeyyāni. Api ca

⁷"ko te balaṃ mahārāja" iti ādisu pālīsu

kvasaddatthe vattatī ti ñeyyā ko icc ayaṃ suti, 22

¹ J III 54¹. ² J VI 265²⁻⁴ (*supra* 127²⁶). ³ D III 24²² (Sd § 277). ⁴ S I 41¹¹.
⁵ J VI 492³³. ⁶ Bv 1: 75cd. ⁷ J VI 515⁶ (*supra* 128¹⁰, *infra* 305³¹ § 694).

^a Bemns om. ^b ita C^eBem; ns: ratti' ñān' nhuik'. ^c Bem om. ^d Be
om. ^e C^eBem Pādhika^o; ns^c Pādhika^o. ^f B^c kissa.

¹"petan taṃ sāmam addakkhiṃ ko nu tvam Sāma jīvasi"
 iti pāṭhe *kathaṃsadda*abhidheyye^a pavattati [ti]^b, 23
 etesu dvīsu atthesu dīṭṭho *ko* icc ayaṃ ravo
 nipāto ti gahetabbo sutisāmaññato ruto. 24

Napumsakaliṅge ²*kaṃ kāni*, *kaṃ kāni* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam⁵
 yojetabbam. Atha vā ³"kiṃ cittam; ³kiṃ rūpam; ⁴kiṃ parā-
 bhavato mukham; ⁵kiṃ icchasi" ti ādipayogadassanato *kiṃ*
kāni, *kiṃ kāni* ti vatvā sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam yojetabbam;
 ayaṃ nayo yuttataro. Idaṃ napumsakaliṅgam.

Kā · kā kāyo, *kaṃ · kā kāyo*, *kāya · kāhi kābhi*, *kāya* 10
kassā · kasaṃ kāsanaṃ, *kāya kassā · kāhi kābhi*, *kāya*
kassā · kasaṃ kāsanaṃ, *kāya kassā kāyaṃ kassaṃ · kāsū*.
 Ettha pana *kāyo* ti padassa atthibhāve ⁶"kāyo amoghā gac-
 chanti" ti nidassanaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Idaṃ itthiliṅgam. Evaṃ
kiṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. 15

Etth' etassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ⁷*kiṃsaddo* ⁸"kiṃrājā
 yo lokam na rakkhati; ⁹kiṃ nu kho nāma tumhe maṃ vattab-
 bam maññathā" ti ādisu garahane āgato, ¹⁰"yaṃ kiñci rūpam
 atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ" ti ādisu aniyame, ¹¹"kin te Vakkali
 iminā pūtikāyena dīṭṭhena, yo kho Vakkali dhammam passatī 20
 so^c maṃ^c passatī"^c ti ādisu nippayojanatāyaṃ, ¹²"kin na kā-
 hāmi te vaco" ti ādisu sampañicchane, ¹³"kiṃ sūḍha vittaṃ
 purisassa seṭṭhan" ādisu pucchāyaṃ — pucchā ca nāma
 kāraṇapucchādivasena anekavidhā, ato kāraṇapucchādivasena
 pi *kiṃsaddassa* pavatti vitthārato ñeyyā, tathā hi ayaṃ ¹⁴"kin 25
 nu santaramāno va kāsūṃ khaṇasi sārathi; ¹⁵kin nu jātīṃ na
 rocesi; ¹⁶kena te tādiso vaṇṇo" ti ādisu kāraṇapucchāyaṃ
 vattati, ¹⁷"kiṃ kāsuyā karissasi" ti ādisu kiccapucchāyaṃ, ¹⁸"kiṃ
 silam; ¹⁹ko samādhi" ti ādisu sarūpapucchāyaṃ, *kiṃ khādasī*
kiṃ pīvasī ti ādisu ²⁰vattthupucchāyaṃ, *khādasī kiṃ pīvasī kin* 30
 ti ādisu kiriyāpucchāyaṃ vattati; ²¹adīṭṭhajotanā pucchā ti

¹ J VI 93¹⁵ (Ja). ² (§ 458). ³ (*vide* § 458). ⁴ Sn 93d. ⁵ J V 477².

⁶ J VI 26¹⁴. ⁷ 279¹⁶⁻²³ < Vva 16¹⁻⁸. ⁸ cf. Kās II 1: 64, V 4: 70. ⁹ *.*.

¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹. ¹¹ cf. S III 120²⁷ (Sd § 592). ¹² *.*. ¹³ Sn 181a. ¹⁴ J VI 12¹⁹.

¹⁵ Thī 190a (Sd § 649). ¹⁶ Vv 2a. ¹⁷ J VI 12²⁰. ¹⁸ Paṭis I 44³², Vm 6²¹.

¹⁹ Vm 84¹¹. ²⁰ cf. Sd Ce 786³⁰. ²¹ (Sv I 68¹⁷⁻⁶⁹⁷, As 55¹⁷⁻⁵⁶³).

^a CeBems *kathaṃsadda*abhidheyye. ^b Bens vattatī ti ca. ^c Bm om.

evamādikā pana pañcavidhā pucchā *kiṃsaddassa* atthuddhāre
anāharitabbattā anāgatā ti daṭṭhabbam^a. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:
garahāyaṃ aniyame nippayojanatāya ca

sampaṭicchana-pucchāsu *kiṃsaddo* sampavattati. 25

- 5 Parapadena saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo: ¹*kiṃsamudayo*
²*kiṃvedano* ³*kiṃsaññojano* ti. Ettha *ko ke, kā · kā kāyo, kiṃ*
kānī ti evaṃ liṅgattayavasena vibhattāni *kiṃsaddamayāni*
padāni samāsapadatte pana^b *kiṃ* iti pakatibhāven' eva tiṭ-
ṭhanti. *Nāmasaddena* pana samāse tesam dvidhā gati dissati:
10 *kinuāno kouāmo* ti. Sabbāni pan' etāni itthi-napumsakaliṅga-
vasena bahuvacanavasena ca yojetabbāni:

kiṃsaddassa samāsamhi saddhiṃ *nāmaravena* ve

kinuāno iti *kouāmo* iti c' evaṃ gati dvidhā, 26

⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ;

- 15 sah' aññena samasamhi *kiṃ kiṃ* icc eva sūyate. 27

Tathā hi ⁵"kiṃcitto tvaṃ bhikkhu; ⁶*kiṃkārapaṭissāvinī*" ti
ādisu *kiṃsaddo* sarūpam avijahanto tiṭṭhati, tattha hi 'kiṃ
cittam yassa so kiṃcitto; kiṃ karomi sāmī ti evaṃ *kin* ti
kāro karaṇaṃ saddaunicchāraṇaṃ^c *kiṃkāro*, tam paṭissāveti ti
20 *kiṃkārapaṭissāvinī* ti ādi nibbacanam icchitabbam. *Kin-*
uaro: ⁷"kimpakkam iva bhakkhitan" ti ādisu pana nibbacanam
appasiddham, *kiṃsaddo* yeva padāvayavabhāvena suto; tathā
hi so katthaci padāvayavabhāvena katthaci *nu-su-nukho-kā-*
*raṇā*disaddehi sāhacāribhāvena ca suyyati. Atr' ime payogā:
25 *esā te itthi kiṃ hoti; eṭe mauussā tumhākaṃ kiṃ honti*; ⁸"kim-
purisānuciṇṇo; ⁹*kiṃ nu bhito va tiṭṭhasi*; ¹⁰*kiṃ su chetvā sukham*
seti; ¹¹*kiṃ nu kho kāraṇaṃ*; ¹²*kiṃ kāraṇā amma tuvaṃ pa-*
majjasi; ¹³*kiṃ hi nāma caṇantassa vācāya adad' appakan*"^d ti
evamādayo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

- 30 viṣuṃ padāvayavo vā hutvā *nvādihi* vā pana

yutto saddehi *kiṃsaddo* diṭṭho sugatasāsane; 28

¹ Nidd I 264¹⁸ (Sd § 694). ² As 68¹. ³ Sn 1108^a. ⁴ Vin I 93³² (*supra*
128⁷, *infra* § 459 694). ⁵ Vin III 57²². ⁶ D II 176¹. ⁷ J I 368²². ⁸ cf. J
VI 27²⁶. ⁹ S I 50¹². ¹⁰ S I 41¹⁶. ¹¹ Dhpa I 341¹². ¹² Dhpa II 268⁸, cf. Thā
111²⁷. ¹³ *etc.*

^a C^e daṭṭhabbā. ^b C^eB^{cmns} puna. ^c B^{cmns} unicecharaṇam. ^d ita C^e;
B^m adadabbatam; B^{ns} adadam appakam. ^e ns. vācāya nhat phrañ¹ cajan-
tassa; eva¹ lyak appakam anañ² nāy kui adadam ma pe³ bhai.

pālinayānusārena sesānaṃ sambhavo pi ca
 ñeyyo viññūhi saddhammanayaññūhi pabhedato ti. 29
 Idāni sabbanāmikabhāve tthehi *ko-kāṃsaddhehi samānasuti-*
kānaṃ aññesaṃ ko-kāṃsaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāviseso vat-
tabbo siyā; so heṭṭhā ¹Līṅgattayamissakaparicchede vutto, ⁵
 asabbanāmikattā pana *purisa-cittanayen'* eva vibhatto; tathā
 hi, yadā *kosaddo* ²Brahma-vāta-kāyatthavācako *kāṃsaddo* pana ³
³siro-jala-sukhatthavācako, tadā tāni padāni asabbanāmikāni,
 kasmā: *akāṃsaddamayattā sabbanāmikarūpasamkhātehi asādhā-*
raṇarūpehi virahitattā, pucchatthato atthantaravācakattā ca. 10
 Ettha pana samānasutivasena atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ "*ko-*
saddo kīṃsaddo" ^b ti ca vuttaṃ; ekantato pana sabbanāmikatte
 "*kīṃsaddo*" yeva, suddhanāmatte "*kasaddo*" yevā ti gahetab-
 baṃ. Icc evaṃ

kāye Brahmani vāte ca sīse jala-sukhesu ca 15
kasaddo vattati; tisu pumā, tisu napuṃsako^c. 30
 Evaṃ sabbanāmāsabbanāmabhūtānaṃ^d *kīṃ-kasaddānaṃ*^e pa-
 vatti veditabbā.

Idha vuttappakārānaṃ atthānaṃ dāni saṅgaho
 paññāvepullakaraṇo ekadesena vuccate: 31 20
 kiṃ kimpakkena sadisaṃ, kāyo kimpabhavo vada: —
 kimpakkasadiso ⁴kāmo, kāyo taṇhādisambhavo. 32
 Uṇhakāle ⁵kam icchanti. ⁶Kam icchanti pipāsītā.
 Paccāmittā ⁷kam icchanti. ⁸Kam icchanti du[k]khaṭṭitā. 33
 Kāyassa^f ⁹kassa ¹⁰ko āyo. ¹¹Ko nātho ¹¹kassa bhūtale. 25
¹²Kassa ¹²kam jhānaṃ sātāṃ. ¹³Kass' āṅgesu ca ¹³kam ¹⁴paranti. 34
 Yā pana tā heṭṭhā amhehi līṅgattayavasena *kīṃsaddassa sab-*
banāmikasaññitassa nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, etāsu pullīṅga-
napuṃsakalīṅgaṭṭhāne kebhi kīssa kasmā kamhā [kīsmīṃ]^g
kāmhi ti imāni padāni pahāya, itthilīṅgaṭṭhāne *kāyo kāmhi* 30
kāsānaṃ kāyaṃ kassan ti imāni ca padāni pahāya, tato tato

¹ (236^s, etc). ² (239^s). ³ (237^{2s}). ⁴ Ja I 367^{2s} sqq. ⁵ (c: vātaṃ). ⁶ (c: uda-
 kam). ⁷ (c: sīsaṃ amittānaṃ). ⁸ (c: sukhaṃ). ⁹ (c: kāyassa). ¹⁰ (c: kile-
 sakāmo). ¹¹ (c: mi mi kuiy sañ et mi mi kuiy eñ¹; < Dhp 160^a). ¹² (c: Brah-
 muno). ¹³ (c: sīsaṃ). ¹⁴ ns: ī nhac gāthā ku [281²³⁻²⁶] Vajirattasaṅgaha
 nhuik pañhasamottara hū rve¹ ame³ nhañ¹ suti tū so aphre rhi eñ¹ hū lui.

^a Bm om ^b ns kamsaddo (< 281⁴). ^c (Bm napuṃsake) ^d ita C^ens;
 (Bm sabbanāmāmabhūtānaṃ); B^c sabbanāmabhūtānaṃ. ^e B^{em} kīṃsad-
 dānaṃ. ^f Bm āyassa (ns: kāyassa ku-āyassa). ^g C^eB^cns om.

sesapadato yathāsambhavaṃ *cisaddaṃ canasaddaṃ canaṃsadda-*
dañ ca nipātetvā evarūpāni gaḥetabbāni, seyyathīdaṃ:

Koci · keci kecana, kiñci kiñcanaṃ · keci kecana, kenaci
kehici, kassaci kesañci, pañcamiyā ekavacanaṃ ūnaṃ · pā-
5 *ḷiyaṃ anāgatattā · kehici, kassaci kesañci, kismici^a kesuci* pul-
liṅga-napumsakaliṅgavasena daṭṭhabbāni. Atra kismici^a ti
anussāralopavasena vuttaṃ.

Itthiliṅgavasena pana *kāci itthi kāci itthiyo*:

Kāci kāci, kiñci kāci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci kassāci · kā-
10 *sañci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci kassāci · kāsāñci, kāyaci kāsuci*
ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹"iti^b bhāsanti kecana; ²na naṃ hiṃsāmi
kiñcanan" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Iti liṅgattayavasena
vuttāni *koci kāci kiñci* ti ādini appamattakānaṃ saṅgāhaka-
vacanāni ti veditabbāni.

15 Pun' etāni yeva yathārahaṃ^b *yaṃsaddena* yojetvā das-
sessāmi:

Yo koci ye keci, yaṃ kiñci ye keci, yena kenaci yehi kehici,
yassa kassaci yesaṃ kesañci, yasmā kasmāci yehi kehici,
yassa kassaci yesaṃ kesañci, yasmīṃ kasmīñci yesu kesuci.
20 Ettha ³"yo koc' imaṃ^c atthikavā^d suṇeyya; ⁴ye kec' ime
atthi rasā paṭhavyā saccam tesam sādutaram rasānan" ti ādayo
payogā veditabbā. Pulliṅgarūpāni.

Yaṃ kiñci yāni kāñci, yaṃ kiñci yāni kāñci sesaṃ pul-
liṅgasadisam. Ettha ⁵"yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ atthi Dhataratṭhani-
25 vesane^e; ⁶yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huraṃ vā; ⁷yāni kāñci
rūpāni" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Napumsakaliṅgarūpāni.

Yā kāci itthi yā kāci itthiyo^f, yaṃ kiñci yā kāci, yāya
kāyaci yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsaṃ kāsāñci, yāya kāyaci
yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsaṃ kāsāñci, yāya kāyaci yāsu
30 *kāsuci.* Ettha ⁸"yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppanā^g"
ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Iti liṅgattayava-

¹ x x x. ² Th 879^d (ns: kiñcanaṃ ta cum ta yok so, naṃ¹ thui sū
kui). ³ J V 151¹²; Vm 523⁶ = Vibha 130²³. ⁴ J V 491²⁻⁷. ⁵ J VI 163²⁰.
⁶ Khp VI 3^a. ⁷ x x x. ⁸ Vibh 3⁵.

^a B^e kismīñci: ns kismīñci kasmīñci ^b B^m om. iti . . . yathārahaṃ
(282¹¹⁻¹⁵). ^c J: ima ^d B^e ns atthimkatvā, B^m atthiñkatvā (= aluī rhi sañ
kui pru rve¹). ^e J: Dhataratṭhassa nivesane ^f addendum yā kāci yā kāci?
(282²⁷⁻²⁹).

sena vuttāni yo koci yā kāci yaṃ kiñci ti ādini anavasesa-pariyādānavacanāni ti veditabbāni. Sabbāni c' etāni na nipātapadāni, nipātapatirūpakā saddagatiyo ti veditabbāni. Yadi^a nipātapadāni siyūṃ, tisu līṅgesu sattasu vibhattisu ekākārena tiṭṭheyyūṃ, na ca tiṭṭhanti; tasmā na nipātapadāni^b, nipātapapa- 5 tirūpakā saddagatiyo yeva.

Api ca ya ta kiṃ eta icc etehi sabbanāmehi līṅgānurūpato¹ *ttaka-ttikappaccaye* katvā vatticchāyaṃ yāni padāni sījḥanti, tāni paricchedavacanāni asabbanāmikāni yeva bhavanti. Tesam nāmikapadamālā *purisa-citta-kaññānaya*ena yojetabbā, taṃ yathā: 10

Yattako jano yattakaṃ cittaṃ yattikā itthi, tattako tattakaṃ tattikā, kittako kittakaṃ kittikā, ettako ettakaṃ ettikā ti. Imāni padāni asabbanāmikāni pi paccayavasena sambhūtatthantare viññūnaṃ kosallatthaṃ vuttāni.

Idāni saṃkhādivacanassa *ekasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā 15 vuccate. ²*Ekasaddo* hi saṃkhāvacano ca hoti asadisavacano ca asahāyavacano ca ekaccavacano ca missibhūtavacano ca. Yadā saṃkhāsadisāsahāyavacano^c, tadā ekavacanako bhavati.

Eko, ekaṃ, ekena, ekassa, ekasmā ekamhā, ekassa, ekasmiṃ ekamhī ti evaṃ saṃkhādivacano *ekasaddo* ekavaca- 20 nako. Tathā hi "eko dve tayo" ti saṃkhāvisaye *ekasaddo* ekavacanako va. ³"Eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho; ⁴eko rāja nipajjāmi" ti asadisāsahāyakathane pi ekavacanako va. Ayaṃ ekavacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā. Yadā pana ⁵saṃkhatthā ca ⁶asahāyā ca bahū vattabbā siyūṃ, tadā *ekasaddato kakārā-* 25 *gamam* katvā *ekakā, ekake, ekakehi ekakebhi purisanaye* bahuvacanavasena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi saṃkhatthā pi bahū honti, ⁷"cattāro ekakā siyūṃ" ti hi vuttam; *asahāyā* pi bahū honti, tathā hi 'ayam pi gahapati eko va āgato, ayam pi eko va āgato' ti vattabbe "ime gahapatayo 30 ekakā āgatā" ti vattabbatā dissati. Ayaṃ nayo sabbanāmikapakkham na bhajati asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ pana vutto. Yadā ekaccavacano, tadā *eke, eke,*

¹ ns: pullin-napuṃ³-lin nhuik *ttakapaccañ*², itthilin nhuik *ttikapaccañ*³ hū lui. ² (*aliter* Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸, *supra* 267⁸⁻¹⁴; pṭ *ad* Sv I 31³²). ³ Vin I 8²⁴. ⁴ J VI 25². ⁵ = saṅkhyā anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁶ = asahāya anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁷ cf. Vin V 141².

a (Bm yadā). b Bm om. c (Bm ad. ca)

ekehi ekebhi, ekesaṃ, ekehi ekebhi, ekesaṃ, ekesū ti vattabbaṃ. Ayam pi bahuvacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā; ettha eke ti ekacce, esa nayo sesesu pi. Yadā pana missibhūtavacano, tadā *ekā, eke, ekehi ekebhi, ekānaṃ* ti *purisa*ṇaye bahuvacanavasena 5 vattabbaṃ, ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca^a ubho ekā bhavantu te" ti pālī dissati. Ayan nayo sabbanāmikapakkhaṃ na bhajati · asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ pana vutto. Tattha ekā bhavantū ti ekibhavantu missibhavantu ²Gaṅgo-
dakena Yamunodakaṃ viya aññadatthu saṃsandantu samentū
10 ti vacanattho.

Ācariyā pana evaṃ vibhāgaṃ adassetvā *ekasaddassa* sab-
banāmattam eva gahetvā *sabbasaddassa* viya nāmikapadamā-
laṃ yojeti, kathaṃ:

Eke eke, ekaṃ eke, ekena · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesaṃ
15 *ekesānaṃ, ekasmā ekamhā · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesaṃ*
ekesānaṃ, ekasmiṃ ekamhi · ekesū ti. Ayaṃ sabbanāmi-
kapadamālā^b veditabbā. ³Keci ⁴"*ekasaddo* saṃkhyā-tulyāśahāy'-
aññavacano; yadā saṃkhyāvacano, tadā sabbatth' ekavaca-
nanto va^c, aññattha bahuvacananto pi; *eko ekā ekaṃ* ioc ādi
20 sabbattha *sabbasaddasamaṃ, saṃ-sāsv* eva viśeso" ti liṅgattaye
yojanānayaṃ vadanti; evaṃ vadantū ca te vibhāgaṃ adas-
setvā^d vadanti. Mayaṃ pana sotūnaṃ payogesu kosalluppā-
danatthaṃ vibhāgaṃ dassetvā vadāma.

Api c' ettha ayaṃ viśeso pi sallakkhitabbo: ⁵"eke ekaṭ-
25 the same samabhāge" ti pāḷippadesse paccattekavacanassa *eka-*
saddassa ekārantaniddeso pi dissati ti. Pulliṅgarūpāṇi.

Ekaṃ ekāni, ekaṃ ekāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisāṃ. Tattha
ekāni ti ekaccāni; esa nayo sesabahuvacanesu pi. Napuṃ-
sakaliṅgarūpāṇi.

30 *Ekā · ekā ekāyo, ekaṃ · ekā ekāyo, ekāya · ekāhi ekābhi,*
ekāya ekissā · ekaṃ, ekāya^c · ekāhi ekābhi, ekāya ekissā ·
ekāsaṃ, ekāya ekāyaṃ ekissam · ekāsu. Ettha bahuvaca-
natthāne ekā ti ekaccā, ekāhi ti ekaccāhi, ekāsaṃ ti ekac-
cānaṃ, ekāsu ti ekaccāsu. Itthiliṅgarūpāṇi.

¹ J VI 412¹⁵. ² cf. Ja VI 412²⁰. ³ = akhyu¹ kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā
tu¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Rūp 226 (Ce p 72²⁰⁻²¹). ⁵ Kv 26²⁰ (Kev 22¹).

^a J: Pañcālā ca Videhā ca. ^b Ce Be ns ad. ti. ^c (B^m om.). ^d Ce ns
ad. va. ^e B^m ad. ekissā.

Sabbhān' etāni sabbhanāmāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni. Api ca *ekasadde* vīchāvasena¹ vattabbe līngattaya-rūpāni ekavacanān' eva bhavanti, katham:

Ekeko, ekekaṇṇi, ekekena, ekekassa, ekekasmā ekekamhā, ekekassa, ekekasmūṇ ekekamhi ti pullīṅgarūpāni; *ekekaṇṇi, ekekaṇṇi* sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisam, napuṃsakalīṅgarūpāni; *ekekā, ekekaṇṇi, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāyaṃ ekekissam* itthilīṅgarūpāni. Sabbhān' etāni vīchā-sabbhanāmāni ti vattum vaṭṭati; bahuvacanāni pan' ettha na santi · payogābhāvato. Iti imesu vīchāvasena vuttasu līṅga-10 ttayarūpesu samāsacintā na uppādetabbā · ¹anibbacaniyattā vīchāsaddānaṃ. Tathā hi ²"pabba-pabbam sandhi-sandhi odhi-odhi hutvā tattakapāle pakkhittatilā viya taṭataṭāyantaṃ samkhārā bhijjanti" ti ādisu *pabbapabbasaddā*naṃ samāsaka-raṇavasena nibbacanaṃ pubbācariyehi na dassitaṃ, yasmā ca 15 vīchāyaṃ vattamānānaṃ dvirutti lokato eva siddhā na ³lak-khaṇato, tasmā tattha samāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Idāni *ekacca-ekatiya-ekacciya*saddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante. Pullīṅge tāva: *ekacco ekacce, ekaccaṃ ekacce* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Ettha *ekacce* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva 20 sabbhanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā; ⁴"idh' ekacco kulaputto; ⁵idh' ekacce moghapurissā" ti nidassanapadāni. *Eka-tiyo ekatiye, ekatiyaṃ ekatiye* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Idhā pi *ekatiye* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva sabbhanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā, ⁶"ekatiye manussā; ⁷na vissase ekatiyesu 25 eva^b agārisu pabbajitesu cā pi, sādhu pi hutvāna asādhu honti asādhu hutvā puna sādhu honti" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciya-saddassa* atthitāyaṃ^c pana ⁸"saccaṃ kir' evam āhaṃsu narā ekacciya idha kaṭṭham niplavitaṃ^d seyyo na tv ev' ekacciyo nāro; ⁹ekacciyaṃ āhāraṇ" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciyo* ¹⁰*ekac-* 30 *ciyā, ekacciyaṃ ekacciye* ti sabbathā pi *purisanayo*. Pullīṅga-

¹ = vīgruih ma pru ap sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ² Vm 62²¹⁵⁻²⁶ (As 11³²). ³ ns cit. Mg I 34 (< Candra VI 3: 1: Pāṇ VIII 1: 4) ubi ex.: paṭapaṭāyati. ⁴ cf. M I 460³. ⁵ M I 449¹⁰. ⁶ 3² 3². ⁷ Th 1009a-d. ⁸ J I 326⁷⁻⁹ = IV 259¹⁴⁻¹⁹ [- - - - - el - - - -]. ⁹ 3² 3². ¹⁰ S I 199²⁰ [- - - - - el - - - -].

^a B^{cm}ns *ubique* vīchā^o. ^b Th: evaṃ. ^c C^e atthitāya. ^d ita B^{cm}ns (= mrac re nhuik myo so), B^m nibbhavitaṃ, cf. Ja I 326¹⁰; C^e viplā-vitaṃ (= J).

rūpāni. *Ekaccaṃ ekaccāni* ti^a sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. *Eka-*
tiyaṃ ekatiyāni, ekatiyaṃ ekatiyāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam.
Ekacciyaṃ ekacciyaṇi, ekacciyaṃ ekacciyaṇi sesaṃ pulliṅgasadi-
 sam. Napumsakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekaccā · ekaccā ekaccāyo* ti
 5 *kaññānayaena, tathā ekatiyā · ekatiyā ekatiyāyo, ekatiyaṃ* ti ca
 1 *ekacciya · ekacciya ekacciyaṇo, ekacciyaṇ* ti ca *kaññānayaena*
 2 *yojetabbam. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.*

Idāni *ekāki-ekākiyasaddavasena* nāmikapadamālā^b vuccante.
Ekāki · ekāki ekākiṇo, ekākiṇ · ekāki ekākiṇo *daṇḍinayaena*
 10 *ñeyyā^c; ekākiyo ekākiyā, ekākiyaṃ ekākiye, ekākiyena* *purisa-*
nayaena ñeyyam. Pulliṅgarūpāni. Ekāki kulam · ekāki ekā-
kinī, ekākiṇ · ekāki ekākiṇi sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam; *ekākiyaṃ*
ekākiyaṇi, ekākiyaṃ ekākiyaṇi sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākiṇi · ekākiṇi ekākiṇiyo, ekākiṇiṇ · ekā-*
 15 *kinī ekākiṇiyo, ekākiṇiṇ ti itthi*sadisam; *ekākiyā · ekākiyā ekā-*
kiyāyo, ekākiyaṃ · ekākiyā ekākiyāyo, ekākiyāyā ti *kaññā*sadi-
 sam. 3 *Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbāni pan' etāni* asabbanāmikarūpāni
 pi atthantaraviññāpanattham vuttāni ti *daṭṭhabbāni.*

Idāni *dvīsaddapariyāyassa* *sadā* bahuvacanantassa^d sab-
 20 *banāmikapadassa ubhasaddassa^d* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Ubho, ubho, ubholi ubhobhi, ubhinnaṃ, ubholi ubhobhi,
ubhinnaṃ, ubhosū ti *ayaṃ paḷinayānurūpena* vuttapadamālā.
Atr' ime *payogā: 4 "ubho^e kumārā nikkītā" · ubho itthiyo tiṭ-*
ṭhanti · ubho cittaṇi tiṭṭhanti; 5 "ubho putte . . . adāsi" · ubho
 25 *kaññāyo passati · 6 "ubho pādāni bhinditvā saññamissāmi vo*
aham; 7 ubhohi hatthehi" · ubhohi bālāhi · ubhohi cittehi, ubhin-
naṇi janānaṇi · ubhinnaṃ itthūnaṇi · ubhinnaṃ cittaṇaṃ, ubhosu
purisesu · ubhosu itthūsu · 8 "ubhosu passesū" ti. *Ayam asmā-*
kaṃ ruci; ācariyā pana 9 ubhehi ubhebbhi, ubhesū ti pi *icchanti,*

¹ S I 86¹³ [- 0 0 -]. ² ns *cit.* Mg II 138—139. ³ ns: *ekikā abhisāriyā* [J III 139¹], *ekikā sayane setu* [J III 139¹⁰] . . . *hū so Ambajāt* *kui rhu rve*¹ *'ekikā ekikā ekikāyo'* *ca so padamālā* *kui lañ*³ *si ap eñ*¹ | *'ekikā sayane setu'* *iti pāḷidassanato* | *ekikā ekikāyo* *ti padamālā vijāniyā* *rup athū*³ *mhat ran gāthā* . ⁴ J VI 585¹⁰. ⁵ Cp I 9: 47^{cd}. ⁶ Vm 48²⁶ = Ps I 233²⁰. ⁷ Vin II 256¹ (*haplōl. ubho hatthehi* J V 365²⁹, Bv 18: 11^c, Ap 58⁸ 87²¹). ⁸ Vva 275¹⁷⁻²⁰ Bva *ad* Bv 1: 14^d (*haplōl. ubho kūlesu* Ap 13¹⁵, *cf. n. 7; hinc ubho-saṅgaṃ et sim*). ⁹ Rūp 227.

^a Be *om.* ti. ^b Ce *omālayo.* ^c Ce *ñeyyo.* ^d (Bm *ubhayasaddassa*). ^e *ita* CeBem; ns: *Vessantarā* *nhuik tato k. n. Jāli-Kaṇhājina ubho* [*cf. J VI 547¹⁴*] *hu rhi eñ*¹ [*cf. 201 n. a*] *tato thui punṇā*³ *lak mha* .

Kaccāyane pi hi ¹"ubhe tappurisā" ti vuttaṃ. Sabbāni p' etāni manasikātabbāni yeva. *Uḥhasaddassa samāso appasiddho.* Liṅgattayasādhāraṇarūpāni.

Idāni samkhāvacanānaṃ *dvi-ti-catusaddānaṃ* sadā bahuva-
canantānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante: 5

Dve, dve, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ dvinnaṇi, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ dvinnaṃ, dvīsu. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana *dvinnannan*^a ti padamālā āgatā. Imāni *ahaṃsaddādini* viya itthi-
liṅgādibhāvavinimuttāni^b pi tīsu liṅgesu yujjante: *dve purisā · dve itthiyo · dve cīttāni* icc evamādinā. Imāni pi liṅgattaya- 10
sādhāraṇāni rūpāni.

Dve ti rūpaṃ *dvīsaddassa* yaṃ, samāsamhi taṃ bhave

²*dvi* ti ppakatikaṃ yeva, nānādesehi sā siyā: 35

dvībhāvo c' eva *dvebhāvo dvirattaṇ* ca *dvassako*

dohaḷinī dupattaṇ ca, taddhitatte *dvayaṃ* ³*dayaṃ*^c. 36 15

Tayo, tayo, tīhi tīhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tīhi tīhi, tiṇṇaṇi tiṇṇannaṃ, tīsu imāni pulliṅgarūpāni. *Tisso, tisso, tīhi tīhi, tissannaṃ, tīhi tīhi, tissannaṃ, tīsu* imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ *tissannannan* ti catutthi-chatṭhināṃ bahuvacanam āgataṃ. Ni-
ruttipiṭake pana *tiṇṇannan* ti. Tāni sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddha- 20
vacane punappunaṃ upaparikkhitvā dissanti ce, gahetabbāni.

Tiṇi, tiṇi, tīhi tīhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tīhi tīhi, tiṇṇaṃ

tiṇṇannaṃ, tīsu imāni napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. Katthaci

pana pālīppadese *tiṇisaddassa* *nikāralopo* pi bhavati: ⁴"dve vā ti vā udakaphusitāni" ti. ⁵"*Tiṇṇannaṃ* kho bhikkhave indriyānaṃ 25
bhāvitattā bahulikattā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā vyākata" ti idaṃ *tiṇṇannan* ti padassa atthibhāve nidassanaṃ.

Yāni rūpāni vuttāni *tisso tiṇi tayo* iti,

• samāsavisaye tāni ⁶*ti* ti ppakatikā siyaṃ; 37

¹ Kc 328. ² ns: *dvi* ti ppakatikaṃ yeva | *dvi* hū so pakati rhi sañ phrac rve¹ sā lhyañ | nānādesehi | athū³ thū³ so ādesa tui¹ phrañ¹ | sā pakati | thui *dvīlin* sañ ; cf. § 811. ³ Sp I 221¹⁶ (na sundaraṃ!); *vide n. c.* ⁴ S II 135³ (cf. Spk; ns *cit.* Spk-ṭ), Vin IV 119²³ (*teste* ns). ⁵ cf. Mp I 199¹³. ⁶ = *ti* hū so lin tui¹ sañ (cf. n. 2).

a *ita* C^e (B^m *dvinnanan*; B^{ens} *dvinnan*). b *ita* B^{em}; C^e *vinimuttāni*. c *ita* B^m; C^e B^{ens} *dvayaṃ* (ns: *dvayaṃdvayaṃ* nhac yok nhac yok so sū tui¹ sañ kyañ¹ ap so amhu , *dvayaṃdvayaṃsamāpattin* ti pi pāṭho [Sp I 221¹⁶] hū so Parāji-kaṇ-aṭṭhakathā kui rañ sañ .

tasmā *tissa* samāsamhi saddhim parapadena ve
tivedanaṃ ticittan ti *tilokaṃ* ti ca niddise. 38

Ettha napuṃsakattam^a va pāsamsaṃ pāyavuttito,
pumattam p' ettha icchanti: ¹"tibhavo khāyate" iti. 39

5 *Cattāro caturo, cattāro caturo, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, ca-*
tunnaṃ, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catusu imāni
pulliṅgarūpāni.

Calasso, catasso, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannaṃ ca-
tunnaṃ, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannaṃ catunnaṃ,

10 *catusu imāni* itthiliṅgarūpāni. Itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *catunnaṃ* ti padaṃ
Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca dassanato
vuttaṃ. Tathā hi Cūlaniruttiyaṃ itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *catunnaṃ* ti
āgataṃ, Niruttiṭṭake *catunnaṃ kaññānaṃ* ti āgataṃ, pāliyaṃ
pana Soṇadaṇḍasuttādisu^b ²"samaṇo Gotamo catunnaṃ pari-

15 *sānaṃ piyo manāpo*" ti āgataṃ, aṭṭhakathāsu ca pana suttan-
taṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³"catuhi acchariyabbhutadhammehi samannā-
gato catunnaṃ parisānaṃ piyo manāpo" ti āgataṃ, Sattilaṃ-
ghajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴"ācariyo pan' assa catunnaṃ^c satti-
naṃ laṃghanasippaṃ jānāti" ti āgataṃ.

20 *Cattāri, cattāri, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catuhi*
catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catusu imāni napuṃsakaliṅga-
rūpāni.

Cattāro ti *catasso* ti *cattāri* ti ca sadditaṃ
rūpaṃ samāsabhāvamhi *catuppakatikaṃ* bhavē; 40

25 *nidassanapadān'* ettha kamato kamakovido
catubbidhaṃ ⁵*catussālaṃ* ⁶*catuṣaccaṃ* ti niddise. 41

Imāni *dve*ādikāni sabbanāmikāni bahuvacanāni yeva bhavanti,
na ekavacanāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana tisu liṅgesu *catassannaṃ*
ti vuttaṃ; taṃ anijjhānakkhamam viya dissati.

30 Idāni *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* nāmikapadamālā^d vuccantē.
Tesu, yena katheti, tassālapane *tumhavacanāni* bhavanti.
Tvaṃ tuvaṃ · *tumhe, taṃ tuvaṃ tvaṃ tavaṃ* · *tumhe, tayā*
tvayā · *tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyhaṃ tava* · *tumhaṃ tumhā-*
kaṃ, tayā tvayā · *tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyhaṃ tava* · *tum-*

¹ Saccasamkhepa 338b (Sd § 703). ² cf. D I 116¹¹. ³ *cf.* ⁴ Ja I 430¹⁹.
⁵ = mut thvak le^a myak nhā rhi so jarap, ns. ⁶ (mṭ *ad* Vibha 1⁴).

^a Bm ette. ^b Bem^{ns} Soṇadanta^o. ^c C^c *ad. ñeva* (= Ja). ^d C^c *o*malāyo.

haṃ tumhākaṃ, tvaṃ tvaṃ · tumhesu. Tatra tvaṃ puriso, tvaṃ itthī, tvaṃ cittaṃ ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Attayoge *amhava*canāni bhavanti:

Ahaṃ ahakaṃ · mayaṃ amhe, maṃ mamaṃ · amhe, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ ⁵ *asmākaṃ, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ asmākaṃ, mayi · amhesu* ¹ *asmesu. Ettha* pana ² "kathaṃ amhe karomase" ti pāḷidassanato *tumhe* ti paccattavacanassa viya *amhe* ti paccattavacanassa pi atthitā vedittabbā. *Ahakaṃ* ti rūpantaram pi icchitabbam; tassa atthibhāve ¹⁰ ³ "ahakaṃ ca cittavasānugā bhāsissan" ^a ti eṣa pāḷi nidassanaṃ, ettha hi ahakaṃ ti ahaṃ icc ev' attho. Tatra *ahaṃ puriso, ahaṃ kaññā, ahaṃ cittaṃ* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; imāni pi līngattayasādhāraṇarūpāni. Kaccāyana-Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu pana ¹⁵ ⁴ *tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ* ti ca dutiyābahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; Kaccāyane ⁴ *tumhānaṃ amhānaṃ* ti ca paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanaṃ, *tumhaṃ amhaṃ* ti ca ^b catutthī-chaṭṭhekavacanaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanaṃ ca vuttaṃ. Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu pana *tumhaṃ amhaṃ* ti ca dutiyekavacanaṃ vuttaṃ, *tumhe amhe* ti ca catutthī-chaṭṭhibahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ. Etāni upaparikkhitvā ²⁰ sātṭhakathesu suttantesu dissanti ce, ⁵ gahetabbāni. *Tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* pana parapadehi saddhiṃ samāse *maṃdīpā* ti ādayo payogā tathāgatādīmukhato sambhavanti; ⁶ "ete" ^c gāmaṇi *maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃsaraṇā*" ti hi tathāgatamukhato, ⁷ "tay-yogo mayyogo" ti niruttaññumukhato, Kāvyaḍāse ^d ca ⁸ "tvaṃ" ²⁵ mukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ nāññena kenaci" ti ca ⁹ "candena tvaṃmukhaṃ tulyan" ti ca kavimukhato. Tattha hi ahaṃ dipo etesan ti maṃdīpā, ahaṃ leṇaṃ etesan ti maṃleṇā, evaṃ maṃsaraṇā; tumhena yogo tayyogo, *tumhasaddena yogo* icc

¹ ns: yān' asmāsu na vijjanti, yān' asmāsu ti yāni vajjāni amhesu [Ja V 379⁹] Mahāhaṃsajāt | ī kui rhu rve¹ asmāsu lañ³ rhi sañ¹ eñ¹ |, cf. J V 349¹¹ 352¹⁰, ¹¹ et (asmasu) J V 343¹⁴ [asmā(b)hi, Ap 539¹⁰ = Thia 153³]. ² J VI 163²⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ Kc 162 (et Kev). ⁵ ns: ... hīṃsā amhaṃ na vijjati [J VI 342¹⁹] hu Vessantarā mañ³ krī³ phre so kroṇ¹ amhaṃ hū so catutthīekavacurūp rhi sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ⁶ S IV 315²². ⁷ (cf. *supra* 26² sqq). ⁸ Kāvyaḍarśa II 19ab. ⁹ (Kāvyaḍarśa II 32^a).

^a ita C^eBe^{ms} (cittavasānugā | cit alui sui¹ acañ luik sañ phrac rve¹ |) bhāsissam | chui mi eñ¹ |; B^m cittavasānubhāsissam. ^b B^m om. ^c S ad. hi. ^d Be^{ms} Kāvyaḍāse.

ev' attho: amhena yogo mayyogo, *amhasaddena* yogo icc ev' attho; tava mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ, bahuvacanavasena pi nibbacaṇīyaṃ: tumhākaṃ mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ ti. Ettha ca pāliyaṃ ¹"maṃdipā" icc ādidassanato *tvamḍipā* ti ādini, Kā-
 5 vyādāse^a ca ²"tvaṃmukhaṃ" ti dassanato *tvamvaṇṇo tvaṃsaro maṃmukhaṃ maṃvaṇṇo maṃsaro* (ti)^b ādini gahetabbāni. Tattha tvaṃ dipo etesan ti tvamḍipā, tumhe vā dipā^c etesan ti tvamḍipā; tava vaṇṇo tvaṃvaṇṇo, mama mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ, amhākaṃ vā mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ ti nibbacaṇāni. Esa nayo
 10 aññesu pi idisesu thānesu.

Samāse *tumha-amhākaṃ*^d honti parapadehi ve *tvaṃmukhaṃ* ti ca, *maṃdipā*, *tavyogo mayyogo* ti ca. 42
 | Etthāha: kiṃ ettakam eva *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ rūpaṃ* udāhu aññam pi atthi ti. Atthi *te me* icc ādini. Yadi evaṃ, kasmā
 15 padamālā viṣuṃ na vuttā ti. Avacane kāraṇam atthi; atr' idaṃ kāraṇam:

te me vo no ti rūpāni parāni padato^e yato,
 tato nāmikapantisu na tu vuttāni tāni me. 43
 Ettha ca *mayam-me-vo-nosaddānaṃ* atthuddhāro vuccate, *te-*
 20 *saddassa pana* ³vutto va. Yasmā atthakathācariyā ⁴"*mayam-*
saddatthāne pi *mayāsaddo*, *mayāsaddatthāne* pi ca *mayam-*
saddo" icc eva vadanti, tasmā mayam pi tath' eva vadāma:
⁵*mayamsaddo* ⁶"anuññātapaṭiññātā tevijjā mayam asm' ubho"^f
 ti ādisu asmadatthe āgato, ⁷"Mayaṃ nissāya Hemāya jātā
 25 Maṇḍosīsūpagā"^g ti ettha paññattiyaṃ, ⁸"manomayā pītibhakkhā
sayampabhā" ti ādisu nibbattiatthe, bāhirena ⁹paccayena vinā
 manasā va nibbattā ti manomayā, ¹⁰"yan nūnāhaṃ . . . sabba-
 mattikāmayam kuṭikaṃ kareyyan" ti ādisu vikāratthe, ¹¹"dāna-
 mayam, silamayan" ti ādisu padapūraṇamatte, ¹²"piṭhan te
 30 sovaṇṇamayam ulāran" ti ettha vikāratthe padapūraṇamatte

¹ (289²⁴). ² (289²⁵). ³ (275³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ *et c.* ⁵ 290²³—291⁵ < Vva 10²⁻²¹.
⁶ Sn 594ab. ⁷ *et c.* (*vide n. g.*). ⁸ D I 17²¹. ⁹ = utu āhāra ca so athok
 apam¹, ns. ¹⁰ Vin III 41²⁸. ¹¹ Nett 50¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹² Vv 1^a.

^a B^ens Kabyādāse. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m dipo. ^d ita C^eB^mns (*cf.* eti-
 māsaṃ, Kc 63 *et* Chap *ad loc.*). ^e (B^m yato). ^f C^eB^e asmato, B^mns asma
 bho (ns *cil.* Pj ubho ti dve janā *et addit*: asma ubho pud phrat bho kā³
 ālup ma hut). ^g ita C^eB^mns; ns *add.*: jātā maṇḍo pi supabhā laṇ³ rhi eñ¹;
leg. Mando(da)rī subhā (*vide* Vva 10⁵, *cf.* Rāmayaṇa VII 12: 19 *etc.*).

vā datṭhabbo — yadā hi ¹suvannaṃ eva sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā suvaṇṇassa vikāro sovaṇṇamayo ti vikāratthe *mayasaddo* datṭhabbo, nibbatti-atthe^a ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati; yadā pana suvaṇṇena nibbattaṃ sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā sovaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇamayan ti padapūraṇamatte *mayasaddo* ²datṭhabbo. ³*Mesaddo* ⁴"kicchena me adhigataṃ halan dāni pakāsitun" ti ādisu karaṇe āgato, mayā ti attho, ⁵"tassa me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetū" ti ādisu sampadāne, mayhan ti attho ti vadanti, ⁶"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato" ti ādisu sāmī-atthe, ¹⁰mamā ti attho ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

karaṇe sampadāne ca sāmī-atthe ⁷ca āgato

mesaddo iti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā.

44

Ettha pana tathā atṭhakathācariyehi kate *te-mesaddānam* attha-vivaraṇe vinicchayaṃ brūma ⁸tesam adhippāyappakāsana- ¹⁵vasena sotūnaṃ samsayasamugghātanatthaṃ^b. Tathā hi atṭhakathācariyā *te-mesaddānam* sampadānatthavasena ⁹"tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesun, sāmī-atthavasena pana ¹⁰"tava, mamā" ti. Evaṃ, yv āyaṃ tehi asaṃkarato niyamo dassito, so sātṭhakathe tepītake buddhavacane kuto labbhā; tathā hi ²⁰*te-mesaddatthavācakā tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃsaddā tava-mamasaddā* ca sampadāna-sāmī-atthesu aniyamato pavattanti. Atr' ime pa-yogā: ¹¹"idaṃ tuyhaṃ dadāmi tuyhaṃ vikappemi; ¹²tuyhaṃ maṃsena medena matthakena ca brāhmaṇa āhutim pagga-hissāmi^c; ¹³esa hi tuyha^d pitā narasiho; ¹⁴tuyhaṃ pana mātā ²⁵kahan ti; ¹⁵mayham eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ mayham eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ; ¹⁶na mayham bhariyā esā; ¹⁷assamo sukato mayham; ¹⁸sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayham; ¹⁹tāta mayham mātu mukhaṃ aññādisaṃ tumhākaṃ

¹ (Vv 10¹). ² ns *add.*: ī *mayapud* eñ¹ althuddhāra nhuik saṅgahagā-thāmālā ra kā³ ī smi¹ chui ap eñ¹ 'asmadatthe paññattiyaṃ nibbatti-vikāre pi ca | padapūraṇamattambhi mayasaddo pavattati ||. ³ 291⁶⁻¹⁰ < Vv 25¹⁵⁻²⁵. ⁴ Vin I 5^b. ⁵ cf. S III 35^e. ⁶ A I 258²⁴. ⁷ ns: *casaddā phrañ¹* padapūraṇa kui yū. ⁸ = thui atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁹ (292⁹); Pj I 101²⁰ (Ja II 145²²: 148¹). ¹⁰ (292¹⁰); Pj I 101²². ¹¹ cf. Vin IV 122¹⁰⁻¹³. ¹² J VI 527²³⁻²⁴ (*infra* 292²⁵). ¹³ Vjb *ad* Vin I 82² ("Narasīhagāthā"; cf. Ja I 89²⁷). ¹⁴ Ja III 511³. ¹⁵ A I 160²⁵. ¹⁶ Cp II 4: 6^c. ¹⁷ Bv 2: 29^c. ¹⁸ Cp I 3: 8^c. ¹⁹ Ja III 503¹⁸.

a B^m ottho. b *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens^e osamugghātanatthaṃ (= yuṃ mbh³ khrañ³ kui phyok khrañ³ akyui³ āhā). c B^ens paggahessāmi. d B^m tuyham.

aññādisan ti¹; ¹mayhaṃ sāmiko idāni marissati; ²tava diyate; ³tava silāghate mama silāghate; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati; ⁵tava putto; ⁶ubho mātā pitā mamā" ti evaṃ aniyamato pavattanti ti³. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ hi Yamakamahātherena catutthi-
 5 chaṭṭhinaṃ anaññarūpattaṃ vuttaṃ: "catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ sabbattha anaññaṃ, tatiyā-pañcamīnaṃ bahuvacanañ cā" ti. | Yadi evaṃ, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁷"namo te purisājañña; ⁸namo te bhuddhavir' atthū" ti ādisu *tuyhaṃsaddassa* vasena sampadāne, ⁹tuyhan ti hi attho; ¹⁰"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ"
 10 ti ādisu sāmīatthe, ¹¹"tavā ti hi attho" ti ādini vadantā 'ayuttaṃ samvaṇṇanaṃ samvaṇṇesun' ti pi 'passitabbaṃ na passimsū' ti pi ¹²āpajjanti ti. Yuttaṃ yeva te samvaṇṇayimsu passitabbañ ca passimsu; tathā hi te 'saddasattham pi ekadesato sāsanaṇukūlaṃ hoti' ti paresam anukampāya saddasatthato
 15 nayaṃ gahetvā sampadānatthavasena *te-mesaddānaṃ* ¹³"tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthaṃ samvaṇṇayimsu, sāmīatthavasena pana ¹⁴"tava, mamā" ti; saddasatthe hi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sabbaṭhā visadisāni, sāsane pana sadisāni, tasmā sāsane sāmāññena pavattāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni saddasatthe visesepa pa-
 20 vattehi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpehi samānagatikāni katvā paresam anukampāya sampadānatthe *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃsaddānaṃ* pavattiniyamo, sāmīatthe ca *tava-mamasaddānaṃ* pavattiniyamo dassito — yasmā pana paresam anukampāya ayaṃ niyamo, tasmā karuṇāy' evāyaṃ 'parādho' na aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ,
 25 ¹⁵tāya eva hi tehi evaṃ samvaṇṇanā katā ti. | Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho aṭṭhakathācariyehi saddanayaṃ nissāya *te-mesaddānaṃ* sāmīatthe vattamānānaṃ "tava, mamā" ti atthavacanena ¹⁶"tuyhaṃ mamsena medena; ¹⁷na mayhaṃ bhariyā esā" ti ādisu sāmivisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo das-
 30 sito ti sakkā vattaṃ, tathā saddanayañ ñeva nissāya *te-mesaddānaṃ* sampadānatthe vattamānānaṃ "tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthavacanena ¹⁸"bhattaṃ tava na ruccati; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati" ti ādisu pi sampadānavisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo

¹ * * *. ² Cf. § 346). ³ Kev 279. ⁴ J VI 18⁶. ⁵ Dhpa III 181²³. ⁶ Cp III 5: 6^b i: III 4: 8^a). ⁷ Sn 544^a. ⁸ S I 50²⁹. ⁹ Vva 9¹¹. ¹⁰ J IV 32²³. ¹¹ Vva 9¹⁸. ¹² ns: iti pi doso! sañ lañ⁴-kon³ āpajjanti kun eñ¹ |. ¹³ (291¹⁷). ¹⁴ (291¹⁸). ¹⁵ ns: tāya eva thui karuṇā kroñ¹ sā lhyañ |. ¹⁶ (291²³). ¹⁷ (291²⁷). ¹⁸ * * *.

¹ Be om ti ² ita CeBem ns: ayaṃ aparādho . I aprac tañ³).

dassito ti sakkā vattun ti. Na sakkā · gāthāsu viya cuṇṇiya-
 padatṭhāne pi *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃ-tava-mamasaddānaṃ* aniyamena
 dvīsu atthesu pavattanato; na hi īdise ṭhāne gāthāyaṃ vā
 cuṇṇiyapadatṭhāne vā vibhattivipallāso icchitabbo, ¹"tassa raj-
 jassāhaṃ^a bhīto; ²kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi" 5
 ti ādisu yeva pana ṭhānesu icchitabbo; yadi saddanayaṃ nis-
 sāya ³"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medenā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso
 icchitabbo siyā, ⁴"brāhmaṇassa piyaputtadāraṃ^b adāsi; ⁵brāh-
 maṇassa pitā adā[si]" ti ādisu pi saddanayaṃ nissāya 'brāhma-
 ṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhattivipallāsatto vacaniyo siyā · catutthi- 10
 chaṭṭhīrūpānaṃ satthe viṣuṃ vacanato. Evañ ca sati ko doso
 ti ce, tatth' eva doso; ⁶yasmā dānayoge^c vā *namoyoge* vā
āyādesasahitāni catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sātṭhakathe tepītake bud-
 dhavacane nūpalabbhanti, tasmā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhat-
 tivipallāsattavacane ayaṃ ⁷doso yadidaṃ aviṃjamānaggaha- 15
 ṇaṃ; yasmā pana īdisesu ṭhānesu vibhattivipallāsakaraṇaṃ
 sāvaṃṇaṃ, tasmā ⁸"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medenā" ti ādisu pi vi-
 bhattivipallāso na icchitabbo, catutthī-chaṭṭhīrūpāni hi anaññāni
 dissanti: ⁹*purisassa adāsi · purisassa dhaṇaṃ; brāhmaṇānaṃ*
adāsi · brāhmaṇānaṃ santakaṇ ti, tathā hi pāvācane *sa-nam-* 20
saddā sampadāna-sāmiatthesu sāmāññena pavattanti, tappa-
 vatti ¹⁰"aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti ādisu payogesu^d dipetabbā.
 "Aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti ettha hi *aggassā* ti ayaṃ saddo
 yadā kiriyāpaṭiggahaṇaṃ paṭicca sampadānatthe pavattati, tadā
 aggassa ratanattayassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati; yadā pana 25
 kiriyāṃ paṭicca kammabhūte sāmīatthe pavattati, tadā aggassa
 deyyadhammassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati. Evaṃ sab-
 bathā pi vibhattivipallāso^e tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hotī ti. Tathā
 saddanayaṃ nissāya 'sampadānavacanaṃ' ti tumhehi dāhaṃ
 gāhitassa *mayhaṃsaddassa* sāmīatthavasena paṇṇattiyaṃ das- 30
 sanato vibhattivipallāso tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hot' eva^f; tathā

¹ J VI 17¹. ² M I 246². ³ (291²³). ⁴ Ja VI 547¹², cf. Mil 281⁸ 281¹⁰
 281¹⁷. ⁵ J VI 577¹. ⁶ (Mil 284¹⁷). ⁷ (132¹⁵ sqq). ⁸ ns *add.*: sutahāni-asutapari-
 kappadosa rok eñ¹ hū lui. ⁹ Rūp 86 et 92. ¹⁰ It 89⁵ = A II 35⁹.

^a *ita* C^eB^{em} (J *metr.*: rajjass' ahaṃ). ^b *ita* C^eB^m (cf. Mil; B^ens oput-
 tadānaṃ (= Ja). ^c (B^m dānatogesu). ^d C^eB^ens ādīhi payogehi. ^e B^ens
om. vibhatti-. ^f B^ens hotv eva.

hi ¹"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkam pipphalim^a āruyha mayham^b mayhan ti kandatī" ti ettha mayhako ti ekāya sakuṇajātiyā nāmam, so hi loluppacāritāya "idaṃ pi mayham idaṃ pi^c mayhan" ti kāyati ravatī ti mayha-ko ti
 5 vuccati · *mayhasaddūpapadassa* ²"ke re ge sadde" ti dhātussa vasena. Atrāyaṃ padasodhanā: yadi *tuyham-mayham*saddā dhuvam sampadānatthe, *tava-mamasaddā* ca sāmīatthe bhavēyyum, evaṃ sante lokavohārakusalena sabbaññunā tassa sakuṇassa *mayhako* ti paṇṇatti na vattabbā siyā · anantogadha-
 10 sampadānatthattā, antogadhasāmyatthattā pana 'mamako' icc eva paññatti vattabbā siyā. Ettha pi^d *mayhako* ti idaṃ vibhattivipallāsavasena vuttan ti ce, na · paṇṇattivisaye vibhattivipariṇāmassa aṭṭhānattā anavakāsattā; api c' ettha *mayham*-saddo sarūpato vibhatyantabhāve na tiṭṭhati · *kasaddena* eka-
 15 padattūpagamanato — evaṃ sante pi *mayhako* ti ayaṃ sakuṇavisesavācako saddo paccattavacanabhāve^e tṭhito yeva isakam sāmīattham pi jotayati *Sujampati-rājapurisasaddā* viya; iminā pi kāraṇena vibhattivipallāso tumbhākam saraṇam na hoti. Iti *mayhako* ti paṇṇattiyam vattamānassa padāvayava-
 20 bhūtassa *mayhasaddassa* avipallāsavacanalesena *tuyham-tava-mamasaddesu* pi vibhattivipallāso na icchitabbo ti siddham. Tasmā aṭṭhakathācariyehi sampadāna-sāmīatthesu sāmāññena pavattānam pi samānānam *tuyham-mayham-tava-mamasaddā*-nam saddanayaṃ ñeva nissāya paresam anukampāya vuttappa-
 25 kāro niyamo dassito ti avagantabbam. Icc evaṃ
 tuyham^f *mayhan* t' ime sadde sampadāne garū vadum^g,
 tava mamā ti sāmimhi nayam ādāya satthato^f; 45
 evaṃ sante pi etesaṃ niyamo n' atthi pālīyam,
 koci tesam viseso ca diṭṭho amhehi, tam suṇa: 46
 30 sāmīyattha-sampadānatthā sambhavanti yāhin duve

¹ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶ (*supra* 260²⁵); ² (206²³); ns: nok anak nhuik ke-dhāt phrañ¹ pri³ sañ¹ ce re-dhāt phrañ¹ asui¹ pri¹ am¹ nañ³ hū mū kvi-paccañ³ sak rve¹ | rādi no [Kc 541] hū so yogavibhāga phrañ¹ pri³ ce vā 'kvi-paccañ³ sak rve¹ | kaakkharā lā rve¹ pri³ ce ge-dhāt nhuik kulūpako [Kev 20; Sd § 77] kai¹ sui¹ pri³ ce .

^a ita Ce; B^{em} pipphalim. ^b B^m mayha (= J). ^c B^c om. ^d B^m hi. ^e (B^m bhāve na < 294¹⁴). ^f B^c om. *tuyham* . . satthato 294²⁰⁻²⁷. ^g ns: avadum chuṃ kun eñ¹ cf. 301²⁶.

tuyhaṇṇi mayhaṇṇa t' ime saddā, te payogā na dullabhā; 47
tava mamā t' ime saddā pāyā^a sāmimhi vattare,
 sampadāne yaḥim honti, te payogā pan' appakā: 48
*tavato mamato mayhaṇṇa-tuyhaṇṇa*saddā va sāsane
 pāṭhe nekasahassamhi sāmīatthe pavattare ti. 49 5
 Sabbā pi imā nītiyo paramasukhumā sududdasā vīrajātina^b
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

¹*Vo-nos*saddesu pana *vos*saddo paccatta-upayoga-karaṇa-
 sampadāna-sāmivacana-pada^apūraṇesu dissati; ²"kacci ... vo A-
 nuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā" ti ādisu hi paccatte dissati, 10
³"gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo" ti ādisu upayoge, ⁴"na
 vo mama santike vatthabban" ti ādisu karaṇe, ⁵"Vanapattha-
 pariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmī" ti ādisu sampadāne,
⁶"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputtā subhāsitan" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ⁷"ye
 hi vo aṇḍiā parisuddhakāyakammantā" ti ādisu pada^apūraṇa- 15
 matte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
 sūmiṣṣa vacane c' eva tath' eva pada^apūraṇe

jmesu chasu^c ṭhānesu *vos*saddo sampavattati. 50

*Nos*saddo paccattōpayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacanā^avadhā- 20
 raṇa-*nos*saddatthesu paṭisedhe nipātamatte ca vattati; ayaṇ hi
⁸"gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāmā" ti ettha paccatte dissati, ⁹"mā
 no aḍḍa vikkantimsu raṇṇo sūdā mahānase" ti ādisu upayoge,
¹⁰"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanan" ti ādisu karaṇe,
¹¹"saṃvibhajetha no rajjienā" ti ādisu sampadāne, ¹²"satthā no 25
 Bhagavā anuppatto" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ¹³"na no samaṃ
 atthi tathāgatenā" ti ettha avadhāraṇe, ¹⁴"abhiññāsi no tvaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha ¹⁵*nos*saddatthe, pucchāyaṇ ti pi vattum vaṭ-
 ṭati, ¹⁶"subhāsitaṇ ñeva bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇe"
 u ādisu paṭisedhe, ¹⁷"na no sabhāyaṃ na karonti kiñci" ti 30
 ādisu nipātamatte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

¹ 295⁸⁻¹⁶ < Ps I 18¹⁴⁻²³; Ita *ad* It 16. ² M I 206¹². ³ M I 457¹⁰. ⁴ M I 457¹¹. ⁵ M I 104¹². ⁶ M I 219²⁶ (*supra* 270³). ⁷ M I 17¹⁷. ⁸ Kev 151, Sd § 330. ⁹ J V 368¹⁵. ¹⁰ J VI 163²⁵. ¹¹ D II 233¹⁴. ¹² M I 205²⁷ = Vin I 351¹. ¹³ Khp VI 3c. ¹⁴ D I 51²¹. ¹⁵ ns *cit.* ahoṣim nu kho ahaṃ [M I 8⁴]. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ ***.

^a *ita* C^cB^mns (= myā³ so ā³ phrañ¹). ^b = sañ¹ so akroñ³ phrañ¹ phrae so sabho rhi so sū sañ, ns; B^m dhīrajātina^(?). ^c B^m om.

paccatte cūpayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
sāmy-āvadhāraṇe c' eva *mus*saddatthe nivāraṇe
tathā nipātamattamhi *nos*saddo sampavattati. 51

Idāni sabbanāmānaṃ yathārahaṃ saṃkhittena missakapa-
5 damālā vuccate:

Yo so · ye te, yaṃ taṃ · ye te, yena tena sesaṃ vitthāre-
tabbaṃ. *Yā sā · yā tā, yaṃ taṃ · yā tā, yāya lāya* sesaṃ
vitthāretabbaṃ. *Yaṃ taṃ · yāni tāni* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.
Iminā nayena līngattayayojanā kātabbā.

10 *Eso so · ete te; ayaṃ so · ime te; so ayaṃ · te ime* ti ādinā
yathāpayogaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi ¹"yo so Bha-
gavā sayambhū anācariyako; ²ete te^a bhikkhave ubho ante
anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā;
³ayaṃ so sārathī eti" ti evamādayo vicittapayogā dissanti. Iti
15 sabbanāmikapadānaṃ missakapadamālā yojetabbā.

Mayā Sabbatthasiddhassa sāsane sabbadassino
sabbattha sāsane suṭṭhu kosallatthāya sotunaṃ 32

asabbanāmanāmehi sabbanāmapadehi ve
saha sabbāni vuttāni sabbanāmāni pantito; 33

20 etesu katayogānaṃ sukhumatthavijānaṃ
akicchapāṭivedhena bhavissati, na saṃsayo. 34

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbanāma-taṃ-
25 sadisanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma dvādasamo^b
paricchedo.

XIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi saṃkhyānāmikapantiyo

bhūdhātujehi rūpehi aññehi c' upayojitum. 1

Yā hi sā ⁴heṭṭhā amhehi *eka dvi ti catu* icc etesaṃ saṃkhyā-
30 sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālā kathitā, taṃ ṭhapetvā idha
asabbanāmānaṃ *pañca-cha-sattā* dinaṃ saṃkhyānāmānaṃ nā-
mikapadamālā *bhūdhātum* ayehehi aññehi ca rūpehi yojanatthaṃ
vuccate:

¹ Nidd I 457¹⁷. ² S V 421⁶, Vin I 10¹⁴. ³ J VI 19²². ⁴ (283¹⁵ -288²⁹).

^a *ita* C^eB^m (= *ṣ*); Vin: *kho*; B^ens: *om* te. ^b B^m ekādasamo.

Pañca, pañcahi pañcabhi, pañcannaṃ, pañcasu sattannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyaṃ, pañca bhūtā · pañca abhibhavitāro · pañca purisā · pañca bhūmiyo · pañca kaññāyo · pañca bhūtāni · pañca cittāni ti ādinā sabbattha yojetabbaṃ.

Cha, chahi chabhi, channaṃ, chasu, — chassū ti pi, ¹chassu 5 loko samuppanno chassu^a kubbati^b santhavan^c ti hi pālī.

Satta, sattaḥi sattaḥhi, sattannaṃ, sattu; aṭṭha, aṭṭhaḥi aṭṭhaḥhi, aṭṭhannaṃ, aṭṭhasu; nava, navahi navabhi, navannaṃ, navasu; dasa, dasahi dasabhi, dasannaṃ, dasasu. Evaṃ ekā-dasa · dvādasa bārasa · terasa tedasa telasa^c · catuddasa 10 cuddasa · pañcadasa pañnarasa^d · soḷasa sattarasa.

Aṭṭhārasa, — aṭṭhārasahi aṭṭhārasabhi, aṭṭhārasannaṃ, aṭṭhā-rasasu. Sabbam etaṃ bahuvacanavasena gahetabbaṃ.

Ekūnavīsati — ekunavisaṃ icc api^e, ekūnavīsāya, ekūnavī-sāyaṇi; ekūnavīsati bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, ekūnavisaṃ bhikkhū pas- 15 sati — evaṃ kaññāyo cittāni ti ca ādinā yojetabbaṃ^f, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi dhammo desito · ekūnavīsāya kaññāhi kataṃ · ekūnavīsāya cītehi kataṃ, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhunaṃ cīvaraṇi deti · ekūnavīsāya kaññānaṃ dhaṇaṇi deti · ekūnavīsāya cīttānaṃ ruccati, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi apeti — evaṃ kaññāhi 20 cīttehi, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūnaṃ santakaṇi — evaṃ kaññā-naṃ cīttānaṃ, ekūnavīsāyaṃ bhikkhusu patiṭṭhitaṃ — evaṃ kaññāsu cīttesū ti yojetabbaṃ. Ekūnavīsati, ekūnavīsatiṃ, ekūna-vīsatiyā ekūnavīsatiyaṇi.

Vīsati, vīsatiṃ, vīsatiyā, vīsatiyaṇi; vīsa^g, vīsaṇi, vīsāya, 25 vīsāyaṇi. Tathā ekavīsa · dvāvīsa bāvīsa · tevīsa catuvīsa icc ādisu pi.

*Tiṃsa, tiṃsaṃ, tiṃsāya, tiṃsāyaṇi; cattālisa, cattālisaṃ, cattālīsāya, cattālīsāyaṇi, — cattārīsa icc ādi pi; paññāsa, 30 paññāsaṃ, paññāsāya, paññāsāyaṇi, — paṇṇāsa, paṇṇāsaṃ, paṇṇāsāya, paṇṇāsāyaṇi; saṭṭhi, saṭṭhiṃ, saṭṭhiyā, saṭṭhiyaṇi; sattati, sattatiṃ, sattatiyā, sattatiyaṇi. — sattari icc ādi pi; asīti, asītiṃ, asītiyā, asītiyaṇi; navuti, navutiṃ, navutiyaṇi, navu-
tiyaṇi.*

¹ Sn 169ab.

^a C^eB^e chasu. ^b B^ens krubbati. ^c B^{ems}ns telasa. ^d C^e pañnarasa.
^e (B^e icc ādi pi). ^f B^m ad. ti. ^g B^m vīsati.

Itthañ ca aññathā pi saṃkhyārūpāni gahetabbāni · *ekūna-vīsehi ekūnavīsānaṃ chaṇṇavutṭhāna* ti ca ādinā pi saṃkhyārūpānaṃ katthaci dassanato. Keci saddasatthavidū *imavīsati-saddaṃ sabbaḍā* pi ekavacanantam itthilingam eva payuñjanti.
 5 Keci ¹"*vīsati*ādayo ā *navutṭi* ekavacanantā itthilingā" ti vadanti. Keci panāhu:

²saddā^a saṃkhyeyya-saṃkhāsu ekatte^b *vīsati*ādayo saṃkhatthe^c dvi-bahuttamhi, tā tu cā *navutṭi* 'tthiyo ti. 2
 Ettha dvivacanam chaḍḍetabbam · buddhavacane tadabhāvato.
 10 Sabbesam pi ca tesam yathāvuttavacanam kiñci pālippadesam patvā yujjati, kiñci pana patvā na yujjati · *vīsati vīsaṃ* · *vīsa*^d icc ādinam [hi]^e saṃkhatthānam^f saddānam bahuvacanapayogavasena pi pāliyaṃ dassanato, ³Kaccāyane ca yovacanavasena^g sambhūtarūpavantatādassanato; tasmā yathāsambhavaṃ yathā-
 15 pāvacanāñ ca itthilingabhāve tesam ekavacanantatā veditabbā *atthi-natthi*saddānam viya.

*Atthi-natthi*saddā hi nipātattā ekatthe^h piⁱ bavhattheⁱ pi pavattanti: ⁴"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi; ⁵n' atthi attasamam pemam; ⁶n' atthi . . . samaṇabrāhmaṇā"^k ti ādisu. Aliñgatte
 20 pi pan' etesaṃ katthaci itthilingabhāvo diṭṭho; Abhidhamme hi Dhammasenāpatinā anudhammacakkavattinā^m vohārakusalena vohārakusalasādhakenaⁿ ⁷"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti ekavacanantaṃ itthilingarūpaṃ dassitaṃ. Tasmā *vīsati vīsa-tim* icc ādinam pi yathāsambhavaṃ yathāpāvacanāñ ca itthi-
 25 lingabhāve ekavacanantatā veditabbā. Tatth' eke ⁸*hetuyā adhipatiyā* ti ca idam lingavipallāsavasena gahetabbam maññanti. Tammativasena 'hetumbi adhipatimhi' ti pulliṅgabhāvo paṭipādetabbo, hetupaccaye adhipatipaccaye icc ev' attho, atha vā *hetuyā adhipatiyā* ti dvayaṃ idam itthilingarūpapaṭibhā-
 30 gaṃ pulliṅgarūpan ti gahetabbam · *hetuyo jantuyo* ti ādinam itthilingarūpapaṭibhāgānam pulliṅgarūpānam pi vijjamānattā; *atthiyā natthiyā* ti idam pana lingavipallāsavasena vuttan ti

¹ cf. 216³²; ² cf. 301²⁵⁻³¹; ³ Kc 391. ⁴ Dh 62³. ⁵ SI 64⁹. ⁶ DI 55¹⁸.

⁷ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84¹⁰. ⁸ Tikapaṭṭhāna 84³, 4.

^a C^cns) sadā. ^b = ekavuc nhuik, ns. ^c = saṃkhyā anak nhuik, ns. ^d cf. 297²⁵; B^m vīsaṃ, C^cB^ens tiṃsa. ^e B^m ti. ^f B^m samatt(h)ānam. ^g B^cns yovacana- (om. -vasena). ^h ekatte? ⁱ B^m om.; B^cns bahutt(h)e. ^k B^m brāhmaṇā samaṇā. ^m B^cns om. ⁿ *īla* C^cB^ems (3); *okosalla*^o vel *okusalatā*^o; = vohāra nhuik limmā sañ eñ¹ aphrae kui pri² ce sa phrañ¹, ns.).

na gahetabbam · *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* alīṅgabhedattā, na hi *atthi-natthisaddā* tīsu līṅgesu ekassa^a pi antogadhā. Etesu hi *atthisaddo* ākhyāta-nipātavasena bhūjati · ¹"atthi santi^b sam-vijja(n)ti; ²atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi" ti ādisu, *natthisaddo* pana nipāto yeva. Icc evaṃ *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* nipātānaṃ ca līṅga-³ vacanavasena kathanam na yujjati · itthilīṅgādivasena ekattādivasena ca appavattanato; vuttaṃ ca: ⁴"sadisam tīsu līṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu vacanesu ca sabbesu yaṃ na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti. Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ⁵"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhat-⁶ tiyā yutto: evaṃ sante kasmā "sadisam tīsu līṅgesu" ti ādi vuttan ti. Saccam, *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā yutto, tathā *natthisaddo* · *atthisaddassa* vacanalesena gahetabbattā yugaḷapadattā ca; idaṃ pana "sadisam tīsu līṅgesu" ti ādi vacanam · upasagga-nipātasamkhāte asamkhyāsadde sandhāya ⁷15 vuttam, na ekekaṃ asamkhyāsaddam sandhāya. Tathā hi "asamkhyā" ti ca "avyayā" ti ca laddhavohāresu upasagga-nipātesu upasaggā sabbe pi sabbavibhattivacanakā, nipātānaṃ pana ekacce paṭhamādisu yathārahaṃ vibhattiyuttā, ekacce avibhattiyuttā. Tattha, ye yadaggena vibhattiyuttā, te tad-⁸ aggena tabbacanakā; upasagga-nipātesu hi paccekam 'idaṃ nāma vacanan' ti laddhum na sakkā. Sabhasaṅgāhakavasena pana "sadisam tīsu līṅgesu" ti ādi pubbācariyehi vuttam. Kaccāyanācariyena pi imam ev' attham sandhāya ⁹25 "sabbāsam āvusopasagganipātādihi cā" ti vuttam; na hi āvusosaddato sabbā pi vibhattiyo labbhanti, atha kho ālapanatthavācakattā ekavacanika-anekevacanikā paṭhamāvibhattiyo yeva labbhanti. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti. | Keci pana sabbehi^c nipātehi sabba-vibhattilopam vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbam · ¹⁰"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā; ¹¹divā bhiyyo namo icc ete pa-¹² ṭhamāyā ca dutiyāyā cā" ti ādivacanato, padapūraṇamattānaṃ ca avibhattiyuttānaṃ ¹³"atha khalu vata vatha"^d icc ādinam nipātānaṃ vacanato. " Etthā pi siyā: nanu ca bho

¹ cf. Nidd I 100¹². ² Pān II 2: 24, vārt. 21. ³ Mahābhāṣya ad Paṇ I 1: 38 vārt. 6 (Sd C^e 790³¹). ⁴ Rūp C^e p. 89⁹ (Sd C^e 784¹² cf. 782¹). ⁵ Kc 221. ⁶ Rūp C^e p. 89¹² (Sd C^e 784¹⁷). ⁷ Rūp C^e p. 88⁶⁻³² (Sd C^e 782¹⁹).

^a B^ens ekasmim. ^b (B^m ad na) ^c B^ens ad pi. ^d B^mns catha (vatha M III 129³² teste Sd C^e 782²⁴).

avibhattiyuttānam pi nipātānaṃ sambhavato *atthi-natthisaddā-*
naṃ avibhattiko niddeso kātabbo, atha kimatthaṃ ¹"atthiyā
 nava natthiyā navā" ti savibhattiko niddeso kato ti. | Sabbathā
 vibhattiḥi vinā atthassa niddisitum asakkuṇeyyattā ti. ²Yadi^a
 5 evaṃ, ²"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato
atthi-natthisaddā luttāya paṭhamāya vibhattiyā vasena paṭha-
 māvibhattikā yeva niddisitabbā; evaṃ akatvā kasmā sattamy-
 antavasena "atthiyā, natthiyā" ti niddiṭṭhā ti. ³Saccaṃ *atthi-*
natthisaddā paṭhamāvibhattiyuttā yeva niddisitabbā, tathā pi
 10 'atthipaccaye nava natthipaccaye navā' ti etass' atthassa pari-
 dipane paṭhamāya okāso n' atthi, sattamiyā yeva pana atthi,
 tasmā ¹"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti vuttaṃ. Iti *atthiyā-*
natthiyāsaddānaṃ sattamyantabhāve siddhe yeva tatiyā-catutthi-
 pañcamī-chaṭṭhiyantabhāvo pi siddho yeva hoti. Tasmā *atthi-*
 15 *bhāvo atthitā* ti ādisu pi 'atthiyā bhāvo atthibhāvo, natthiyā^b
 bhāvo^b natthibhāvo, atthiyā bhāvo atthitā' ti ādinā samāsa-
 taddhitaviggaho avassam icchitabbo. Yad idam amhehi vut-
 taṃ, taṃ 'pāṭiyā virūjijhati' ti na vattabbaṃ 'pālīnayānusārena
 vuttattā ti. Evaṃ hotu, kasmā bho "atthiyā, natthiyā" ti
 20 itthilīṅganiddeso kato, nanu nipātōpasaggā alīṅgabhedā ti.
 Saccāṃ, idaṃ pana ṭhānaṃ atīva sukhumaṃ; tathā pi pubbā-
 cariyānubhāvañ ñeva nissāya vinicchayaṃ brūma. Yathā^c hi
visati icc ādināṃ saṃkhyāsaddānaṃ sarūpato adabbavācakatte
 pi dabbavācakānaṃ *latā-mati*^d-*ratti-itthi-yāgu-vadhūsaddānaṃ*
 25 viya itthilīṅgabhāvo saddasatthavidūhi anumato, evaṃ adabba-
 vācakatte pi *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* katthaci itthilīṅgabhāvo sad-
 dhammavidūhi anumato; tenāha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati ¹"at-
 thiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti. Atha vā *atthiyā natthiyā* ti
 imāni līṅgabhāvavinimuttāni^e 'sattamiyantāni nipātapadāni
 30 ti pi gahetabbāni. Na ettha codetabbaṃ 'evārūpāni nipātapā-
 dāni pubbācariyehi vuttāni na santi, tasmā chaḍḍetabbaṃ idaṃ
 vacanan' ti; pāvacanasmim hi garūhi aniddiṭṭhāni pi anekavi-
 hitāni nipātapadāni sandissanti. Nā pi *hetuvā adhipatiyā at-*
thiyā natthiyā ti evamādisu 'apasaddā ime' ti virodho uppāde-

¹ (298²²). ² (299⁹).

^a Bm Yam. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm Tathā. ^d *ita* CeBem; (ns -mati-). ^e Be ns
 līṅgabhāvavinimuttāni.

tabbo; na hi acinteyyānubhāvena pāramitāpuññena nipphan-
nena anāvaraṇañāṇena sabbaṃ^a ñeyyamaṇḍalaṃ hatthatale
¹āmalakaṃ viya paccakkhaṃ katvā passato buddhassa vacane
aññesaṃ [†]vācāvippalāpo^b avassaṃ sambhavati^c ti. 'Nanu ca
bho *hetuyā adhipatīyā atthiyā natthiyā* ti ca idaṃ Sāriputta- 5
ttheravacanaṃ · tena nikkhattattā, tathāgatena hi Tāvatiṃsa-
bhavane desitakāle imāni padāni na santi; evaṃ sante kasmā
"buddhavacanan" ti vadathā ti. Buddhavacanaṃ yeva nāma,
āyasmato hi Sāriputtassa tathāgatena ²nayo dinno, tenā pi
pabhinnaṇaṇḍasambhidena ³sattukappena aggasāvakena satthu 10
santikā nayaṃ labhittvā vyañjanaṃ suropitaṃ kataṃ, sabbe pi
hi paṭisambhidappattā ariyā dunniruttiṃ na vadanti · niruttiṇa-
bhedaṃ sukusalattā; tasmā aññesaṃ avisayo esa ariyānaṃ
vohāro ti daṭṭhabbaṃ^d.

Idāni *satādināṃ* nāmikapadamūlā vuccate:

15

*Sataṇi · satāni satā, sataṇi · satāni sale^e, satena · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānaṃ, satā satasmā satamhā · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānaṃ, sate satasmiṃ satamhi · satesu.*

Evaṃ *sahassaṃ sahassāni* ti yojetabbaṃ. *Dasasahassaṃ sata-
sahassaṃ dasasatasahassan* ti etthā pi es' eva nayo. Ayaṃ 20
pan' ettha payogo: *sataṇi bhikkhū · sataṇi itthiyo · sataṇi cit-
tāni*, ⁴"bhikkhūnaṃ sataṃ" · *itthīnaṃ sataṃ · cittaṇaṃ sataṃ*.
Sahassādisu pi es' eva nayo. Itthañ ca aññathā pi saddarū-
pāni bhavanti: *koḷi · koḷi koḷiyo rattinayena* ñeyyaṃ.

⁵*Ekappabhutito yāva dasakā yā pavattati*

25

saṃkhā, tāva sā^f saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ⁶*garū vaduṃ^g, 2*

⁶*vīsatito yāva satā yā saṃkhā, tāva sā pana*

saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ca vaṇṇayam, 4

api ca

³*vīsatito yāva koḷi yā saṃkhā, tāva hi sā khalu*

30

saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā cā ti niddise. 5

¹ ns *cit.* M III 101⁷⁻⁹, *et add.*: atthi natthī t' ime saddā nipātesu yath' icchitā tathā nāmikabhāve pi, Paṭṭhāne pana nāmiko'. ² (As 1¹⁹ devānam desetvā, nayato puna therassa . . . cf. 274 n. 6). ³ (M I 150²⁷). ⁴ (307⁸). ⁵ *hinc* Mg-pp *ad* Mg I 34. ⁶ (cf. Uda 428²⁰, *infra* 302¹⁸).

^a Bm sabbañāṇā. ^b Bm vācāvippallāpo (c: °vipallāso); = cakā³ yon yam³ mrañ tam³ khrañ³, ns. ^c ns labbhati. ^d Ce daṭṭhabbo. ^e Bm satā. ^f Mg-pp: tā saṃkhyā tāva (*metr.*). ^g (cf. 294²⁶); Mg-pp: viduṃ.

Tatha hi ¹“asīti koṭiyo hitvā hiraṇṇassābhipabbajin” ti ²“khīṇa-savā vitamālā samim̐su satakoṭiyo” ti ca pāli dissati.

Imasmim̐ pana thāne sabbesam̐ samkhāsaddarūpānam̐ pā-
kaṭikaraṇena viññūnam̐ sukhumaññānapaṭilābhattham̐ sātthaka-
tham̐ Udānapāliṭṭhadesam̐ aññañ ca pāliṭṭhadesam̐ aṭṭhakathā-
vacanañ ca aharitvā dassayissāmi: ³“Yesam̐ kho Visākhe satam̐
piyāni satam̐ tesam̐ dukkhāni, yesam̐ navuti piyāni navuti tesam̐
dukkhāni, yesam̐ asīti ⁴la^a yesam̐ sattati, yesam̐ satthi, yesam̐
paññāsam̐, yesam̐ cattārisam̐, yesam̐ tiṃsam̐^a, yesam̐ kho Visā-
khe visam̐^a piyāni visati tesam̐ dukkhāni, yesam̐^b dasa^b, yesam̐
nava, yesam̐^c aṭṭha, yesam̐ satta, yesam̐ cha, yesam̐ pañca,
yesam̐ cattāri^c, yesam̐ tui, yesam̐ dve, yesam̐ ekam̐ piyam̐ te-
sam̐ ekam̐ dukkhan” ti. ⁴“Tattha satam̐ piyāni ti satam̐ piyā-
yitabbavatthūni, satam̐ piyan ti pi^b keci paṭhanti; ettha ca,
yasmā *ekato* paṭṭhāya yāva *dasa* tāva samkhā samkheyyappa-
dhānā, tasmā “yesam̐ dasa piyāni dasa tesam̐ dukkhāni” ti ādinā
pāli āgatā; keci pana “yesam̐ dasa piyānam̐ dasa tesam̐ duk-
khanan” ti ādinā paṭhanti, tam̐ na sundaram̐; yasmā pana *visati*-
to paṭṭhāya yāva *satam̐* tāva samkheyyappadhānā samkhappa-
dhānā ca, tasmā tatthā pi samkheyyappadhānam̐ yeva gahetvā
“yesam̐ kho Visākhe satam̐ piyāni, satam̐ tesam̐ dukkhāni” ti
ādinā pāli āgata: sabbesam̐ pi ca “yesam̐ ekam̐ piyam̐, ekan
tesam̐ dukkhan” ti pāṭho, na pana ‘dukkhassā’ ti, ekasmim̐ hi
pa[da]kkame ekarasā va *ekajjhāsayā* ca, Bhagavato desanā
hoti^d; tasmā yathāvuttanayā va pāli veditabbā”. Ayam̐ tāva
sātthakatho Udānapāliṭṭhadeso Idāni añño pāliṭṭhadeso aṭṭha-
kathāpāṭhappadeso ca niyyate: ⁵“satam̐ hatthi satam̐ assā
satam̐ assatarirathā satam̐ kaññāsahassāni āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā
ekassa padavītiḥārassa kalam̐ n’ agghanti soḷasin” ti pāli.
Ettha satam̐ hatthi ti ādini visesitāni^e saḥassāni ti visesa-
nam̐; tasmā *satam̐saddam̐ saḥassasaddena* yojetvā *hatthi* ti
ādini^f pana upapadam̐ katvā attho gahetabbo: hatthi satam̐
saḥassāni, assā satam̐ saḥassāni, assatarirathā satam̐ saḥassāni,
āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā kaññā satam̐ saḥassāni, idam̐ samkheyya-

¹ Ap 3.72. ² Bv 2: 190cd. ³ Ud 92²⁻¹⁶. ⁴ Uda 428¹⁴⁻²⁷. ⁵ Vin II 156³⁻⁵, cf. Vv 190a-f, 469a-f.

^a *ita* C^c B^m ^b B^m *om.* ^c B^m *om.* yesam̐ . . . cattāri. ^d B^m *ad.* ti.
^e = visesya pud tur¹, ns ^f ns hatthiadinam̐

ppadhānavasen' atthagahaṇaṃ. Saṃkhappadhānavasena pana
 ayam pi attho gahetabbo: hatthinaṃ sataśaḥassaṃ, assānaṃ
 sataśaḥassaṃ, assatarīrathānaṃ sataśaḥassaṃ, amuttamaṇi-
 kuṇḍalānaṃ kaṇṇānaṃ sataśaḥassan ti. Ayaṇ nayo aññesu pi
 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Yojanānaṃ satāṇ' ucco Himavā 5
 pañca pabbato" ti ayam atṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha *pañcā* ti sad-
 daṃ *satasaddena* saddhiṃ yojetvā ²"sippikānaṃ satāṃ n' atthi"
 ti ettha viya 'Himavā pabbato yojanānaṃ pañca satāni ucco'
 ti saṃkhāppadhānavasena attho gahetabbo, *pañca satāni* ti ca
 addhuno accantasamyogavasena upayogavacanāṃ; ayam nayo 10
 aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. *Satāṃ* iti saddo ³"satāṃ
 homi saḥassaṃ homi" ti ādisu ekavacano, ⁴"ath' etth' eka-
 satāṃ khatyā anuyantā yasassino" ti ādisu bahuvacano. Evaṃ
 saḥassādināṃ pi ekavacana-bahuvacanatā labbhati. Tathā hi
⁵"bhiyyo. naṃ sataśaḥassaṃ yakkhānaṃ payirupāsati" ti ettha 15
sataśaḥassan ti ekavacanāṃ, ⁶"parosaḥassaṃ kho pan' assa puttā
 bhavissanti" ti ettha *saḥassan* ti bahuvacanan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.
⁷"Kappe ca sataśahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye Amaraṃ nāma
 nagaṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" ti pāḷi. Ettha kappe ca
 sataśahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti sāmīatthe upayoga- 20
 bahuvacanāṃ^a; tasmā mahākappānaṃ sataśaḥassānaṃ catun-
 naṃ asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake ti attho gahetabbo, 'matthake'
 ti c' ettha vacanaseso, kappasataśaḥassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ
 asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake icc ev' attho. Ayaṇ nayo aññesu
 pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁸"Kappe ca sataśahassee caturo 25
 ca asaṃkhiye etth' antare yaṃ caritaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ bodhipā-
 canan" ti pāḷi. Ettha kappe ti accantasamyogavasena upayoga-
 bahuvacanāṃ^a; sataśahassee^c kappe ti *kappasaddasamban-*
dhenā cāyaṃ pulliṅganiddeso upayoganiddeso ca, samānādhī-
kāraṇaṃ hi idaṃ kappasaddena; caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti 30
accantasamyogavasena upayogabahuvacanāni, kassa pana asaṃ-
khiye ti: aññassa avuttattā kappassa ca vuttattā pakaraṇato
'kappānaṃ' ti ayam attho viññāyat' eva, na hi vuttaṃ vajjetvā
avuttassa kassaci gahaṇaṃ yuttan ti; casaddo sampiṇḍanatto:

¹ Vm 206¹² (Pj II 443⁸) As 298²¹ Sp I 119¹⁸. ² J I 426⁹. ³ Vm 387² ⁴ (Paṭis II 207¹⁹⁻²⁹). ⁵ J VI 397¹ ⁶ D II 257¹. ⁷ D III 75²⁶. ⁸ Bv 2: 1a-d.
^a Cp I 1: 1a-d.

^a *ita* C^cB^mns. ^b C^c asaṃkheyyānaṃ. ^c B^m satāṃ saḥassee.

mahākappānaṃ caturo asaṃkheyye satasahassee ca mahākappe
ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Ghaṭṭā
nekassahassāni kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū" ti pālī. Ettha ghaṭṭā
ti ghaṭṭānaṃ, sāmīatthe hi idaṃ paccattavacanaṃ, ghaṭṭānaṃ
5 anekasahassāni icc ev' attho; kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū ti
anekāni ca kumbhīnaṃ satāni, ettha *nikāralopo* daṭṭhabbo.
Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dasavīsa-
sahassānaṃ^a dhammābhisamayo ahu ekadvinnaṃ abhisamayo
gaṇanāto asaṃkhiyo" ti pālī. Ettha dasavīsasahassānaṃ^d
10 ti dasasahassānaṃ vīsasahassānaṃ ca, dhammābhisamayo ti
catusaccapaṭivedho, ekadvinnan ti sīsamattakathanāṃ, tena
ekassa c' eva dvinnāṃ ca, tiṇṇaṃ, catunnaṃ^e la; dasannan
ti ādinā nayena asaṃkheyyo ti attho. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu
pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Cattāri satasahassāni chaḷa-
15 bhiññā mahiddhikā Dipaṃkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sab-
badā" ti pālī. Ettha cattāri satasahassāni ti idaṃ līṅga-
bheda vasena chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti imehi padehi sa-
mānādhikaraṇaṃ, idisesu hi ṭhānesu saṃkheyyavācako pi saddo
napuṃsako va hoti, tasmā cattāri satasahassāni *ṭi* ca
20 chaḷabhiññā ti ca mahiddhikā ti ca etaṃ padattayaṃ samā-
nādhikaraṇaṃ; atha vā chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti 'chaḷa-
bhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ' ti sāmīatthe paccattavacanaṃ da-
ṭṭhabbaṃ, imasmim pan' atthe cattāri satasahassāni ti
ayaṃ^b saṃkhyāvacano bhavati. ⁴"Tīṇi satasahassāni nāriyo
25 samalaṃkatā" ti ādisu pi ayaṃ nayo netabbo. ⁵"Tā ca satta-
satā bhariyā dāsyo satta satāni cā" ti pālī. Ettha satā ti
'satāni' ti napuṃsakavasena gahetabbaṃ na itthilīṅgavasena,
satā ti hi ⁶"pañca citta vipākā" ti ādini viya napuṃsakarūpaṃ,
itthilīṅgabhūto hi *satasaddo* n' atthi tathā pullīṅgabhūto; yadi
30 ca dvilīṅgo *satasaddo* siyā, evañ ca sati *puriso kaññā* ti cā^c
okārantapullīṅga-ākārantitthilīṅgarūpehi pi bhavitabbaṃ, rūpa-
dvayam pi *satasaddassa* n' atthi, tena ñāyati: *satasaddo* ekan-
tanapuṃsako ti. Nanu ca bho ⁷"tā devatā satta satā ulārā"
ti ettha *satasaddo* itthilīṅgo hutvā dissatī ti. Na, napuṃsako

¹ Bv 2: 170^{ab} (Bva). ² Bv 26: 8a-d. ³ Bv 2: 204a-d. ⁴ Bv 2: 209ab
(3: 27a^b). ⁵ (202¹⁴). ⁶ Vibh 433²⁹. ⁷ Tha (C^c 541⁹) ad Th 620-631.

^a C^cB^m dasavīsaṃsaḥ. ^b sic C^cB^mns (= ī pud sañ). ^c ita C^cB^mns.

yevā ti. | Nanu ca bho *devatāsaddena* samānādhikaraṇo ti. | Saccam samānādhikaraṇo, tathā pi napuṃsako yeva, īdisesu hi saṃkhāvisayesu samānādhikaraṇabhāvo appamāṇo^a, tathā hi ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino^b ahesun" ti napuṃsakaliṅgena pulliṅgassa samānā-⁵ dhikaraṇatā dissati; tasmā ²"tā devatā satta satā ulārā" ti etthā pi 'satta satāni' ti napuṃsakabhāvo yevā ti^c avagantabbo. ³"Satta hatthisate datvā" ti ādisu pi *satasaddo* napuṃsako yeva. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁴"Navutikoṭisahashehi pavāresi^d mahāmuni" ti pāḷi. Ettha ¹⁰'navutikoṭisahashehi bhikkhūhi' ti vā 'bhikkhūnaṃ navutikoṭisahashehi' ti vā saṃkheyya-saṃkhāppadhānavasena^e attho gahetabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Satasahassavassāni āyu tassa mahesino" ti pāḷi. Ettha *satasahassavassāni* ti kālassa accantasamyoγavasena upayogava-¹⁵ canaṃ. Tathā ⁶"dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajiha so vasi" ti pāḷiyam pi. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁷"Ito satasahassamhi kappe uppaḷi nāyako" ti pāḷi, ⁸"ekana-vute ito kappe" ti pāḷi ca. Ettha *satasahassamhi*^f kappe ti 'satasahassānaṃ kappānaṃ matthake', ekanavute kappe ²⁰ti 'ekonavutiya kappānaṃ matthake' ti bhumma vacanassa sāmi-bhumma vacanavasena attho gahetabbo; tathā hi ⁹"Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati" ti ettha bhumma vacanassa 'Bhagavato santike' ti sāmi-bhumma vacanavasena attho gahito. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹⁰"Yadi tattha sa-²⁵ hassāni satāni nahutāni ca n' ev' ambhākaṃ bhayaṃ koci vane vāḷesu vijjati" ti pāḷi. Ayaṃ etassā^g attho: tattha vane vāḷānaṃ sa-^{hassāni} ca satāni ca nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, atha vā, sa-^{hassāni} satāni ti *satasahassāni*, vāḷānaṃ *satasahassāni* cā^h nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, evaṃ vijjantesu pi vāḷesu; koci ³⁰ti kvaci, ¹¹*kocisaddo* hi, ¹²"ko te balaṃ mahārājā" ti ettha *ko-saddo viya*, *kvāsaddatthe* vattati, nimittatthe cāyaṃ niddeso,

¹ M III 68²⁸ (*supra* 97⁴). ² (304²³). ³ J VI 503¹. ⁴ Bv 2: 200^{cd}.
⁵ Bv 2: 217^{ab}. ⁶ Bv 2: 208^{ab}. ⁷ Ap 569³⁰ (Thā 91²⁶). ⁸ Ap 605²¹ (Thā 58⁶). ⁹ M I 147¹⁸ (Sd § 630). ¹⁰ J VI 89²²⁻²³. ¹¹ (Ap 274¹⁶). ¹² (278³³).

^a *ita* CeBemns; = pamāṇa ma hut, ns. ^b (Be ciravāsino). ^c *ita* CeBemns.
^d *ita* ns; Be parivāresi, CeBm parivārehi. ^e CeBm saṃkheyya-saṃkhānappa^o.
^f Bm *satasahassimhi*. ^g *ita* CeBemns (= thui pāḷi eñ¹). ^h Bm *om*.

tena koci ti kvaci kismiñci vāle ekassa pi vālamigassa kūraṇā
 n' ev' amhākaṃ bhayaṃ vijjati ti attho gahetabbo; atha vā
 koci ti kiñci appamattakam pi, ettha pana vālesu ti nimit-
 tatthe bhummaṃ: vālānaṃ^a kūraṇā appamattakam pi amhākaṃ
 5 bhayaṃ na vijjati ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu
 netabbo. ¹"Sabbam sataśahassāni chattiṃsa parimaṇḍalaṃ
 dasa[ñ]^b c' eva saśahassāni aḍḍhuḍḍhāni satāni cā" ti aṭṭhakathā-
 pāṭho. Ettha yasmā saddato samānavibhatti-līṅga-vacanānaṃ
 padānaṃ, asamanavibhatti-līṅga-vacanānaṃ vā atthato pana
 10 samānānaṃ, dūre ṭhitānaṃ pi ekasambandho hoti, itaresaṃ
 samīpe ṭhitānaṃ pi na hoti, tasmā *sabbu* t' idam *parimaṇḍa-*
lan t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ, *chattiṃsā* ti idam pana *sataśa-*
hassāni t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi
 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dve sataśahassāni cattāri na-
 15 hutāni ca ettakaṃ bahalattena saṃkhātāyaṃ vasunaharā" ti
 aṭṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha *dve* ti viśesaṇaṃ · *sataśahassāni* ti
 viśesitabbaṃ, tathā *cattāri* ti viśesaṇaṃ · *nahutāni* ti viśesi-
 tabbaṃ, tathā hi "sataśahassāni · nahutāni cā" ti imāni "dve ·
 cattāri" ti imehi viśesitabbattā 'dviśataśahassaṃ catunakutan'
 20 ti atthappakāśanāni bhavanti. Evaṃ sante pi *dve* ice ādīnaṃ
 saṃkhāsaddānaṃ *sataśahassāni* ti ādihi saṃkhāsaddehi samā-
 nādhikaraṇatā pubbācariyehi na vuttā; yasmā pana, yathā
³"dve puthujjanā vuttā; ⁴sataśahassaṃ bhikkhū" ti ādisu sa-
 mānādhikaraṇatā labbhati · dabbavācakattā viśesitabbapadānaṃ,
 25 na tathā ²"dve sataśahassāni" ti ādisu · adabbavācakattā
 viśesitabbapadānaṃ, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu samānādhikara-
 ṇatā na icchitabbā · yuttiyā abhāvato^c. Yadi evaṃ, "kusalā
 rūpaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādīnaṃ viya imesaṃ aññamaññāsamban-
 dharahitatā siyā ti. Na · viśesana-viśesitabbabhāvena gahitattā.
 30 Yajj evaṃ, samānādhikaraṇabhāvo laddhabbo. Na · niyā-
 mābhāvato; ekantena hi guṇa-guṇīnaṃ yeva viśesana^d-viśesi-
 tabbānaṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvo, na itaresaṃ viśesana-viśesi-
 tabbatte pi. Tattha *ettakan* ti pamāṇavacanāṃ, *bahalattena*
 ti viśesane tatiyā; ubhayena imam atthaṃ dasseti: ayaṃ va-

¹ Vm 205²¹⁻²⁴, As 298¹⁻², Sp I 119⁴⁻⁵. ² Vm 205²⁶⁻²⁷ (Pj II 44²²) As 298⁴⁻⁵, Sp I 119⁷⁻⁷. ³ Sv I 59⁷ Mp I 62²³. ⁴ cf. Ja I 34¹⁸.

^a (Bm *ad* va). ^b cf. 308¹. ^c B^c ns yuttiabhāvato. ^d (B^c om).

sundharā bahalattena yojanānaṃ duve sataśaḥassāni cattāri nahutāni ca ettakaṃ saṃkhātā ti. *Ettakaṃ* ti padassa ca *duve sataśaḥassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imehi vā *vasundharā* ti iminā vā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā; *ettakaṃ* ti hi ¹bhāvanapūṃsakam, yaṃ saddasatthe "kiriyaṃviseśanan" ti vadanti, 5 tassa 'ettakena paṃāṇena' icc ev' attho. Api ca *duve sataśaḥassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imesaṃ pi *vasundharā* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā · ²"bhikkhūnaṃ satan" ti ettha *sataśaddassa* viya saṃkhāvacanamattattā, tathā hi "ettakaṃ" ti vuttaṃ; *saṃkhātā* ti pana *ayan* ti ca imesaṃ *vasundharā* 10 ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati. Sabbo p' āyaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Das' ettha rājiyo setā dassaniyā^a manoramā, cha piṅgalā pannarasa^b, haliddābhā^c catuddasā" ti pāḷi. Ettha cha piṅgalā pannarasā ti cha ca pannarasa cā ti ekaviśati piṅgalā rājiyo ti attho gahetabbo. 15 Tathā ⁴"puttā pi tassa bahavo ekanāmā ti me suttaṃ asīti dasa eko ca Indanāmā mahabbalā" ti pāḷi. Ettha pana 'ekana-vutī' ti vattabbe "asīti dasa eko cā" ti vuttaṃ, vicitrasaddaracaṇaṃ hi pāvacaṇaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Tīṃsa me purisaṇāvutyo sabbe 'v' ekekaniccitā^d 20 yesaṃ samaṃ na passāmi kevalaṃ mah' imaṃ caran" ti pāḷi. Ettha purisaṇaṃ tīṃsa saḥassāni navutī ca satāni tīṃsa nāvutyo ti vuccanti; imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne *'tīṃsasaddato saḥassa-saddassa navutisaddato* ca *sataśaddassa* lopam katvā "tīṃsa nāvutyo" ti vuttan' ti na gahetabbam, evañ hi gahaṇe sati 25 yattha katthaci pi edisī saddaracaṇā kātābhā siyā, katāya ca edisāya saddaracaṇāya atthāvagamo vinā upadesena suṇantānaṃ na siyā; tasmā n' evaṃ gahetabbam, evaṃ pana gahetabbam: *tīṃsa nāvutyo* ti idaṃ lokasaṃketarūḷhaṃ vacanaṃ, saṃketarūḷhassa pana vacanass' attho yasmā gahitapubbasaṃ- 30 ketchehi sutvā ñāyate na upadesato, tasma Brahmaḍattena raññā vuttakāle pi satthārā taṃ kathaṃ āharitvā vuttakāle pi sabbe manussā vinā pi upadesena vacanatthaṃ jānanti ti gahetabbam.

¹ ns *cit.* et Spk-ṭ [ad S I 112? cf. Pj I 116²⁴]; bhāvanapūṃsakan ti bhāvajotakaṃ napūṃsakavacanaṃ, et Maṇḍipā: bhāvaṃ unugataṃ napūṃsakaṃ bhāvanapūṃsakam. ² " ". ³ J VI 279¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (Ja). ⁴ D III 197⁹⁻¹² (Sv). ⁵ J VI 449⁴⁻⁵ (Ja).

^a J: dasa nilā. ^b Bm pannarasa (= J!). ^c Bm haliddā (o: halidda ca cat^o = J). ^d (niccitā = rvc³ kok, ns; J: ^onicchitā

- Timsa[ñ]^a c'eva saḥassāni navuti ca satāni tu
 "timsa nāvutiyo" nāma vuttā Ummaggajātake. 6
 Yasmā pāvacane santi nayā c' eva acintiyā
 vohārā ca sugūḥhatthā dayāpannena desitā, 7
 5 tasmā sātthakathe dhīro gambhīre jīnabhāsīte
 upadesaṃ sadā gaṇhe gaṇaṃ sammā upaṭṭhahama. 8
 Garūpadesahīno hi atthasāraṃ na vindati,
 atthasāravihīno so saddhammā parihāyati; 9
 garūpadesalābhī ca atthasārasamāyuto
 10 saddhammaṃ paripāleno saddhammasmā na hāyati. 10
 Saddhammatthāya me tasmā Saṃkhāmālā^b pi bhāsītā
 sappayogā yathāyogaṃ sah'-ev'-atthavinicchayā. 11

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 15 saṃkhānāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma terasamo^c
 paricchedo.

XIV.

- ¹Bhūdhātu tāya nipphannarūpaṃ cā ti idaṃ dvayaṃ
 katvā paṭṭhānaṃ amhehi sabbhaṃ etaṃ papañcitāṃ. 1
 20 Bhavatiṣṣa vasā dāni vakkhāma' atthattikaṃ varaṃ:
 atthuddhāro tumantaṃ ca tvādiyaṃ tikaṃ idha. 2
 Tasmā tāva bhūdhātuto pavattassa bhūtasaddassa atthud-
 dhāro niyate:
 khanda-sattāmanussesu vijjamaṇe ca dhātuyaṃ
 25 khināsava rukkhādimhi bhūtasaddo pavattati; 3
 uppāde cā pi viññeyyo bhūtasaddo vibhāvina,
 vipule sopasaggo 'yaṃ hiḥane vidhame pi ca
 parājaye veditvā nāma pākāṭatāya ca. 4
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ²"bhūtasaddo pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-
 30 vijjamaṇa-khināsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, ³"bhūtam idan ti
 bhikkhave samanupassatha"^d ti ādisu hi ayaṃ pañcakkhandhesu
 dissati, ⁴"yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni" ti ettha amanusse,

¹ (1²³, 3²⁶). ² 308²⁹ -309² < Ps I 31²⁵—32², cf. Pj I 163²³—166² (*supra* 65⁵).
³ cf. M I 260⁷ (*vide et* Paṭis I 159¹⁹). ⁴ Khp VI 1^a.

^a cf. 306⁷. ^b CeB^mns saṃkhyāmālā. ^c B^m dvādasamo. ^d M: pas-
 satha : Pj I 166¹, cf. S II 48⁷; Ja IV 267¹.

¹"cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetū" ti ettha dhātusu,
²"bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ" ti ādisu vijjamāne, ³"yo ca kālaghaso
 bhūto" ti ettha khīṇāsave, ⁴"sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā
 loke samussayan" ti ettha satte, ⁵"bhūtagāmapātavyatāyā"
 ti ettha rukkhādisū" ti. 5

*Mūlapariyāyasuttatṭhakathāya vacanaṃ idaṃ,
 ṭikāyaṃ ādisaddena uppādādiṇi gayhare. 5

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ⁷"jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃkhatan" ti ādisu *bhūta-*
saddo uppāde dissati. Saupasaggo pana ⁸"pabhūtaṃ^a ariyo
 pakaroti puññaṃ" ti ādisu vipule, ⁹"yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ 10
 paribhūtarūpo" ti ādisu hiḷane, ¹⁰"Sambhūto sāṇavāsī" ti ādisu
 paññattiyaṃ, ¹¹"abhibhūto Māro vijito saṅgāmo" ti ādisu vidha-
 mane, ¹²"parābhūtarūpo kho ayaṃ acelo Pāṭikaputto"^b ti ādisu
 parājāye, ¹³"anubhūtaṃ sukhadukkhan" ti ādisu vediyaṇe,
¹⁴"vibhūtaṃ paññāyā" ti pākāṭikaraṇe dissati. Te sabbe ¹⁵"ruk- 15
 khādisū" ti ādisaddena saṅgahitā ti daṭṭhabbā ti.

Idāni tumantapadāni vuccante:

Bhavituṃ ubbhavituṃ samubbhavituṃ^c pabhavituṃ parā-
bhavituṃ atibhavituṃ sambhavituṃ^d vibhavituṃ, bhotuṃ
saṃbhotuṃ vibhotuṃ, pātubhavituṃ pātubbhavituṃ vā · 20
pātubhotuṃ imāni akammakāni tumantapadāni.

Paribhotuṃ paribhavituṃ · abhibhotuṃ abhibhavituṃ · adhi-
bhotuṃ adhibhavituṃ · atibhotuṃ atibhavituṃ · anubhotuṃ
anubhavituṃ · samanubhotuṃ samanubhavituṃ abhisaṃ-
bhotuṃ abhisambhavituṃ imāni sakammakāni tumantapa- 25
dāni. Sabbān' etāni suddhakattari bhavanti.

Bhāvetuṃ pabhāvetuṃ saṃbhāvetuṃ vibhāvetuṃ paribhā-
vetuṃ iec evamādiṇi hetukattari tumantapadāni. Sabbāni
 pi hetukattari tumantapadani sakammakāni yeva bhavanti.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādipa- 30
 daṃ gahetvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavituṃ ti hotuṃ vijjitūṃ
 paññāyitūṃ sarūpaṃ labhitūṃ; ettha vuttanāyanusarena sesa-
 nam pi tumantānaṃ niddeso vitthāretabbo. Sabbāni tumanta-

¹ S III 101³². ² Vin IV 25⁵⁴. ³ J II 260²¹. ⁴ D II 157³. ⁵ Vin IV
 34³³ (ns *cīt.* Kkh¹). ⁶ *vide* 308 n. 2. ⁷ D II 118³⁰. ⁸ It 21¹¹ = A IV 151³.
⁹ *cf.* Ud 76¹⁵. ¹⁰ Vin II 298³⁰. ¹¹ Ud 33²¹. ¹² *cf.* D III 23¹³ (*et ib.* 19¹⁵ 26¹⁵).
¹³ *et ib.* ¹⁴ *cf.* Nidd I 50²⁹. ¹⁵ (308³⁰).

a B^m bahutaṃ. b B^m Pādhika^o, B^c ns Pathika^o. c B^m om. d ns om.

padāni catutthiyatthe vattanti, ¹"tvam mama cittam aññāya
 nettam yācitum āgato" ti ettha viya; yācitun ti yācanat-
 thāyā ti attho. Tasmā bhavitun ti ādinam pi bhavanatthāyā
 ti vā bhavanatthan ti vā bhavanāyā ti vā ādinā attho gahe-
 5 tabbo. Api ca ²"nekkhammam datthū^a khemato" ti ettha
datthū ti padassa disvā ti atthadassanato yathārahaṃ tum-
 antāni *tvāsaddantapadatthavasena* pi gahetabbāni, etāni^b ca
 nipātapadesu saṅghaṃ gacchanti. Vuttaṃ hi Niruttipīṭake
 Nipātapadaparicchede ³"tum iti catutthiyā" ti; atrāyam attho:
 10 *tum* iti etadanto nipāto catutthiyā atthe vattatī ti. *Tuunta-*
kathā samattā.

Idāni *tvādiyantapadāni* vuccante:

Bhaviltvā bhaviltvāna bhaviltvāna bhaviya bhaviyāna · ubbha-
vitvā ubbhavitvāna ubbhavitvāna ubbhaviya^c ¹ubbhaviyāna,
 15 *esa nayo samubbhavitvā parābhavitvā sambhaviltvā vibhaviltvā*
(pātubhaviltvā) pātubbhavitvā ti etthā pi. Imāni akammakāni
⁵ussukkanatthāni *tvādiyantapadāni*.

Bhultvā bhultvāna · paribhaviltvā paribhaviltvāna paribhavi-
tūna paribhaviya^c paribhaviyāna paribhuyya · abhibhaviltvā
 20 *abhibhaviltvāna abhibhaviltvāna abhibhaviya abhibhaviyāna*
abhibhuyya, esa nayo *adhibhaviltvā atibhaviltvā anubha-*
vitvā ti etthā pi. Idam c' ettha nidassanaṃ: ⁶"tam avoca
 rājā anubhaviyāna tam pi eyyāsi khippam aham api pūjaṃ
 ka[rī]ssan"^d ti — *anubhultvā anubhultvāna · adhibhotvā adhibho-*
 25 *tvāna.* ⁷"Satṭhi kappasahassāni devaloke ramissati aññe deve
 adhibhotvā issaraṃ^e kārayissati" ti idam ettha pālinidassanaṃ.
 Imāni sakammakāni ussukkanatthāni *tvādiyantapadāni*. Imāni
 cattāri suddhakattari yeva bhavanti.

Bhāvelvā bhāvelvāna · pabhāvelvā^c pabhāvelvāna^c · sam-
 30 *bhāvelvā sambhāvelvāna · vibhāvelvā vibhāvelvāna · pav-*
bhāvelvā paribhāvelvāna ice evamādīni sakammakāni
 ussukkanatthāni *tvādiyantapadāni* hetukattari yeva bhavanti.

¹ Cp I 8: 11^{cd}. ² Sn 424^b. ³ cf. Rūp C^e 89¹⁶ (Sd C^e 784³⁷). ⁴ (ns cit. Sd § 1202). ⁵ = nok kriyā kui nai¹ khran² anak rhi, ns, cit.: ussukkanam uttarakriyāpekkhanaṃ Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā (Sd C^e 792²²⁻²³). ⁶ Pv 242^{ab}. ⁷ Ap 324¹³⁻¹⁴.

^a B^m datthum (ns: datthum nnuik chan¹ kroñ¹ niggaḥit kye). ^b B^m etāni > tani. ^c B^m om. ^d C^e B^m karissan; ns kassan (metr.: - - - - - - - - - -); ns cit. Sd § 1037. ^e ita C^e B^m ns (= Ap cod. G); Ap: issaraṃ.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādi-padaṃ gaheṭvā niddeso katabbo. Bhavitvā ti hutvā paññāyitvā sarūpaṃ labhivā; evaṃ ¹vuttanayānusārena sesānam pi *tvā*diyantapadānaṃ niddeso vitthāretabbo. Ayaṃ pana vi-
seso: bhutvā ti 'sappattim anubhutvā' ti sakammakavasena 5
attho gaheṭabbo, *bhutvā anubhutva* ti imesaṃ hi samānatthataṃ saddhammavidū icchanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhutvā bhutvāna ice ete "anubhutvā" t' imassa hi
atthaṃ sūcenti, "hutvā" ti padassa pana n' eva te. 6

Keci *bhutva* ti dīghattaṃ tassa icchanti sāsane. 10

Dīghatā rassatā c' eva dvayaṃ p' etaṃ padissati;
saddasatthe ca *bhutvā* ti dīghattasahitaṃ padaṃ

"bhavitvā" ti padass' atthaṃ dīpeti, na tu sāsane; 8

hutvā iti padaṃ yeva dīpeti jīnasāsane

"bhavitvā" ti padass' atthaṃ, n' atthi aññattha taṃ padaṃ^a. 9 15

Ice evaṃ^b savisesaṃ tu vacanaṃ sāradaśsinā^c

sāsane saddasatthe ca viññunā pekkhitabbakaṃ^d. 10

Evaṃ ussukkanatthe pavattāni *tvā*diyantapadāni pi niddiṭṭhāni. Sabbān' etāni avibhattikāni ti gaheṭabbāni. Niruttipiṭake hi Nipātaparicchede^e avibhattikāni katvā *tvā*diyantapadāni vut- 20
tāni. Saddasatthavidūnaṃ¹ pana mate paṭhamādivibhattivasena savibhattikāni bhavanti.

Imasmiñ ca pana *tvā*diyantādhikāre idaṃ c' upalakkhitab-
baṃ. ²*Bhutvā gacchati*, *bhutvā gato*, *bhutvā gamissati*, *kasitvā*
vapati; ³"ummaggā nikkhamitvāna Vedehe nāvam āruhi; ⁴bhu- 25
tvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu" ice ādi samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ
⁵pubbakāle *tvādisaddappayoga*^e. *Bhutvā gacchati* ti ettha
hi *bhutvā* ti idaṃ pubbakālakiriyādīpakam padaṃ, *gacchati* ti
idaṃ pana uttarakālakiriyādīpakam, samānakattukāni c' etāni
pādāni ekakattukānaṃ kiriyānaṃ vācakattā; tathā h' ettha 30
yo gamanakiriyāya kattā, so eva bhuñjanakiriyāya kattubhūto
daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.
⁶"Andhakāraṃ nihantvāna^h udito 'yaṃ divākaro ⁷vaṇṇaṃ

¹ (cf. 309³⁰). ² 311²⁴—313¹⁰, cf. Vm-mhṭ B^e 641¹—642¹. ³ J VI 445¹⁹.

⁴ S I 8²⁶. ⁵ *vide* 312¹⁵, 313⁶ *sqq.*. ⁶ "7" (Sd § 1151). ⁷ = ahañ³ kye³ jū⁴ kui, ns.

^a B^m aññatthakam. ^b C^eB^m enam. ^c (B^m vacanassāradaśsinā). ^d (B^m capakkhitabbaṃ). ^e *ita* C^eB^mns; cf. 310⁹. ^f (B^e saddatthavidūnaṃ). ^g B^m oppayogo (312², 10, 25). ^h B^m nihantāna (312 *n. a.*)

paññāvabhāsehi obhāsetvā samuggato" iced ādini pana samā-
 nakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogā*. Ettha hi *ni-*
hantvānā^a ti padaṃ samānakālakiriyādīpakam padam, *udito* ti
 idam pana 'uttarakālakiriyādīpakam padan' ti na vattabbam .
 5 samānakālakiriyāya idhādhippetattā; tasmā yeva samānakāla-
 kiriyādīpakam padan ti gahetabbam. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 idisesu thānesu netabbo. Keci pana ¹*mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya*
passati, akkhini^b *parivattetvā*^c *passati* ti udāharanti; apare *nisajja*
adhite, thatvā katheti ti. Tattha vyādāna-parivattanuttarakālo^d
 10 vyādānūpasamalakkhaṇam^e passanakiriyāya lakkhiyati; "nisajja
 adhite, thatvā katheti" ti ca samānakālatāya pi 'ajjhena-katha-
 nehi pubbe pi nisajja-thānāni honti' ti sakkā pubbuttarakālatā
 sambhāvetum, -- tasmā purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni,
 udayasamakālam eva hi tannivattaniyanivattanan ti. ²*Dvāram*
 15 *āvaritvā pavisati* iced ādi samānakattukānaṃ aparakāle *tvā-*
disaddappayogo. Yasmā pan' ettha pavisanakiriyā purimā,
 āvaraṇakiriyā pana pacchimā, tasmā *āvaritvā* ti idam apara-
 kālakiriyādīpakam padan ti veditabbam, *pavisati* ti idam pana
 pubbakālakiriyādīpakam padan ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 20 idisesu thānesu netabbo. | Apare ³*dhan ti kacca*^f *patito danḍo*
 ti udāharanti. Abhighāta-bhūtasamāyoge pana abhighātaja-
 saddassa samānakālatā ettha labbhati ti idhā pi purimāni yeva
 udāharaṇāni yuttāni ti.

⁴"Pisācam disvā c' assa bhayaṃ hoti; ⁵paññāya c' assa
 25 disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā" iced ādi asamāne kattari payogo. Ettha
 hi pisācam disvā purisassa bhayaṃ hoti, paññāya disvā assa
 puggalassa āsavā parikkhīṇā, evaṃ samānakattukatā dhātūnaṃ
 na labbhati · dassanakiriyāya purisesu pavattanato bhavanā-
 dikiriyāya ca bhayādisu pavattanato ti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ
 30 nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. Idam pi pan' ettha
 upalakkhitabbam. ⁶*Appatvā nadiṃ pabbato, alikkamma pabba-*

¹ ns *cīt*: mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya sayati | Visuddhimaggaṭīkā | (Vm-mhṭ
 Bc 641¹); Pāṇ III 4: 21 vārt. 5. ² (§ 1152). ³ (§ 1155). ⁴ *etvā*. ⁵ MI 477²⁷ (Sd
 § 1153). ⁶ Rūp 624 (Sd § 1154).

^a Bm nihantānā. ^b CeBemns akkhim. ^c Bmns parivattitvā. ^d Bm
 tattha nuttarakālo; C-Bemns tattha vyāpādanaparivattanuttarakālo. ^e CeBemns
 vyāpādūpasamalakkhaṇam ¹ *ita* CeBemns (= dhuin³ hū rve¹); cf. Vibha 476¹⁸.

taṃ nadī iec ādi parāparayogo; ¹*sīhaṃ disvā bhayaṃ hoti, ghaṭaṃ pivītvā batāṃ jāyate, dhan^a ti katvā daṇḍo patito* iec ādi lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo; ²*nhatvā gamanaṃ, bhutvā sayanaṃ, ³“upādāya rūpaṃ”* iec ādi vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti. 5

Iec evaṃ sabbathā pi samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ pubbakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ parakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, asamānakattukānaṃ *tvādisaddappayogo*, parāparayogo, lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo, vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti 10 *sattadhā tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ payogo veditabbo*.

Yadi evaṃ, kasmā Kaccāyane^b ⁴“pubbakālekakattukānaṃ tūna tvāna tvā vā” ti pubbakāle yeva ekakattukaggahaṇaṃ katan ti. Yebhuyyena *tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ purimakāla-kiriyādīpanato*; Kaccāyane hi yebhuyyena pavattiṃ sandhāya ⁵“pubbakālekakattukānaṃ” ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā pana ⁶“iti katvā” ti ādīnaṃ padānaṃ hetuatthavasena pi pubbhācariyehi attho samvyaṇṇito, tasmā *bhaviṭvā* ādīnaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ tvādisaddantānaṃ padānaṃ aññesaṃ* ca *pacitvā* ti ādīnaṃ yathāpayogaṃ ‘bhavanahetu, pacanahetū’ ti ādīnā hetuattho pi 20 gaḥetabbo. Atr’ idaṃ vuccati:

hetutthe pi yato honti saddā ussukkanatthakā,
tasmā hetuvasenā pi vadeyy’ atthaṃ vicakkhaṇo. 11

Iti-katvā ti saddassa atthasamvyaṇṇanāsu hi

⁷“iti karaṇahetū”^c ti attho dhīrehi gayhati. 12 25

⁸“Gacchāmi^d dāni nibbānaṃ yattha gantvā na socati”

iti pāṭhe pi hetuttho gayhate pubbaviññuhi, 13

⁹“asmim^e nibbāne gamanahetū” ti hi kathīyate

hetutth’, evaṃ yathāyogam aññatrā pi ayan naḃo. 14

Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa atthuddhāro* ca *tumantapadaṇ* ca *tvā-* 30 *diyantapadaṇ* cā ti atthattikaṃ vibhattaṃ.

Yo imam atthattikaṃ suvibhattaṃ

kaṇṇarasāyanam¹ āgamikānaṃ

¹ (§ 1155). ² (§ 1156). ³ Dhs § 584 (As 306³⁰). ⁴ Kc 566. ⁵ “iti”. ⁶ Th 138^{cd} et Tha (C^e 257²⁴): yasmim nibbāne gamanahetu sabbaso sokahetūnaṃ abhāvato na socati.

^a ita C^eB^mns (312 n. 1). ^b B^m Kaccāyanena. ^c (C^e karaṇa-). ^d Th: gacchāma. ^e leg. yasmim (cf. n. 6). ^f (B^mns kaṇṇarasāyanam).

dhārayate, sa^a bhavē gatakamkho
pāvacanamhi gate sukhumatthe.

15

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe atthattikavibhāgo
5 nāma cuddasamo^b paricchedo.

Evam nānappakārato bhūdhāturūpāni^c dassitāni.

^a Bm pha [ɔ: (i) dha:]. ^b Bm terasamo. ^c ns: bhūdhāturūpāni tui¹
kui, dassitāni¹ kun prī Ratanāpūrapurassa (nsP: opūrasa metr.) esanne
sihasisaye | Soṇṇacetiyaṃuddhamhi Mahāvihāraramake | Catutthapurakā-
rissa deviy¹ aggamaheṣiṃyā¹ Mahājeyyabhūnubhave mahiṭṭhakālaye kate |
Kelāsakūṭasāṅkāse Maṇiguhā¹ nsP: ogūhā metr. va gabbhare | nānāratana-
pajjote nekapaśāḍavārite | vasatā mahātherena katāyaṃ Saddanitiyaṃ nissayo
Padamalāya bahum bahūhi yāciya | Mahāṇṇavaṃ yathānando khobhento
va [cf. Sās 74³⁻⁴] vijambhanam | tath' eva sātthakatham pi kāmam katāya
nissayo | Vacchāno Jāṇusoṇissa tādiso vā ti sakkuṇe tathā pi ṇayam ādāya
saṅkhepena mayā ruto | saḥassasatanavuticatutthe Māghasīriye¹ kālāpak-
khamhi dasame n' atthag¹ enamhi candahe | Yathā ca niṭṭhito eso nibbhayo
nirupaddavo¹ evaṃ sabbe¹ paṇa khemaṃ pappontam nirupaddavan ti |
Ratanāpūrapūrasa Ratanāpūra-Ān³va ne prañ to² kri³ eñ¹ esanne¹ arhe¹
mrok thoñ¹ arap nhuik [ɔ: aiśāne] sīha-sī-saye¹ kesarā khra señ¹ mañ³ eñ¹
ū³ khon³ pru rā phrac so [ɔ: siṃha-sī-sāy(an)e] | Soṇṇa⁰ ... Mahā⁰ Ma-
hāvihāra-Abhayagiri arām (nsP: arap) nhuik | Catuttha⁰ | Ratanāpūra-Ān³va
prañ kri³ kui le³ krim mrok tañ thoñ pru prañ bhan (nsP: cam eī pro bhan)
rañ to² mū so sāsanadāyaka mahādhammarāja tarā³ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ agga⁰ |
... deviyā | Siripavaratilokamahārājindā Ratanādevi¹ mi bhurā³ sañ¹ kate |
pru ap so Kelāsa⁰ | ... Mahājeyya⁰ | Mahā-on-mre-bhum-cam [bhū-a)nu-
bhava ɔ: bhū-bhuja] amañ rhi so mahiṭṭhakālaye ... vasatā | ... ma-
hātherena Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-mahādhammarājadhīraṇa jaguru ma-
hāther sañ¹ bahūhi ... ayaṃ nissayo ... kato pru ap prī | Ānando yūjanā
ta thoñ rhi so [Ja V 462¹⁷] Ānanda nā³ mañ³ sañ¹ mahāṇṇavaṃ ... kho-
bhento | ... vijambhanam ... karoti iva ... tath' eva | ... sātthaka-
tham pi ... khobhento ... vijambhanam vijambhanena ... Agga-
vaṃsācariyena ... katāya (nsP: kata) pru ap so Saddaniti kyaṃ³ eñ¹
nhiik nissayo nīya¹ kui tādiso va nhiik cap Vacchāno ... Jāṇuso-
ṇissa ... Bhagavato ... paññāveyyattiyaṃ ... tādiso va ... jāni-
tum ... sakkuṇe ... iti sui¹ vyākaroṭi yathā ... tath' eva ...
tādiso tādisen¹ eva ... Aggavaṃsa-charā kai¹ sui¹ paññā rhi so sū sañ¹ sā
lhyān kātum ... kāmam can cac sakkuṇe ... tathā pi ...
ruto chui ap so nīya sañ¹ saḥassasatanavuticatutthe ... Māghasīriye (nsP:
Māga⁰) nat to² la kālāpakkkhamhi dasame ... candahe ta nañ³ lā ne¹
enamhi ne mañ³ sañ¹ n' atthage attha toñ sui¹ ma rok mhi (nsP: mī)
niṭṭhito ... candassa ... [Sd § 532] min¹ Iattam¹ so sut kui candassa
candaro gāthayaṃ hu vebhan rve¹ candare¹ lañ³ hū ra eñ¹ Eso nissayo
... itī parisamāpanam ... daṭṭhabbam mhat ap eñ¹ .

2²⁰ *lire: bhū*
 5¹ » niddisissāma.
 91¹⁶ » datṭhabbaṃ,
 91¹⁷ » āman-
 91¹⁸ » *bho*
 113²² » *mano-*
 113²³ » *āpa-*
 128⁵ » dissati, 'ko
 150 *n. 4* » saddādhiko atthā-
 dhiko
 152¹² » Ānando
 158 *n. d* » C^e *om.* (158¹⁵).
 158 *n. f* » C^e bandhānuban-
 dhaṃ
 170⁹ » evamātipayoga...
 208 *n. 2* *supprimer:* 215²⁴;

224 *n. a* *lire:* ns nāṇaṃ
 236⁸ » ādī ca
 248 *n. a* » *cf.* 9³⁰ 19³³ ...
 250¹ » vaḷaṇṇaṃ
 257²⁸ » nhāpito;
 257²⁹ » *Suvatthi, suvat-*
 thūṇi,
 271²⁴ » ādinā vattaḃbaṃ
 273¹³ » *yesānaṃ,*
 276 *n. a* » āsaṃ

Les points manquent:
 122⁶: *purisanayena*; 184⁴: *adhi-*
pati; 200 *n. a:* *sic*; 228¹² *lut-*
tanikārena; 250²⁴ *cittavo-*
hāro, etc.



11

11

11

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
